Theology and Society in the Second and Third Centuries of the Hijra

Volume 5

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Handbook of Oriental Studies

Handbuch der Orientalistik

SECTION ONE

The Near and Middle East

Edited by

Maribel Fierro (*Madrid*)
M. Şükrü Hanioğlu (*Princeton*)
Renata Holod (*University of Pennsylvania*)
Florian Schwarz (*Vienna*)

VOLUME 116/5

The titles published in this series are listed at *brill.com/ho1*

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Theology and Society in the Second and Third Centuries of the Hijra

A History of Religious Thought in Early Islam

VOLUME 5

Bibliography and Indices

By

Josef van Ess

Indices compiled by

Renee Otto

TUTA SUB AEGIDE PALLAS · 1683 ·

BRILL

LEIDEN | BOSTON

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

The Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data is available online at http://catalog.loc.gov
LC record available at http://lccn.loc.gov/2016047963

Typeface for the Latin, Greek, and Cyrillic scripts: "Brill". See and download: brill.com/brill-typeface.

ISSN 0169-9423
ISBN 978-90-04-39962-4 (hardback)
ISBN 978-90-04-40284-3 (e-book)

Copyright 2020 by Koninklijke Brill NV, Leiden, The Netherlands.
Koninklijke Brill NV incorporates the imprints Brill, Brill Hes & De Graaf, Brill Nijhoff, Brill Rodopi, Brill Sense, Hotei Publishing, mentis Verlag, Verlag Ferdinand Schöningh and Wilhelm Fink Verlag.
All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, translated, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without prior written permission from the publisher.
Authorization to photocopy items for internal or personal use is granted by Koninklijke Brill NV provided that the appropriate fees are paid directly to The Copyright Clearance Center, 222 Rosewood Drive, Suite 910, Danvers, MA 01923, USA. Fees are subject to change.

This book is printed on acid-free paper and produced in a sustainable manner.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Contents

Bibliography 1
Index of Names 222
Index of Works 274
General Index 285

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Bibliography

Works that were cited only once and that are adequately referenced there, have not been included in this Bibliography. Nor are works of ancient authors or the Church Fathers taken into account, provided that they are usually quoted in chapters and paragraphs, so that the reference to a particular edition is unnecessary. Reviews have also been left out. German umlauts are treated like ae, oe and ue. Commemorative volumes have been irreverently included among the "Festschriften".

The article al- is not included in any author's name; this is merely indicated with - in front of the name. E.g. not al-ʿAbbādī, but -ʿAbbādī. The spelling of placenames that are common in English (e.g. Cairo, Baghdad, Damascus) are given not fully transliterated. When no year of publication could be determined, this is indicated with 'N.D.'; the absence of a place of publication is marked with 'N.P.'.

List of Abbreviations

AIEO	*Annales de l'Institut des Etudes Orientales*, Algiers
AIPHo	*Annuaire de l'Institut de Philologie et d'Histoire orientales et slaves*, Brussels
AIUON	*Annali dell'Università degli Studi di Napoli « L'Orientale »*, Naples
AJSL	*American Journal of Semitic Languages and Literatures*, Chicago
AKM	Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes
Anfänge	van Ess, J., *Anfänge muslimischer Theologie*
Ann. Isl.	*Annales islamologiques*
AO	*Acta Orientalia*, Copenhagen
Ap.	Apostles
Apk.	Revelations of John, Apocalypse
Ar. Or.	*Archiv Orientální*, Prague
AS	*Asiatische Studien*, Bern
AZ	Abū Zurʿa, *-Taʾrīkh*
BASOR	*Bulletin of the American School of Oriental Research*
BEO	*Bulletin d'Etudes Orientales de l'Institut Français de Damas*, Damascus
BGA	Bibliotheca Geographorum Arabicorum
BI	*Bibliotheca Islamica*

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

BIFAO	*Bulletin de l'Institut Français d'Archéologie Orientale du Caire*, Cairo
BKV	Bibliothek der Kirchenväter (1831–54; 1869–1888; 1911–1938)
BSOAS	*Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies*, London
BTS	Beiruter Texte und Studien
CHAL	*The Cambridge History of Arabic Literature*
CHI	*The Cambridge History of Iran*
COA	*Cahiers d'onomastique arabe*
Conc.	Wensinck, A.J., *Concordance et Indices de la Tradition Musulmane*
CSCO	Corpus Scriptorum Christionarum Orientalium
Deut. (or Dt.)	Deuteronomium
Dig.	Corpus luris Civilis, Digesta
DSB	*Dictionary of Scientific Biography*
EI[1]	*Enzyklopädie des Islam* (first edition, German version)
EI[2]	*Encyclopaedia of Islam* (second edition, English version)
EIran	*Encyclopaedia Iranica*
EJud	*Encyclopaedia Judaica*
Enn.	Plotinus, *The Enneads*
ER	*Encyclopedia of Religion*, ed. Mircea Eliade (New York, 1987)
Ex.	Exodus
Faḍl	ʿAbdaljabbār, *Faḍl al-iʿtizāl*
FO	*Folia Orientalia*, Warsaw
GAL	Brockelmann, *Geschichte der arabischen Litteratur*
GAP	Fischer, W., *Grundriß der arabischen Philologie*
GAS	Sezgin, F., *Geschichte des arabischen Schrifttums*
GCAL	Graf, G., *Geschichte der christlichen arabischen Literatur*
GdQ	Nöldeke, Th. *et al.*, *Geschichte des Qorāns* (Hildesheim, 1981)
GIE	*Great Islamic Encyclopedia/Dāʾirat ul-maʿārif-i buzurg-i Islāmī* (Tehran 1367 sh./1989 –)
GMS, NS	Gibb Memorial Series, New Series
ḤḤ	Ḥājjī Khalīfa, *Kashf aẓ-ẓunūn*
Ḥilya	Abū Nuʿaym al-Iṣfahānī, *Ḥilyat al-awliyāʾ*
HO	Handbuch der Orientalistik
HT	van Ess, J., *Zwischen Ḥadīt und Theologie*
HTR	*Harvard Theological Review*
HUCA	*Hebrew Union College Annual*, Cincinnati
HW	*Handwörterbuch des Islam*, ed. J.H. Kramers and A.J. Wensinck (Leiden, 1976)

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

IA	*İslam Ansiklopedisi*
IAH	Ibn Abī Ḥātim, *-Jarḥ wa t-taʿdīl*
IAW	Ibn Abī l-Wafā, *-Jawāhir al-muḍīʾa*
IBLA	Institut des Belles Lettres (Tunis)
IC	*Islamic Culture*, Hyderabad
IḪ	Ibn Khallikān, *Wafayāt al-aʿyān*
IIED	*İslam İlimleri Enstitüsü Dergisi*, Ankara
IJMES	*International Journal of Middle East Studies*
IM	Ibn al-Murtaḍā, *Ṭabaqāt al-Muʿtazila*
IOS	Israel Oriental Studies
IQ	*Islamic Quarterly*, London
IS	Ibn Saʿd, *-Ṭabaqāt*
JA	*Journal Asiatique*, Paris
JAL	*Journal of Arabic Literature*
JAOS	*Journal of the American Oriental Society*
JESHO	*Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient*
JNES	*Journal of Near Eastern Studies*
JQR	*Jewish Quarterly Review*
JRAS	*Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*
JSAI	*Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam*
JSS	*Journal of Semitic Studies*
Kāfī	Kulīnī, *-Kāfī*
Koran	*Sūra-yi Māida az Qurʾān-i Kūfī-yi kuhan*, ed. Aḥmad ʿAlī Rajāī (Tehran, 1350 sh./1971)
Ko.	*Kohelet*, *Ecclesiastes*
N.D.	No date
Lev.	*Leviticus*
LexMa	*Lexikon des Mittelalters* (Zurich, 1977–1998)
Liber de Causis	*Īḍābḥ fī l-khayr al-maḥḍ* in ʿA. Badawī, *-Aflāṭūniyya al-muḥdaṯa ʿinda l-ʿArab* (Cairo, 1955)
Lisān al-Mīzān	Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī, *Lisān al-Mīzān*
LThK	*Lexikon für Theologie und Kirche* (1930–1938; 1957–1968; 1993–2001)
Maq.	-Ashʿarī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl: *Maqālāt al-Islāmiyyīn wa-khtilāf al-muṣallīn*, ed. H. Ritter, vols. 1–2 and Indices (Constantinople, 1929–33)
MIDEO	*Mélanges de l'Institut Dominicain d'Etudes Orientales du Caire*, Cairo

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Milinda-pañha	*Milinda's Questions*, translated from the Pali by I.B. Horner, vols. 1–2 (London, 1964)
MMIA	*Majallat al-Majmaʿ al-ʿIlmī al-ʿArabī*, Damascus
MMʿIʿI	*Majallat Majmaʿ al-ʿIlmi al-ʿIraqī*
MUSJ	*Mélanges de l'Université Saint-Joseph*, Beirut
MW	*Muslim World*, Hartford
N.P.	No place
OCP	*Orientalia Christiana Periodica*, Rome
OLZ	*Orientalistische Literaturzeitung*, Leipzig/Berlin
OM	*Oriente Moderno*, Rome
PG	*Patrologia Graeca*, ed. Jacques Paul Migne (Paris, 1857–1866)
PL	*Patrologia Latina*, ed. Jacques Paul Migne (Paris, 1841–1855, 1862–1865)
PO	*Patrologia Orientalis* (1904–)
RAAD	*Revue de l'Académie Arabe de Damas*, Damascus
RAC	*Reallexikon für Antike und Christentum,* ed. Theodor Klauser (Leipzig/Bonn, 1950–)
RCEA	*Répertoire chronologique d'épigraphie arabe* (Cairo, 1931–1956)
RE	*Pauly's Real-Encyclopädie der classischen Altertumswissenschaft*, edited and enlarged by G. Wissowa (Stuttgart, 1894–1980)
REI	*Revue des Etudes Islamiques*, Paris
REJ	*Revue des Etudes Juives*, Paris
RGG	*Die Religion in Geschichte und Gegenwart* (3rd ed.) ed. K. Galling. 1–7 (Tübingen, 1957)
RHR	*Revue de l'Histoire des Religions*
RIMA	*Revue de l'Institut des Manuscrits Arabes*, Cairo
RO	*Rocznik Orientalistyczny*, Warsaw
RScPhil	*Revue des Sciences philosophiques et théologiques*, Paris
RSO	*Rivista degli Studi Orientali*, Rome
SI	*Studia Islamica*
Sir.	Jesus Sirach
Sīra	Ibn Isḥāq, *Sīrat rasūl Allāh*
SBAW Wien	*Sitzungsberichte der kaiserlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien*, Vienna
ShNB	Ibn Abī l-Hadīd, *Sharḥ Nahj al-balāgha*
ShUḪ	Mānkdīm, *Sharḥ al-Uṣūl al-khamsa*

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

SVF	*Stoicorum Veterum Fragmenta*, ed. J. von Arnim, 1–3. Indices by M. Adler (Leipzig, 1903–24)
Tāǧ	Fīrūzābādī, *Tāj al-ʿarūs*
TB	-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, *Taʾrīkh Baghdād*
TD	Ibn ʿAsākir, *Taʾrīkh madīnat Dimashq*
TH	-Dhahabī, *Tadhkirat al-ḥuffāẓ*
ThLZ	*Theologische Literaturzeitung*
TRE	*Theologische Realenzyklopädie*, ed. Gerhard Krause and Gerhard Müller (New York, 1976–)
TT	Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī, *Tahdhīb at-Tahdhīb*
TTD	Ibn ʿAsākir/Ibn Badrān, *Tahdhīb Taʾrīkh Dimashq*
WI	*Die Welt des Islams*
WKAS	*Wörterbuch der Klassischen Arabischen Sprache* (Wiesbaden, 1957–)
WO	*Die Welt des Orients*
WZKM	*Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes*
ZA	*Zeitschrift für Assyriologie und vorderasiatische Archäologie*, Berlin
ZDMG	*Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*
ZGAIW	*Zeitschrift für Geschichte der Arabisch-Islamischen Wissenschaften*, Frankfurt

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

A Francesco Gabrieli, see Festschrift Gabrieli (1).

ʿAbbād, Nāfiʿ Tawfīq: *Āl Muhallab b. Abī Ṣufra wa-dawruhum fī t-taʾrīkh ḥattā muntaṣif al-qarn ar-rābiʿ al-hijrī*. Baghdad 1979.

-ʿAbbādī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Ṭabaqāt al-fuqahāʾ ash-Shāfiʿiyya*, ed. G. Vitestam. Leiden 1964. (Publications of Stichting De Goeje nr. 21).

ʿAbbās b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Qummī: *-Kunā wal-alqāb*, 1–3. Najaf 1376/1956.

ʿAbbās b. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Qummī: *Safīnat Biḥār al-anwār wa-madīnat al-ḥikam wal-āthār*, 1–2. Najaf 1355/1936.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: *ʿAbdalḥamīd b. Yaḥyā al-Kātib wa-mā tabqā min rasāʾilihī wa-rasāʾil Sālim Abī l-ʿAlāʾ*. Amman 1988.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: ʿAbdalmalik b. Marwān wa-dawruhū fī thaqāfat ʿaṣrihī in: *Dirāsāt* (Amman) 13 (1986) 105 ff.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: Abū Ḥayyān at-Tawḥīdī wa-ʿilm al-kalām in: *al-Abhāth* 19 (1966) 189 ff.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: *-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī. Sīratuhū, shakhṣīyatuhū, taʿālīmuhū wa-ārāʾuhū*. Cairo 1952.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: *Shadharāt min kutub mafqūda fī t-taʾrīkh*. Beirut 1408/1988.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: *Shiʿr al-Khawārij*. Beirut 1963.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: *Taʾrīkh an-naqd al-adabī ʿinda l-ʿArab*. Beirut 1391/1971.

ʿAbbās, Iḥsān: *-Wazīr al-Maghribī. Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī al-ʿālim ash-shāʿir an-nāthir ath-thāʾir. Dirāsa fī sīratihī wa-awjah mā tabqā min āthārihī*. Amman 1988.

Abbas, Ridha Hadi: *Los cadies y el cadiazgo en al-Andalus desde la conquista hasta el reino nazari* (92–636/711–1237). Diss. Granada 1980.

-ʿAbbāsī, ʿAbdarraḥīm b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Maʿāhid at-tanṣīṣ ʿalā shawāhid at-talkhīṣ*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–4. Cairo 1367/1948.

Abbott, N.: *The Rise of the North-Arabic Script*. Chicago 1939.

Abbott, N.: *Studies in Arabic Literary Papyri*, I: *Historical Texts*. Chicago 1957. – II: *Qurʾanic Commentary and Tradition*. Chicago 1967.

Abbott, N.: Wahb b. Munabbih. A Review Article in: *JNES* 36 (1977) 103 ff.

ʿAbdalʿazīz b. Aḥmad al-Bukhārī: *Kashf al-asrār*. Istanbul 1307/1889.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: *Faḍl al-iʿtizāl*, ed. Fuʾād Sayyid. Tunis 1974.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: *-Mughnī fī abwāb at-tawḥīd wal-ʿadl*.

4: *Ruʾyat al-bārī*, ed. Muḥammad Muṣṭafā Ḥilmī and Abū l-Wafāʾ al-Ghunaymī. Cairo N.D.

5: *-Firaq ghair al-islāmiyya*, ed. Maḥmūd Muḥammad al-Khuḍayrī. Cairo 1958.

6_1: *-Taʿdīl wat-tajwīr*, ed. Aḥmad Fuʿād al-Ahwānī. Cairo 1382/1962.

6_2: *-Irāda*, ed. J.Sh. Qanawātī. Cairo 1962.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

7: -*Khalq al-Qur'ān*, ed. Ibrāhīm al-Ibyārī. Cairo 1961.
8: -*Makhlūq*, ed. Tawfīq aṭ-Ṭawīl and Saʿīd Zāyid. Cairo N.D.
9: -*Tawlīd*, ed. Ṭawfīq aṭ-Ṭawīl and Saʿīd Zāyid. Cairo N.D.
11: -*Taklīf*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAlī an-Najjār and ʿAbdalḥalīm an-Najjār. Cairo 1385/1965.
12: -*Naẓar wal-maʿārif*, ed. Ibrāhīm Madkūr. Cairo (1964?).
13: -*Lutf*, ed. Abū l-ʿAlā' al-ʿAfīfī. Cairo 1382/1962.
14: -*Aṣlaḥ. Istiḥqāq adh-dhamm. At-Tawba*, ed. Muṣṭafā as-Saqqā. Cairo 1385/1965.
15: -*Nubuwāt*[1] *wal-muʿjizāt*, ed. Maḥmūd Muḥammad al-Khuḍayrī and Maḥmūd Muḥammad Qāsim. Cairo 1385/1965.
17: -*Sharʿiyyāt*, ed. Amīn al-Khūlī. Cairo 1382/1963.
20: *Fī l-imāma*, ed. ʿAbdalḥalīm Maḥmūd and Sulaymān Dunyā, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: -*Muḥīṭ*, see Ibn Mattōya.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: *Mutashābih al-Qur'ān*, ed. ʿAdnān Muḥammad Zarzūr, 1–2. Cairo 1972.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: *Sharḥ al-Uṣūl al-khamsa*, ed. ʿAbdalkarīm ʿUthmān. Cairo 1384/1965.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: *Tanzīh al-Qur'ān ʿan al-maṭā'in*. Beirut N.D.

ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad, al-Qāḍī: *Tathbīt dalā'il an-nubūwa*, ed. ʿAbdalkarīm ʿUthmān, 1–2. Beirut 1386/1966.

ʿAbdalghanī, Bāqir: Shiʿr al-iʿtizāl as-siyāsī fī l-ʿaṣr al-umawī; in: *Majallat Kulliyat al-Ādāb Baghdād* 10 (1967) 56 ff.

ʿAbdalḥamīd b. Yaḥyā: *Rasā'il*, see ʿAbbās, Iḥsān.

ʿAbdallāh, Hāshim Jamīl: *Fiqh al-imām Saʿīd b. al-Musayyab*, 1–4. Baghdad 1394/1974–1395/1975.

ʿAbdallah, U.F.: *Mālik's Concept of "ʿAmal" in the Light of Mālikī Legal Theory*. Diss. Chicago 1978.

Abdallah, Y.: *Die Personennamen in al-Hamdānīs al-lklīl und ihre Parallelen in den altsüdarabischen Inschriften*. Diss. Tübingen 1975.

ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal: -*Sunna*. Cairo 1349.

ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥumayd as-Sālimī: *Tuḥfat al-aʿyān bi-sīrat ahl ʿUmān*. Cairo 1350/1931[2].

ʿAbdallāh b. Muʿāwiya: *Shiʿr*, ed. ʿAbdalḥamīd ar-Rāḍī. Beirut 1976.

ʿAbdalmutaʿāl Muḥammad Jabrī: -*Naskh fī sh-sharīʿa al-islāmiyya*. Cairo 1961.

ʿAbdalqādir al-Jīlānī, see -Jīlānī.

1 The title page erroneously has -*Tanabbu'āt*.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abdel-Kader, A.H.: *The Life, Personality and Writings of al-Junayd. A study of a third/ninth century Mystic*. London 1962. (GMS, NS XXII).

Abdul Aleem: ʿIjāzu [sic] ʾl-Qurʾān; in: *IC* 7 (1933) 64 ff. and 215 ff.

Abdul Ghafur, M.: Fourteen Kufic Inscriptions of Banbhore, the Site of Daybul; in: *Pakistan Archaeology* 3 (1966) 65 ff.

Abdus Subhan: The Muʿtazilite View of Beatific Vision, in: *IC* 15 (1941) 422 ff.

Abel, A.: L'Apocalypse de Baḥīrā et la notion islamique de Mahdī; in: *Annuaire de l'Institut de Philologie et d'Histoire orientales* 3 (1935) 1 ff.

Abel, A.: L'Apologie d'Al Kindī et sa place dans la polémique islamo-chrétienne; in: *L'Oriente cristiano nella storia della civiltà*. Ed. V. Arangio-Ruiz, Biondo Biondi, Gian Piero Bogneti, Francesco Calasso *et al*. Rome 1964: 501 ff.

Abel, A.: Aspects sociologiques des religions "manichéennes"; in: *Festschrift Crozet*, 33 ff.

Abel, A.: Changements politiques et littérature eschatologique dans le monde musulman; in: *SI* 2 (1954) 23 ff.

Abel, A.: Le chapitre sur le christianisme dans le 'Tamhīd' d'al-Bāquillānī (mort en 1013); in: *Etudes d'orientalisme dédiées à la mémoire de Lévi-Provençal*. Ed. Emilio García Gómez, I, 1 ff.

Abel, A.: *Le livre pour la réfutation des trois sectes chrétiennes de Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq*. Brussels 1949.

Abel, A.: La polémique damascénienne et son influence sur les origines de la théologie musulmane; in: *Elaboration de l'Islam. Colloque de Strasbourg 12–14 juin 1959*. Paris 1961: 61 ff.

Abel, A.: Les sources arabes sur le manichéisme; in: *AIPHo* 16 (1961–2) 31 ff.

Abhidharma Kośabhāṣyam, French translation by Louis de la Vallée Poussin under the title: *l'Abhidharmakośa*, 1–6. Brussels 1971.

-Ābī, Manṣūr b. al-Ḥusayn: *Nathr ad-durr*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAlī Qurna, Cairo 1980.

Abrahamian, R.: *Dialectes des Israélites de Hamadan et d'Ispahan et dialecte de Bābā Ṭāhir*. Paris 1936.

Abrahamov, B.: ʿAbbād b. Sulaymān on God's Transcendence. Some Notes; in: *Der Islam* 71 (1994) 109 ff.

Abrahamov, B.: ʿAbd al-Jabbār's Theory of Divine Assistance (luṭf); in: *JSAI* 16 (1993) 41 ff.

Abrahamov, B.: The Appointed Time of Death (ağal) according to ʿAbd al-Ǧabbār; in: *IOS* 13 (1993) 7 ff.

Abrahamov, B.: The Barāhima's Enigma. A Search for a New Solution; in: *WO* 18 (1987) 72 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abrahamov, B.: Al-Ḳāsim b. Ibrāhīm's Argument from Design; in: *Oriens* 29–30 (1986) 259 ff.

Abrahamov, B.: Al-Ḳāsim ibn Ibrāhīm's Theory of the Imamate; in: *Arabica* 34 (1987) 80 ff.

Abrahamov, B.: A re-examination of al-Ashʿarī's theory of *kasb* according to the *K. al-Lumaʿ*; in: *JRAS* (1943) 210 ff.

Abrahamov, B.: The Ṭabaristānīs' Question. Edition and annotated translation of one of al-Ḳāsim ibn Ibrāhīm's *Epistles*; in: *JSAI* 11 (1988) 16 ff.

Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Ḥasanī: (Siyar a'imma mukhtāra min) K. al-Maṣābīḥ; in: W. Madelung: *Arabic texts concerning the history of the Zaydī Imāms*. Wiesbaden, 1967 (BTS, nr. 28).

Abū 'l-ʿAddus, Y.: Rhetorical Criticism in al-Jāḥiẓ's *al-Bayān wa al-Tabyīn* and *al-Ḥayawān*; in: *IC* 61 (1987) 59 ff.

Abū Aḥmad al-ʿAskarī, al-Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh: *Sharḥ mā yaqaʿu fīhi t-taṣḥīf wat-taḥrīf*. Cairo 1326/1908.

Abū ʿAlī al-Fārisī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad: Aqsām al-akhbār, ed. ʿAlī Jābir al-Manṣūrī; in: *Mawrid* 7/3 (1978) 201 ff.

Abū ʿAmmār ʿAbdalkāfī al-Ibāḍī: -Mūjaz (fī taḥṣīl as-su'āl wa-talkhīṣ al-maqāl fī r-radd ʿalā ahl al-khilāf); in: ʿAmmār Ṭālibī: *Ārā' al-Khawārij al-kalāmiyya*, 1–2. Algiers 1978.

Abū l-ʿArab, Muḥammad b. Tamīm: *-Miḥan*, ed. Yaḥyā Wuhayb al-Jubūrī. Beirut 1403/1983.

Abū l-ʿArab, Muḥammad b. Tamīm: *Ṭabaqāt ʿulamā' Ifrīqiyya wa-Tūnis*, ed. ʿAlī ash-Shābbī and Nuʿaym Ḥasan al-Yāfī. Tunis 1968.

Abū l-ʿAtāhiya, Ismāʿīl b. al-Qāsim: Dīwān, ed. Shukrī Faiṣal under the title: *Abū l-ʿAtāhiya. Ashʿāruhū wa-akhbāruhū*. Damascus 1384/1965.

Abū ʿAwāna, Yaʿqūb b. Isḥāq: *Musnad*, 1–2. Beirut 1982.

Abū l-Baqā' al-ʿUkbarī: *Masā'il khilāfiyya fī n-naḥw*, ed. Muḥammad Khayr al-Ḥulwānī. Damascus N.D.

Abū Dāwūd, Sulaymān b. al-Ashʿath: *Masā'il al-Imām Aḥmad*, ed. Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍā. Beirut 1353/1934.

Abū Dāwūd, Sulaymān b. al-Ashʿath: *Sunan al-Muṣṭafā*, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

Abū l-Faraj al-Iṣfahānī: *-Aghānī*, 1–24. Cairo 1345/1927–1394/1974.

Abū l-Faraj al-Iṣfahānī: *Maqātil aṭ-Ṭālibiyyīn*, ed. as-Sayyid Aḥmad Ṣaqr. Cairo 1368/1949.

Abū l-Fidā' Ismāʿīl b. ʿAlī: *-Mukhtaṣar fī akhbār al-bashar*, 1–4. Cairo 1325/1907.

Abū Janāḥ, Ṣāḥib: Qirā'at al-Aʿmash wa-khaṣā'iṣ al-qirā'a al-Kūfiyya; in: *Mawrid* 17/4 (1988) 71 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Ḥāmid al-Isfizārī: *Fī masā'il al-umūr al-ilāhiyya*, see Gimaret, D.: *Un traité théologique*.

Abū Ḥanīfa, an-Nuʿmān b. Thābit: -*ʿĀlim wal-mutaʿallim*, ed. ʿAbdalwahhāb an-Nadwī and Muḥammad Rawwās Qalʿajī. Aleppo 1972.

Abū Ḥanīfa, an-Nuʿmān b. Thābit: -Fiqh al-absaṭ; in: – *ʿĀlim wal-mutaʿallim*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī. Cairo 1368/1949.

Abū Ḥanīfa, an-Nuʿmān b. Thābit: -*Fiqh al-akbar*, with commentary by (Pseudo-)Māturīdī and by Maghnīsawī; in: -*Rasā'il as-sabʿa fī l-ʿaqā'id*. Hyderabad 1367/1948². – New edition see Daiber, *The Islamic Concept of Belief*.

Abū Ḥanīfa, an-Nuʿmān b. Thābit: *Musnad*, ed. Ṣafwa as-Saqqā. Aleppo 1382/1962.

Abū Ḥanīfa, an-Nuʿmān b. Thābit: Risāla ilā ʿUthmān al-Battī; in: -*ʿĀlim wal-mutaʿallim*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī. Cairo 1368/1949. 34 ff.

Abū Ḥayyān al-Andalusī, Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: -*Baḥr al-muḥīṭ fī tafsīr al-Qur'ān*, ed. ʿĀdil Aḥmad ʿAbdalmawjūd and ʿAlī Muḥammad Muʿawwaḍ, 1–8. Beirut 1413/1993.

Abū Ḥayyān at-Tawḥīdī, see -Tawḥīdī.

Abū Hilāl al-ʿAskarī: -*Awā'il*, ed. Muḥammad al-Miṣrī and Walīd Qaṣṣāb, 1–2. Damascus 1976.

Abū Hilāl al-ʿAskarī: -*Furūq fī l-lugha*, ed. Ḥusāmaddīn al-Qudsī. Cairo 1353/1935. Reprint Beirut 1401/1981.

Abū Hilāl al-ʿAskarī: -*Ṣināʿatayn al-kitāba wash-shiʿr*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī and Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo 1371/1952.

Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Baṣrī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. aṭ-Ṭayyib: -*Muʿtamad fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥamīdullāh, 1–2. Damascus 1385/1965.

Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Kātib, Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm: -*Burhān fī wujūh al-bayān*, ed. Aḥmad Maṭlūb and Khadīja al-Ḥadīthī. Baghdad 1387/1967.

Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq: -*Radd ʿalā n-Naṣārā. – Anti-Christian polemic in early Islam. Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq's "Against the Trinity"*, edited and translated into English by David Thomas. Cambridge 1992.

Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq and Yaḥyā b. ʿAdī: *De l'incarnation*, edited and translated into French by Emilio Platti, 1–2. Louvain 1987. (CSCO 490–491, Scriptores arabici 46–47). see also Abel, *Livre pour la réfutation*.

Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Nawbakht (?): Kitāb al-Yāqūt; in: -ʿAllāma al-Ḥillī: *Anwār al-malakāt fī sharḥ al-Yāqūt*, ed. Muḥammad Najmī az-Zanjānī. Tehran 1338 sh./1959.

Abu-Izzaddin, N.M.: *The Druzes. A new study of their history, faith and society*. London 1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abu-Khadr, F.: Ellipsis in the 2nd century A.H.; in: *Arabica* 33 (1986) 76 ff.

Abū l-Layth as-Samarqandī, Naṣr b. Muḥammad: *Bustān al-ʿārifīn*; edition of *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn*. Cairo N.D.

Abū l-Layth as-Samarqandī, Naṣr b. Muḥammad: Commenatry on *Fiqh al-absaṭ*, see Daiber, *Islamic Concept of Belief*.

Abū l-Layth as-Samarqandī, Naṣr b. Muḥammad: *Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn*. Cairo: Maṭbaʿat ʿAbdassalām b. Muḥammad b. Shaqrūn N.D.

Abū l-Maʿālī Muḥammad b. ʿUbaydallāh: *Bayān ul-adyān dar sharḥ-i adyān va madhāhib-i jāhilī va islāmī*, ed. Hāshim Rāżī. Tehran 1342 sh./1963. – partial French trans. by Henri Massé under the title: L'exposé des religions par Abou 'l-Maali: in: *RHR* 94 (1926) 17 ff.

Abū l-Mu'aththir, aṣ-Ṣalt b. Khamīs: -Aḥdāth waṣ-ṣifāt; in: -*Siyar wal-jawābāt*, 23 ff.

Abū l-Muʿīn an-Nasafī: *Baḥr al-kalām*. Cairo 1329/1911.

Abū l-Muʿīn an-Nasafī: *Tabṣirat al-adilla fī uṣūl ad-dīn*, ed. Claude Salamé, 1–2. Damascus 1990–1993. – (until Vol. 11 quoted from Ms. Cairo, Dār al-kutub, ʿilm al-kalām 42).

Abū Muqātil as-Samarqandī: -*ʿĀlim wal-mutaʿallim*, see Abū Ḥanīfa.

Abū Muṭīʿ al-Balkhī: -*Fiqh al-absaṭ*, see Abū Ḥanīfa.

Abū Muṭīʿ Makḥūl an-Nasafī: -*Radd ʿalā l-bidaʿ*, see Bernand.

Abun-Nasr, Jamil M.: *A History of the Maghrib in the Islamic period*. Cambridge 1987.

Abū Nuʿaym al-Iṣfahānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Dhikr akhbār Iṣfahān*, ed. Sven Dedering, 1–2. Leiden 1931–4.

Abū Nuʿaym al-Iṣfahānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Ḥilyat al-awliyā' wa-ṭabaqāt al-aṣfiyā'*, 1–10. Cairo 1932–38.

Abū Nuwās: *Der Dīwān des Abū Nuwās*, ed. E. Wagner, 1 ff. Wiesbaden/Stuttgart 1958 ff. – *Dīwān*, in the *riwāya* of Abū Bakr aṣ-Ṣūlī, ed. Bahjat ʿAbdalghafūr al-Ḥadīthī. Baghdad 1980.

Abū l-Qāsim al-Kūfī, see ʿAlī b. Aḥmad.

Abū Qurra, Theodor: *Mayāmir*, ed. Qusṭanṭīn Bāshā. Beirut 1904.

Abū Qurra, Theodor: *Mīmar fī wujūd al-khāliq wad-dīn al-qawīm*, ed. Ignace Dick. Rome 1982. – German translation by G. Graf under the title: *Traktat über die Schöpfung und die wahre Religion*. Münster 1913. (Beiträge zur Geschichte der Philosophie des Mittelalters, Vol. 14, 1). – cf. also Monnot, *Abū Qurra*.

Abū Rā'iṭa, Ḥabīb b. Khidma: *Die Schriften des Jacobiten Ḥabīb b. Ḫidma Abū Rā'iṭa*, edited and translated into German by G. Graf. Louvain 1951. (CSCO 130–131).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Rashīd an-Naysābūrī, Saʿīd b. Muḥammad: *"Fī t-tawḥīd"*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalhādī Abū Rīda. Cairo 1969.

Abū Rashīd an-Naysābūrī, Saʿīd b. Muḥammad: *-Masāʾil fī l-khilāf bayna l-Baṣriyyīn wal-Baghdādiyyīn*, ed. Maʿn Ziyāda and Riḍwān as-Sayyid. Beirut 1979.

Abū Rashīd an-Naysābūrī, Saʿīd b. Muḥammad:[2] *Ziyādāt Sharḥ al-Uṣūl*, Ms. British Museum, Or. 8631.

Abū Rīda, Muḥammad ʿAbdalhādī: *Ibrāhīm b. Sayyār an-Naẓẓām wa-ārāʾubū l-kalāmiyya al-falsafiyya*. Cairo 1365/1946.

Abū sh-Shaykh, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *Ṭabaqāt al-muḥaddithīn bi-Iṣbahān wal-wāridīn ʿalayhā*, ed. ʿAbdalghafūr ʿAbdalḥaqq Ḥusayn al-Balūsī, 1–2. Beirut 1407/1987–88.

Abū Shāma, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Ismāʿīl: *-Dhayl ʿalā r-Rawḍatayn*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī. Cairo 1947.

Abu Saq, M.O.: *The Politics of the Miḥna under al-Maʾmūn and his successors*. Diss. Edinburgh 1971.

Abū Sulaimān al-Manṭiqī: *Ṣiwān al-ḥikma. Muntakhab*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī. Tehran 1974. – ed. D.M. Dunlop under the title *The muntakhab Siwān al-Hikmah of Abū Sulaimān as-Sijistānī : Arabic text, introduction and indices.* Den Haag/Paris/New York 1979.

Abū Ṭālib al-Makkī, see -Makkī.

Abū Tammām, Ḥabīb b. Aws: *Dīwān Abī Tammām bi-sharḥ al-Khaṭīb at-Tabrīzī*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbduh ʿAzzām, 1–4. Cairo 1965. – *Sharḥ aṣ-Ṣūlī li-Dīwān Abī Tammām*, ed. Khalaf Rashīd Nuʿmān, 1–2. Baghdad 1977.

Abū Tammām, Ḥabīb b. Aws: *-Waḥshiyyāt wa-huwa l-Ḥamāsa aṣ-ṣughrā*, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz al-Maymanī. Cairo 1963.

Abū ṭ-Ṭayyib al-Lughawī: *Marātib an-naḥwīyyin*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo 1974[2].

Abū ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām: *Gharīb al-ḥadīth*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalmuʿīd Khān, 1–4. Hyderabad 1384/1967–1387/1967.

Abū ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām: *-Khuṭab wal-mawāʿiẓ*, ed. Ramaḍān ʿAbdattawwāb. Cairo 1986.

Abū ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām: *-Īmān*, ed. Muḥammad Nāṣiraddīn al-Albānī; in: *Min kunūz as-sunna – Rasāʾil arbaʿ*. Damascus 1385/1965: 47 ff.

2 I follow the ascription by R. Martin in: *JAOS* 98 (1978) 389 ff. However, Martin himself says (p. 391), that Abū Rashīd is only the oldest authority mentioned in the work and that it will have been produced by one of his students. Another fragment of the text is the abovementioned "*Fī t-tawḥīd*". Cf. also Gimaret in: *Ann. Isl.* 15 (1979) 72 f.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām: *-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh fī l-Qurʾān* (Facsimile edition reproduced from MS 143, Ahmet III Coll., Topkapı Sarayı Library, Istanbul), ed. F. Sezgin. Frankfurt 1405/1985. – Ed. J. Burton. Cambridge 1987.

Abū ʿUbayd al-Bakrī, see -Bakrī.

Abū ʿUbayda Maʿmar b. al-Muthannā: *-Khayl*, ed. F. Krenkow. Hyderabad 1358/1939.

Abū ʿUbayda Maʿmar b. al-Muthannā: *Majāz al-Qurʾān*, ed. F. Sezgin, 1–2. Cairo 1954–62.

Abū Yaʿlā Ibn al-Farrāʾ, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Muʿtamad fī uṣūl ad-dīn*, ed. Wadīʿ Zaydān Ḥaddād. Beirut 1974.

Abū Yaʿlā Ibn al-Farrāʾ, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-ʿUdda fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, ed. Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Mubārakī, 1–3. Beirut 1400/1980.

Abū Yūsuf al-Qāḍī, Yaʿqūb b. Ibrāhīm: *-Kharāj*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Kuwait 1985. – French translation by E. Fagnan under the title: *Le livre de l'impôt foncier*. Paris 1921. – English translation by A. Ben Shemesh under the title: *Kitāb al-Kharāj*. Leiden/London 1969.

Abū Yūsuf al-Qāḍī, Yaʿqūb b. Ibrāhīm: *Ikhtilāf Abī Ḥanīfa wa Ibn Abī Lailā*, ed. Abū l-Wafāʾ al-Afghānī. Cairo 1357/1938.

Abū Zaid, Naṣr Ḥāmid: *-Ittijāh al-ʿaqlī fī t-tafsīr. Dirāsa fī qaḍīyat al-majāz fī l-Qurʾān ʿinda l-Muʿtazila*. Beirut 1982.

Abū Zakarīyāʾ al-Warglānī, Yaḥyā b. Abī Bakr: *Siyar al-aʾimma wa-akhbārubum*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Ayyūb. Tunis 1985. – Partial French translation by E. Masqueray, *Chronique d'Abou Zakaria*. Algiers 1878. – Complete French translation by R. Le Tourneau under the title: "La Chronique" d'Abū Zakariyyāʾ al-Wargalānī; in: *Revue Africaine* 104 (1960) 99 ff. and 322 ff., and *Revue Africaine* 105 (1961) 117 ff. and 323 ff.

Abū Zurʿa, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAmr: *-Taʾrīkh*, ed. Shukrallāh b. Niʿmatallāh al-Qūjānī, 1–2. Damascus 1400/1980.

Abyaḍ, Malaka: *-Tarbiya wath-thaqāfa al-ʿarabiyya al-islāmiyya fī sh-Shām wal-Jazīra khilāla l-qurūn ath-thalātha al-ūlā lil-hijra bil-istinād ilā makhṭūṭ, Taʾrīkh madīnat Dimashq li-Ibn ʿAsākir*. Beirut 1980. – French translation under the title: *Culture et éducation arabo-islamique au Shām pendant les trois premiers siècles de l'Islam*.

Adab al-mulūk fī bayān ḥaqīqat at-taṣawwuf, ed. Bernd Radtke. Beirut 1991. (BTS nr. 37). – German translation by R. Gramlich under the title: *Die Lebensweise der Könige*. Stuttgart 1993 (AKM 50.3).

Adad, M.: Le Kitāb al-tarbīʿ wa-l-tadwīr d'al Ǧāḥiẓ; in: *Arabica* 14 (1967) 298 ff.

Adang, Camilla: *Muslim Writers on Judaism and the Hebrew Bible. From Ibn Rabban to Ibn Ḥazm*. Leiden 1996.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Adams, Robert McC.: *Land behind Baghdad. A History of Settlement on the Diyala Plains*. Chicago/London 1965.

Addas, C.: Mysticism and the Rise of Ibn ʿArabī Andalusī; in: Jayyusi, Selma Khadra (ed.), *Legacy of Muslim Spain*, 909 ff.

Adelard von Bath: *The first Latin translation of Euclid's "Elementa" commonly ascribed to Adelard of Bath*, ed. H.L.L. Buscard. Toronto 1983.

Adle, Ch.: Genèse d'un pôle mystique; in: *JA* 275 (1987) 412 f.

Aëtius, see (Pseudo-)Plutarch; on this Daiber, H.: *Aëtius Arabus*.

Afnan, S.M.: *Philosophical Terminology in Arabic and Persian*. Leiden 1964.

Afshār-i Shīrāzī, Aḥmad: *Mutūn-i ʿarabī va fārsī dar bāra-yi Mānī va Mānavīyat* (= Taqīzāde, *Mānī va dīn-i ū*). Tehran 1355 sh./1976.

Agh., see Abū l-Faraj al-Iṣfahānī: *-Aghānī*.

Āghā Buzurg aṭ-Ṭahrānī: *-Dharīʿa ilā taṣānīf ash-Shīʿa*, 1–21. Najaf/Tehran 1355/1936–1392/1972.

Aggoula, B.: Divinités phéniciennes dans un passage du Fihrist d'Ibn al-Nadīm; in: *JA* 278/1990/1 ff.

Aguadé, J.: La importancia del "Kitāb al-Fitan" de Nuʿaym b. Ḥammād para el estudio del mesianismo musulman; in: *Actas de las Jornadas de Cultura Arabe e Islámica* 1978: 349 ff.

Aguadé, J.: "Inna llaḏī ya'kulu wa-yashrabu takūnu lahū l-ḥāǧa". *Ein Beitrag zur jüdisch-christlichen Polemik gegen den Islam*; in: *WO* 10 (1979) 61 ff.

Aguadé, J.: *Messianismus zur Zeit der frühen Abbasiden. Das Kitāb al-fitan des Nuʿaim ibn Ḥammād*. Diss. Tübingen 1979.

Aguadé, J.: Eine Schrift des Nuʿaim b. Ḥammād und ihre Überlieferung in Spanien; in: *Festschrift Tovar* 1 ff.

Aguadé, J.: Algunos hadices sobre la ocupación de Alejandria por un grupo de Hispano-musulmanes; in: *El Boletín de la Asociación Española de Orientalistas* 12 (1976) 159 ff.

-Ājurrī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Akhlāq al-ʿulamā'*, ed. Fārūq Ḥamāda. Damascus 1972.

-Ājurrī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Sharīʿa*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥāmid al-Fiqī. Cairo 1369/1950.

Ahd Ardashīr, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Beirut 1967.

Ahlwardt, W.: *Anonyme arabische Chronik*, see -Balādhurī, *Ansāb al-ashrāf*.

Ahlwardt, W.: *Sammlungen alter arabischer Dichter*. Berlin 1902.

Ahlwardt, W.: *Verzeichniss der arabischen Handschriften der Königlichen Bibliothek zu Berlin*, 1–10. Berlin 1887–1899.

Ahmad, Aziz: *Studies in Islamic Culture in the Indian Environment*. Oxford 1964.

Ahmad, Aziz and von Grunebaum, G.E.: *Muslim Self-Statement in India and Pakistan 1857–1968*. Wiesbaden 1970.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ahmad, Munir-ud-din: *Muslim Education and the Scholars' Social Status up to the 5th Century Muslim Era in the Light of the Ta'rīkh Baghdād*. Diss. Zürich 1968.

Aḥmad an-Nāṣir: *-Najāt*, see Madelung, W.: *Streitschrift*.

Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal, see Ibn Ḥanbal.

Ahrens, K.: Christliches im Koran. Eine Nachlese; in *ZDMG* 84 (1930) 15 ff.

Ahrens, K.: *Muhammed als Religionsstifter*. Leipzig 1935.

Ahsan, M.M.: *Social life under the Abbasids. 170–289 AH, 786–902 AD*. London/New York/Beirut 1979.

-Ahwānī, Aḥmad Fu'ād: *-Tarbiya fī l-Islām aw at-taʿlīm fī raʿy al-Qābiṣī*. Cairo 1955.

-Ahwāzī, see Allard, Michel: Un pamphlet.

-Ahwāzī, Ḥusayn b. Saʿīd: *-Zuhd*, ed. ʿIrfāniyān. Qum 1979.

ʿAynalquḍāt al-Hamadānī, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: Shakwā l-gharīb and Zubdat al-ḥaqā'iq; in: *Muṣannafāt*, ed. ʿAfīf ʿUsayrān, vol. 1. Tehran 1341 sh./1962 (with separate pagination).

-ʿAyyāshī, Muḥammad b. Masʿūd: *Tafsīr*, ed. Hāshim ar-Rasūlī al-Maḥallātī, 1–2. Qum 1371/1951.

Ajami, M.: *The Alchemy of Glory. The dialectic of truthfulness and untruthfulness in medieval Arabic criticism*. Washington 1988.

Ajami, M.: *The Neckveins of Winter. The Controversy over natural and artificial poetry in medieval Arabic literary criticism*. Leiden 1984.

Akel, Nabih: *Studies in the Social History of the Umayyad Period as revealed in the Kitāb al-Aghānī*. Diss. London 1960.

Akhbār al-ʿAbbās wa-wuldih, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz ad-Dūrī and ʿAbdaljabbār al-Muṭṭalibī. Beirut 1971.

Akhbār Yamūt b. Muzarriʿ, ed. Ibrāhīm Ṣāliḥ; in: *RAAD* 54 (1979) 677 ff.

-Akhfash al-awsaṭ, Saʿīd b. Masʿada: *Maʿānī l-Qur'ān*, ed. Fā'iz Fāris, 1–2. Kuwait 1400/1979.

ʿAlamalhudā, see -Sharīf al-Murtaḍā.

Aland, B.: Mani und Bardesanes. Zur Entstehung des manichäischen Systems; in: *Synkretismus im syrisch-persischen Kulturgebiet*, ed. A. Dietrich. Göttingen 1975: 123 ff.

-ʿAlawī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *Sīrat al-Hādī ilā l-ḥaqq*, ed. Suhayl Zakkār. N.P. 1393/1972.

-ʿAlawī, Saʿīd Bensaʿīd: *-Khiṭāb al-ashʿarī. Musāhama fī dirāsat al-ʿaql al-ʿarabī al-islāmī*. Beirut 1412/1992.

Alexander, Paul J.: *The Byzantine Apocalyptic Tradition*, ed. D. de F. Abrahamse. Berkeley 1985.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Alexander, Paul J.: The Medieval Legend of the Last Roman Emperor; in: *Journal of the Warburg and Courtauld Institutes* 41 (1978) 1 ff.

Alexander, Paul J.: *Religious and Political History and Thought in the Byzantine Empire*. London 1978. (Variorum Reprints).

Alexander von Aphrodisias: *De mixtione* = *Scripta minora*, ed. Ivo Bruns. Berlin 1892 (Supplementum Aristotelicum II 2) 213 ff.

Alexander von Aphrodisias: Maqālat al-Iskandar al-Afrūdīsī fī z-zamān, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī; in: *Commentaires sur Aristote perdus en grec et autres épîtres*. Beirut 1971: 19 ff.

Alexander von Aphrodisias: /?/, see Ruland, H.-J. *Fassung*.

Alexander von Aphrodisias: Quaestiones naturales; in: *Scripta minora*, ed. Ivo Bruns. Berlin 1892 (Supplementum Aristotelicum II 2).

Alexy, R.: *Theorie der juristischen Argumentation*. Frankfurt 1978.

-ʿAlī, ʿAdnān ʿUbayd: Bishr b. al-Muʿtamir. Shiʿruhū wa-ṣaḥīfatuhū al-balāghiyya; in: *RIMA* 31 (1987) 503 ff.

ʿAlī, Jawād: ʿAbdallāh b. Sabaʾ; in: *MMʿIʿI* 6 (1959) 66ff.

ʿAlī, Jawād: Die beiden ersten Safire des Zwölften Imams; in: *Der Islam* 25 (1939) 197 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: -Albisa al-ʿarabiyya fī l-qarn al-awwal al-hijrī; in: *MMʿIʿI* 13 (1966) 41 ff. and 418 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: -ʿAṭāʾ fī l-Ḥijāz; in: *MMʿIʿI* 20 (1970) 37 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: *Baghdād madīnat as-salām*. Paris 1977.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: *Baghdād madīnat as-salām*, 1: *al-Jānib al-gharbī*, 1–2. Baghdad 1985.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: The Foundation of Baghdād; in: *The Islamic City*, ed. A. Hourani and S.M. Stern. Oxford 1970: 87 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: *-Jāḥiẓ wa-kitābuhū fī l-buldān*; in: Majallat Kuliyyat al-Ādāb Baghdād 13 (1970) 439 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: *Khiṭaṭ al-Baṣra wa-minṭaqatihā. Dirāsa fī aḥwālihā al-ʿumrāniyya wal-māliyya fī l-ʿuhūd al-islāmiyya al-ūlā*. Baghdad 1406/1986.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Idārat al-Ḥijāz fī l-ʿuhūd al-islāmiyya al-ūlā; in: *al-Abhāth* 21/2–4 (1968) 3 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: -ʿIlm al-ighrīqī. Muqawwimātuhū wa-naqluhū ilā l-ʿarabiyya; in: *MMʿIʿI* 37/4 (1986) 3 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Imtidād al-ʿArab fī ṣadr al-islām; in: *MMʿIʿI* 32/1–2 (1981) 3 ff. and *MMʿIʿI* 32/3–4 (1981) 3 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Minṭaqat al-Kūfa; in: *Sumer* 21 (1965) 229 ff.

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Minṭaqat Wāsiṭ. Dirāsa tūbūghrāfiyya mustanida ilā l-maṣādir al-adabiyya; in: *Sumer* 26 (1970) 237 ff. and *Sumer* 27 (1971): 153 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Naql kutub al-ʿulūm ilā l-ʿarabīya; in: *MMʿIʿI* 34/2 (1983) 3 ff.
-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Quḍāt Baghdād fī l-ʿaṣr al-ʿabbāsī; in: *MMʿIʿI* 18 (1969) 145 ff.
-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Studies in the topography of Medina (during the 1st century A. H.); in: *IC* 35 (1961) 65 ff.
-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: *-Tanẓīmāt al-ijtimāʿiyya wal-iqtiṣādiyya fī l-Baṣra fī l-qarn al-awwal al-hijrī*, 1–2. Baghdad 1953.
-ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: Taʾrīkh al-ʿulamāʾ wa-fahāris al-muṣannafāt; in: *MMʿIʿI* 34 (1983) 3 ff.
ʿAlī b. Abī l-Faraj al-Baṣrī, Ṣadraddīn: *-Ḥamāsa al-Baṣrīya*, ed. ʿĀdil Jamāl Sulaymān, 1. Cairo 1978.
ʿAlī b. Abī l-Ghanāʾim, Muḥammad al-ʿAlawī: *-Majdī fī ansāb aṭ-Ṭālibiyyīn*, ed. Aḥmad al-Mahdawī ad-Dāmghānī. Qum 1409/1988.
ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Kūfī: *-Istighātha fī bidaʿ ath-thalātha*, 1–2. Tehran N.D.
ʿAlī b. Rabban, see -Ṭabarī.
ʿAlī ar-Riḍā: *Musnad*, ed. ʿAzīzullāh al-ʿUṭāridī, 1–2. Tehran 1392/1972.
ʿAlī ar-Riḍā: *-Risāla adh-dhahabiyya*, Persian translation by Abū ʿAlī Ḥasan b. Ibrāhīm Salmānī in: *Ba-yād-i Khūzistān*, ed. ʿAlī Shaykhulislāmī (= *Majalla-yi Dānishkada-yi Adabiyyāt va-ʿulūm-i insānī* Ṭihrān 25/1–4 (1983) 87 ff.
-ʿAllāma al-Ḥillī, see -Ḥillī, al-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf.
Allard, M.: Les chrétiens à Bagdad; in: *Arabica* 9 (1962) 375 ff.
Allard, M.: Un pamphlet contre al-Ashʿarī; in: *BEO* 23 (1970) 129 ff.
Allard, M.: *Le problème des attributs divins dans la doctrine d'al-Ashʿarī et de ses premiers grands disciples*. Beirut 1965.
Allard, M.: Le Coran selon Muḥāsibī; in: *BEO* 29 (1977) 11 ff.
Allouche, I.S.: Un traité de polémique christiano-musulmane au IXe siècle; in: *Hespéris* 26 (1939) 123 ff.
Almagro, M., Almagro, A., Caballero, L., Zozaya, J.: *Quṣayr ʿAmra. Residencia y baños omeyas en el desierto de Jordania*. Madrid 1975.
Al-Nasser, ʿAbdalmunʿim: The Social Function of Greetings in Arabic; in: *ZAL* 26 (1993) 15 ff.
Alon, I.: Fārābī's Funny Flora. Al-Nawābit as "Opposition"; in: *JRAS* 121/2 (1989) 222 ff.; *Arabica* 37 (1990) 56 ff.
Alon, I.: Ḥikma and Ḥaqq: Divine Attributes?; in: *Festschrift Baneth* 95 ff.
Alonso, M.: *Teología de Averroes* (*Estudios y Documentos*). Madrid-Granada 1947.
-Alousi, Husam Muhi Eldin: *The Problem of Creation in Islamic Thought*. Baghdad 1968.
Al-Rashid, see Rashid.
Alt, A.: Die Weisheit Salomos; in: *ThLZ* 76 (1951) 139 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Altheim, F.: *Die Araber in der Alten Welt* 1–5. Berlin 1964–1969.
Altheim, F.: *Geschichte der Hunnen*, 1–5. Berlin 1959–62.
Altmann, A.: *Studies in Religious Philosophy and Mysticism*. London 1969.
d'Alverny, M.-Th.: Annīya-Anitas; in: *Festschrift Gilson* 59 ff.
d'Alverny, M.-Th. and F. Hudry: Al-Kindi. De radiis; in: *Archives d'histoire doctrinale et littéraire du Moyen Âge* 41 (1974) 139 ff.
Ambros, A.A.: Die Analyse von Sure 112. Kritiken, Synthesen, neue Ansätze; in: *Der Islam* 63 (1986) 219 ff.
-Āmidī, ʿAlī b. Abī ʿAlī: *Abkār al-afkār*, Ms. Berlin, Ahlwardt 1741.
-Āmidī, ʿAlī b. Abī ʿAlī: *-Ihkām fī uṣūl al-aḥkām*, 1–4. Cairo 1332/1914.
-ʿĀmilī, Bahāʾaddīn Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn: *-Kashkūl*, ed. Ṭāhir Aḥmad az-Zāwī, 1–2. Cairo 1382/1961.
-ʿĀmilī, Zaynaddīn ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *Ḥaqāʾiq al-īmān*, ed. Mahdī ar-Rajāʾī. Qum 1409/1989.
-ʿĀmilī, Zaynaddīn ʿAlī b. Yūnus, see -Bayāḍī.
Amīn, Aḥmad: *Ḍuḥā l-Islām*, 1–3. Cairo 1353/1935.
-Amīn, Muḥsin: *Aʿyān ash-shīʿa*, 1–56. Beirut 1380/1960–1382/1963.
-Amīnī, ʿAbdalḥusain b. Aḥmad: *-Ghadīr fī l-kitāb was-sunna wal-adab*, 1–11. Beirut 1387/1967[3].
ʿĀmir b. aṭ-Ṭufail: *Dīwān*, ed. Charles Lyall. Leiden/London 1913.
Amir-Moezzi, M.A.: *Le guide divin dans le Shîʿisme originel. Aux sources de l'ésoterisme en Islam*. LaGrasse 1992.
Amir-Moezzi, M.A.: Notes sur deux traditions "hétérodoxes" imamites; in: *Arabica* 41 (1994) 127 ff.
-ʿĀmirī, Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: *-Amad ʿalā l-abad*, ed. E.K. Rowson. Beirut 1979. – also Everett K. Rowson: *Al-ʿĀmirī on the Afterlife. A translation with commentary*. Diss. Yale 1982 and Everett K. Rowson: *A Muslim philosopher on the soul and its fate. Al-ʿĀmirī's K. al-Amad ʿalā l-abad*. New Haven 1988. (American Oriental Series 70).
-ʿĀmirī, Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: *-Iʿlām bi-manāqib al-lslām*, ed. ʿAbdallāh Ḥāmid Ghurāb. Cairo 1387/1967.
-ʿĀmirī, Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: *-Saʿāda wal-isʿād fī s-sīra al-insānīya*. Facsimile edition by M. Minovi. Wiesbaden 1957.
Ammann, L.: *Vorbild und Vernunft. Die Regelung von Lachen und Scherzen im mittelalterlichen Islam*. Hildesheim 1993.
ʿAmmār al-Baṣrī: *-Burhān* and *-Masāʾil wal-ajwiba*, ed. Michel Hayek under the title: *Apologie et Controverses*. Beirut 1977.
(Pseudo-)Ammonios, see Rudolph, U.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿAmr b. Jumaiʿ: *Muqaddimat at-tawḥīd*, with Commentaries by Dāwūd b. Ibrāhīm at-Tallātī and by Badraddīn ash-Shammākhī, ed. Ibrāhīm Aṭfīyash. Cairo 1353/1934.

Anawati, G., see Gardet and Ibn Sīnā, *Shifāʾ*.

-Anbārī, Abū l-Barakāt ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Muḥammad: *-Inṣāf fī masāʾil al-khilāf*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–2. Cairo 1380/1961[4].

-Anbārī, Abū l-Barakāt ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Muḥammad: *-Nuzhat al-alibbāʾ fī ṭabaqāt al-udabāʾ*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo N.D.

-Anbārī, Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim: *Sharḥ al-Qaṣāʾid as-sabʿ aṭ-ṭiwāl al-jāhiliyyāt*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn. Cairo 1963.

Andrae, T.: *Islamische Mystiker*. Stuttgart 1960.

Andrae, T.: *Die Person Muhammeds in Lehre und Glauben seiner Gemeinde*. Stockholm 1917.

Andrae, T.: *Der Ursprung des Islams und das Christentum*. Stockholm/Uppsala 1926.

(Pseudo-)Andronicus Comnenus: Dialogus contra Judaeos; in: *PG* CXXXIII, Paris 1864, 797 ff.

Annas, J. and Barnes, J.: *The Modes of Scepticism. Ancient texts and modern interpretation*. Cambridge 1985.

-Anṣārī, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *Ṭabaqāt uṣ-ṣūfiyya*, ed. ʿAbdalḥayy Ḥabībī Qandahārī. Kabul 1341/1962.

-Anṣārī, Abū l-Qāsim, see Salmān b. Nāṣir al-Anṣārī.

Ansari, A.R.: *Qaryat al-Fau. A portrait of pre-Islamic civilisation in Saudi Arabia*. London 1982.

-Anṣārī, Zakarīyāʾ b. Muḥammad: *Sharḥ ar-Risāla al-Qushayrīyya*, 1–4. Būlāq 1290/1873.

Ansari, Z.I.: An Early Discussion on Islamic Jurisprudence. Some Notes on al-Radd ʿalā Siyar al-Awzāʿī, in: *Festschrift Mawdudi* 147ff.

Ansari, Z.I.: Islamic Juristic Terminology before Shāfiʿī: a semantic analysis with special reference to Kūfa; in: *Arabica* 19 (1972) 255 ff.

Antes, P.: *Prophetenwunder in der Ashʿarīya bis al-Ġazālī* (*Algazél*). Diss. Freiburg 1970.

(Pseudo-)Apollonios von Tyana: *Sirr al-khalīqa wa-ṣanʿat aṭ-ṭabīʿa*, ed. Ursula Weisser. Aleppo 1979.

ʿAqāʾid as-salaf lil-aʾimma Ibn Ḥanbal wal-Bukhārī wa-Ibn Qutayba wa-ʿUthmān ad-Dārimī, ed. ʿAlī Sāmī an-Nashshār and ʿAmmār aṭ-Ṭālibī. Alexandria 1971.

Arabskij anonim XI veka, ed. P.A. Grjaznevič. Moscow 1960.

Arazi, A.: Le cas d'Abū Djaʿfar al-Zawzanī, un poète type du milieu Khurāsānien; in: *Festschrift Baneth* 275 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Arazi, A.: Matériaux pour l'étude du conflit de préséance entre la Mekke et Médine; in: *JSAI* 5 (1984) 177 ff.

Arazi, A.: Noms de vêtements et vêtements d'après *al-Aḥādīṯ al-ḥisān fī faḍl al-ṭaylasān* d'al-Suyūṭī; in: *Arabica* 23 (1976) 109ff.

Arazi, A. and Elʿad, A.: 'L'Epître á l'Armée'. Al-Ma'mūn et la seconde Daʿwa; in: *SI* 66 (1987) 27 ff. and 67 (1988) 29 ff.

Arazi, A. and Elʿad, A.: Al-Ināfa fī rutbat al-Xilāfa de Ǧalāl al-Dīn al-Suyūṭī; in: *IOS* 8 (1978) 230 ff.

Arberry, A.J. (ed.): *The Chester Beatty Library. A handlist of the Arabic mss.*, 1–8. Dublin 1955–66.

Arberry, A.J.: *Discourses of Rūmī*. London 1961.

Arberry, A.J.: A Ḥanbalī Tract on the Eternity of the Qur'ān; in: *Islamic Quarterly* 3 (1956) 16 ff.

Arberry, A.J.: *A Sufi Martyr. The Apologia of ʿAin al-Quḍāt al-Hamadhānī*. London 1969.

-Ardabīlī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Jāmiʿ ar-ruwāt*, 1–2. Tehran 1331 sh./1952.

van Arendonk, Cornelis: *De Opkomst van het zaidietische imamaat in Yemen*. Leiden 1919.

Arendzen, J.: *Theodori Abu Kurra de cultu imaginum*. Diss. Bonn 1877.

Arioli, A.: La rivolta di Abū Sarāyā. Appunti per una tipologia del leader islamico; in: *Annali della Facoltà di Lingue e Letterature Straniere di Ca' Foscari (XIII 3), Ser. Orientale* 5 (1974) 189 ff.

Arioli, A.: Ṣāḥib/aṣḥāb, waǧh/wuǧūh, ʿayn/ʿuyūn nei testi di 'ilm al-riǧāl; in: B. Scarcia Amoretti (ed.), *Onomastica e trasmissione del sapere nell'Islam medievale*, Rome 1992: 1 ff.

Aristotle: *Opera*, ed. J. Bekker, 1–5. Berlin 1831–1870.

Aristotle: *De anima*, Arabic translation by Isḥāq b. Ḥunayn under the title: *Fī n-nafs*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī. Cairo 1954.

Aristotle: *Historia animalium*, Arabic translation by Yūḥannā b. al-Biṭrīq under the title: *Ṭibāʿ al-ḥayawān*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī. Kuwait 1977.

Aristotle: *Lettre d'Aristote à Alexandre sur la politique envers les cités*, edited and translated into French by J. Bielawski, with comments by M. Plezia. Breslau, Warsaw, Krakau 1970.

Aristotle: *Aristoteles' Meteorologie in arabischer und lateinischer Übersetzung. Textkritische Ausgabe des 1. Buches*, ed. P.L. Schoonheim. Diss. Leiden 1978.

Aristotle: *Nikomachische Ethik*, Trans. F. Dirlmeier. Berlin 1956. (Aristoteles: *Werke*. German translation edited by E. Grumach).

Aristotle: *Organon*, Arabic version., ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī under the title: *Manṭiq Arisṭū*, 1–3. Cairo 1948–1952.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Aristotle: *De partibus animalium*, Arabic translation by Yūḥannā b. al-Biṭrīq under the title: *Ajzāʾ al-ḥayawān*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī. Kuwait 1978. – Ed. Remke Kruk under the title: *The Arabic Version of Aristotle's Parts of animals. Book XI–XIX of the Kitāb al-Ḥayawān*. Amsterdam 1979. (Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen, Afd. Letterkunde, N.R. 97).

Aristotle: *Physik*, Arabic translation by Isḥāq b. Ḥunayn under the title: -*Ṭabīʿa*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī, 1–2. Cairo 1384/1964–1385/1965.

Arjomand, S.A.: *The Shadow of God and the Hidden Imam*. Chicago/London 1984.

Arkoun, M.: Le concept de raison islamique; in: *Annuaire de l'Afrique du Nord* 18 (1979) 305 ff.

Arkoun, M.: *L'Islam, morale et politique*. Paris 1986.

Armalé, Isaac: Qiṣṣat Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbdalquddūs maʿa rāhib aṣ-Ṣīn; in: *Mashriq* 24 (1926) 274 ff. and 334 ff.

Arnaldez, R.: *Grammaire et théologie chez Ibn Ḥazm de Cordoue. Essai sur la structure et les conditions de la pensée musulmane*. Paris 1956.

Arnold, E.N.: A Key and Annotated Check List to the Lizards and Amphisbaenians of Arabia; in: *Fauna of Saudi Arabia* 8 (1986) 385 ff.

Arnold, E.N.: Reptiles of Saudi Arabia. A Review of the Lizards Genus Shtenodactylus (Reptilia: Gekkonidae); in: *Fauna of Saudi Arabia* 2 (1980) 368 ff.

-Aʿshā: *Dīwān of al-Aʿshā*, ed. R. Geyer. London 1928. (GMS, NS 6).

Asad b. Mūsā b. Ibrāhīm al-Umawī: -*Zuhd*, ed. R.G. Khoury. Wiesbaden 1976.

Asadī Ṭūsī: *Garshāspnāma = Le Livre de Gerchasp*, 1: ed. C. Huart. Paris 1926. – 2: transl. H. Massé. Paris 1951.

-ʿAsalī, Khālid: *Jahm b. Ṣafwān wa-makānatuhū fī l-fikr al-islāmī*. Baghdad 1965.

-Aʿsam, ʿAbdalamīr: *History of Ibn ar-Rīwandī the Heretic./Taʾrīkh Ibn ar-Rēwandī al-mulḥid*. Beirut 1975.

-Aʿsam, ʿAbdalamīr: *Ibn ar-Rīwandī's K. Faḍīḥat al-Muʿtazila. Analytical Study of Ibn ar-Rīwandī's method in his criticism of the Rational Foundation of Polemics in Islam*. Beirut/Paris 1975–1977.

-Aʿsam, ʿAbdalamīr: *Ibn ar-Rēwandī fī l-marājiʿ al-ʿarabiyya al-ḥadītha./Ibn ar-Rīwandī in the Modern Arabic References*, 1–2. Beirut 1978–9.

-Aʿsam, ʿAbdalamīr: Wathīqa muhimma tataʿallaqu bi-Ibn ar-Rāwandī tabʿan lil-Māturīdī fī Kitāb at-Tawḥīd; in: *Majalla Kulliyat al-Ādāb Baghdād* 19 (1976) 8 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Ashʿarī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl: *-Ibāna ʿan uṣūl ad-diyāna*. Hyderabad (1321). – English translation by W.C. Klein under the title: *The Elucidation of Islam's Foundation*. New Haven 1940. (American Oriental Series 19).

-Ashʿarī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl: *-Lumaʿ*, in: McCarthy, R.J., *The Theology of al-Ashʿarī*. Beirut 1953.

-Ashʿarī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl: *Maqālāt al-Islāmiyyīn wa-khtilāf al-muṣallīn*, ed. H. Ritter, 1–2 and Indices. Constantinople 1929–33 (= BI 1 a–c) – ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–2. Cairo 1369/1950–1373/1954.

-Ashʿarī, Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl: *Risālat Istiḥsān al-ḥawḍ fī ʿilm al-kalām = K. al-Ḥaththʿalā l-baḥth*, ed. R.J. McCarthy, *The Theology of al-Ashʿarī*. 87 ff. – Ed. R.M. Frank; in: *MIDEO* 18 (1988) 83 ff.

Ashtor, E.: *Histoire des prix et des salaires dans l'Orient médiéval*. Paris 1969.

Ashtor, E.: *The Jews of Muslim Spain*. Philadelphia 1973.

Ashtor, E.: *A Social and Economic History of the Near East in the Middle Ages*. London, Glasgow, Sydney 1976.

ʿĀṣī, Ḥasan: *-Tafsīr al-qurʿānī wal-lugha aṣ-ṣūfīya fī falsafat Ibn Sīnā*. Beirut 1983.

Asín-Palacios, M.: *Abenmasarra y su escuela. Orígenes de la filosofia hispano-musulmana*. Madrid 1914. – English translation by Howard W. Yoder and Elmer H. Douglas under the title: *The Mystical Philosophy of Ibn Masarra and his Followers*. Leiden 1978.

Asín-Palacios, M.: *La escatología musulmana en la Divina Comedia*. Madrid 1919.

Asín-Palacios, M.: *Huellas del Islam*. Madrid 1941.

Asín-Palacios, M.: Los precedentes musulmanes del "pari" de Pascal; in: *Boletín de la Biblioteca Menendez Pelayo* 2 (1920) 171 ff.

Asín-Palacios, M.: *Obras escogidas*, 1–3. Madrid 1946–48.

-ʿAskarī, see Abū Aḥmad and Abū Hilāl.

-Aṣmaʿī, ʿAbdalmalik b. Qurayb: *-Nabāt wash-shajar*, ed. A. Haffner in: *Dix anciens traités de philologie arabe*. Beirut 1914²: 18 ff.

Asmussen, J.P.: Der Manichäismus als Vermittler literarischen Gutes; in: *Temenos* 2 (1966) 5 ff.

-Asnāwī, Jamāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. al-Ḥasan: *Ṭabaqāt ash-Shāfiʿiyya*, ed. ʿAbdallāh al-Jubūrī, 1–2. Baghdad 1391/1971.

ʿAshshāsh, Ṭayyib: Abū ṭ-Ṭufayl ʿĀmir b. Wāthila al-Kinānī, akhbāruhū wa-ashʿāruh; in: *Ḥawliyyāt al-Jāmiʿa at-Tūnisiyya* 10 (1973) 171 ff.

-Astarābādī, Mīrzā Muḥammad: *Manhaj al-maqāl*. N.P. [Tehran] 1307/1889.

-ʿAṭawī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: Shiʿr al-ʿAṭawī, ed. Muḥammad Jabbār al-Muʿaybid; in: *Mawrid* 1/1–2 (1971) 71 ff. = *Shuʿarāʾ Baṣriyyūn min al-qarn ath-tālith al-hijrī*, Baghdad 1977. 5 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ateş, A.: Two Works of Al-Muḥāsibī; in: *Festschrift Caskel* 37 ff.

Ateş, Süleyman: *Sülemî ve tasavvufî tefsîri*. Istanbul 1969.

ʿAthamina, Khalil: Aʿrāb and Muhājirūn in the environment of Amṣār; in: *SI* 66 (1987) 5 ff.

ʿAthamina, Khalil: Arab Settlement during the Umayyad Caliphate; in: *JSAI* 8 (1986) 185 ff.

ʿAthamina, Khalil: The Black Banners and the Socio-Political Significance of Flags and Slogans; in: *Arabica* 36 (1989) 320 ff.

ʿAthamina, Khalil: Al-Nabiyy al-Umiyy [sic]. An Inquiry into the Meaning of a Qurʾanic Verse; in: *Der Islam* 69 (1992) 61 ff.

ʿAthamina, Khalil: Al-Qaṣaṣ. Its emergence, religious origin and its socio-political impact on early Muslim Society; in: *SI* 76 (1992) 53 ff.

ʿAthamina, Khalil: Taxation Reforms in Early Islamic Khurasan. A Reassessment; in: *Der Islam* 65 (1988) 272 ff.

Atlas zur Kirchengeschichte. Die christlichen Kirchen in Geschichte und Gegenwart, ed. Hubert Jedin, Kenneth Scott Latourette *et al.*, Freiburg 1970.

ʿAṭṭār, Farīduddīn: *Tadhkirat ul-awliyāʾ*, ed. R.A. Nicholson, 1–2. London/Leiden 1905–7.

Attema, D.S.: *De mohammedaansche opvattingen omtrent het tijdstip van den Jongsten Dag en zijn voorteekenen*. Amsterdam 1942.

ʿAṭwān, Ḥusayn: *-Firaq al-islāmiyya fī bilād ash-Shām fī l-ʿaṣr al-umawī*. Amman 1986.

ʿAṭwān, Ḥusayn: *-Qirāʾāt al-qurʾāniyya fī bilād ash-Shām*. Beirut 1402/1982.

Audebert, Cl.-Fr.: *Al-Ḫaṭṭābī et l'inimitabilité du Coran. Traduction et introduction au Bayān iʿǧāz al-Qurʾān*. Damascus 1982.

Augenheilkunde im Islam. Texte, Studien und Übersetzungen, ed. Fuat Sezgin, 1–4. Frankfurt 1986.

Aus b. Ḥajar: *Dīwān*, edited and translated into German by R. Geyer under the title: *Gedichte und Fragmente des Aus ibn Ḥajar*. SBAW Vienna, vol. 126/1892. – Ed. Muḥammad Yūsuf Najm. Beirut 1960.

Avi-Jonah, M.: *The Jews of Palestine. A political history from the Bar Kokhba War to the Arab Conquest*. Oxford 1976.

Awn, P.J.: *Satan's Tragedy and Redemption. Iblīs in Sufi psychology*. Leiden 1983.

Ayalon, D.: Egypt as a Dominant Factor in Syria and Palestine during the Islamic Period; in: *Egypt and Palestine. A Millenium of Association* (*868–1948*), ed. A. Cohen and G. Baer. Jerusalem 1984: 17 ff.

Ayalon, D.: On the Term Khādim in the Sense of "Eunuch" in the Early Muslim Sources; in: *Arabica* 32 (1985) 289 ff.

Aʿyān ash-Shīʿa, see -Amīn, Muḥsin.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Aydın, Hüseyin: *Muhasibi'nin Tasavvuf Felsefesi*. Ankara 1976.

Ayoub, M.: Divine preordination and human hope. A study of the concept of badāʾ in Imāmī Shīʿī tradition; in: *JAOS* 106 (1986) 623 ff.

Ayoub, M.: The Speaking Qurʾān and the Silent Qurʾān. A Study of the Principles and Development of Imāmī Shīʾī tafsīr; in: *Approaches to the History of the Interpretation of the Qurʾān*, ed. Andrew Rippin. Oxford 1988: 177 ff.

Ayyoub, G.: Remarques sur la syntaxe des Afʿāl al-qulūb; in: *Analyses Théorie* 1 (1980) 1 ff.

Azami, M.M.: *On Schacht's Origins of Muhammadan Jurisprudence*. Riyāḍ 1985.

Azar, R.: *Der Begriff der Substanz in der frühen christlich-arabischen und islamischen Gotteslehre*. Diss. Bonn 1967.

-Azdī, ʿAbdalghanī: *-Mutawārīn*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥasan Āl Yāsīn: in: RAAD 50 (1975) 552 ff.

-Azdī, Yazīd b. Muḥammad b. Iyās: *Taʾrīkh al-Mauṣil*, ed. ʿAlī Ḥabība. Cairo 1387/1967.

-Azharī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Tahdhīb al-lugha*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–16. Cairo 1964–1975.

-Azkawī, Muḥammad b. Jaʿfar: *-Jāmiʿ*, ed. ʿAbdalmunʿim ʿĀmir, 1–3. Oman 1981–2.

Azmi, M.M.: *Studies in Early Hadith Literature, with a critical edition of some early texts*. Beirut 1968. – also see above: Azami.

Bacharach, J.: *Laqab for a Future Caliph. The Case of the Abbasid al-Mahdī*; in: JAOS 113 (1993) 271 ff.

Back, M.: *Die sassanidischen Staatsinschriften*. Leiden 1978.

Bacon, E.: *Vanished Civilizations. Forgotten Peoples of the Ancient World*. London 1967.

Badawī, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Commentaires sur Aristote perdus en grec et autres épîtres*. Beirut 1971. (Recherches ILO 1A).

Badawī, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Influences islamiques sur la littérature française à l'époque classique*; in: SI 45 (1977) 5 ff.

Badawī, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Manṭiq Arisṭū*, 1–3. Cairo 1948–52.

Badawī, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Min taʾrīkh al-ilḥād fī l-Islām*. Cairo 1948.

Badawī, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Shahīdat al-ʿishq al-ilāhī Rābiʿa al-ʿAdawīya*. Cairo 1962[2].

Badawī, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Shaṭaḥāt aṣ-Ṣūfīya. I: Abū Yazīd al-Bisṭāmī*. Cairo 1949.

Badīʿazzamān al-Hamadānī, Aḥmad b. Ḥusain: *-Maqāmāt*. Beirut 1388/1968.

Badīʿazzamān al-Hamadānī, Aḥmad b. Ḥusain: *Rasāʾil*. Istanbul 1298/1881. – Cairo 1346/1928[4].

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Bādīsī, ʿAbdalḥaqq: *-Maqṣad*, French translation by G.S. Colin; in: *Archives Marocaines* 26 (1926) 1 ff.

Badr, ʿAbdallāh Abū s-Suʿūd: *Tafsīr Qatāda. Dirāsa lil-mufassir wa-minhāj tafsīrihī*. Cairo 1399/1979.

Baffioni, Carmela: *Atomismo e antiatomismo nel pensiero islamico*. Naples 1982.

Baffioni, Carmela: *Valore "filosofico" dell'atomismo del kalām*, in: AIUON 40 (1980) 243 ff.

-Baghdādī, ʿAbdalqādir b. ʿUmar: *Khizānat al-adab wa-lubb lubāb lisān al-ʿarab*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–4. Cairo 1387/1967–1389/1969.

-Baghdādī, ʿAbdalqāhir b. Ṭāhir: *-Farq bayna l-firaq*, ed. Muḥammad Badr. Cairo 1328/1910. – ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd. Cairo N.D. – English translation by K. Ch. Chambers Seelye under the title: *Moslem Schisms and Sects*. New York 1966. (Columbia University Oriental Studies 15).

-Baghdādī, ʿAbdalqāhir b. Ṭāhir: *-Milal wan-niḥal*, ed. A.N. Nader. Beirut 1970.

-Baghdādī, ʿAbdalqāhir b. Ṭāhir: *Uṣūl ad-dīn*. Istanbul 1928.

Bağdatlı Ismail Paşa: *Īḍāḥ al-maknūn fī dh-dhayl ʿalā Kashf aẓ-ẓunūn*, ed. Şerefettin Yaltkaya and Kilisli Rifat Bilge, 1–2. Istanbul 1971–72[2].

Bağdatlı Ismail Paşa: *Hadīyat al-ʿārifīn. Asmāʾ al-muʾallifīn wa-āthār al-muṣannifīn*, ed. Kilisli Rifat Bilge *et al.*, 1–2. Istanbul 1951.

-Bājī, Abū l-Walīd: *Iḥkām al-fuṣūl fī aḥkām al-uṣūl*, ed. ʿAbdalmajīd Turkī. Beirut 1407/1986.

Bajīya, Ṣāliḥ: *-Ibāḍiyya bil-Jarīd fī l-ʿuṣūr al-islāmiyya al-ūlā*. Tunis 1396/1976.

Bahjat, Mujāhid Muṣṭafā: *Shiʿr al-imām al-mujāhid ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak*; in: RIMA 27 (1983) 9 ff. and 455 ff., Addendum ib. 28/1984/311 ff.

-Baḥrānī, Hāshim b. Sulaymān: *-Burhān fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān*, ed. Maḥmūd b. Jaʿfar al-Mūsawī az-Zarandī, 1–5. Tehran 1374/1954–1375/1955.

-Baḥrānī, Mītham b. ʿAlī: *Qawāʿid al-marām fī ʿilm al-kalām*. Qum 1398/1978.

Baḥshal, Aslam b. Sahl al-Wāsiṭī: *Taʾrīkh Wāsiṭ*, ed. Kurkīs ʿAwwād. Baghdad 1387/1967.

Bailey, C.: *The Greek Atomism and Epicurus*. Oxford 1928.

Bailey, H.W.: *Zoroastrian Problems in the Ninth-Century Books*. [2]Oxford 1971.

-Bakrī, Abū ʿUbayd ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Faṣl al-maqāl fī sharḥ Kitāb al-Amthāl*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Beirut 1391/1971.

-Bakrī, Abū ʿUbayd ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbdalʿazīz: *-Masālik wal-mamālik*. Extract: *-Mughrib fī dhikr bilād Ifrīqiya wal-Maghrib*, edited and translated into French by MacGuckin de Slane under the title: *Description de l'Afrique septentrionale*. Algiers 1910[2].

-Bakrī, Abū ʿUbayd ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Muʿjam mā staʿjam min asmāʾ al-bilād wal-mawāḍiʿ*, ed. Muṣṭafā as-Saqqāʾ, 1–4. Cairo 1364/1945–1371/1951.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Bakrī, Abū ʿUbayd ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Simṭ al-laʾālī fī sharḥ al-Amālī*, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz al-Maymanī, 1–3. Cairo 1354/1935–36.
-Balādhurī, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *Ansāb al-ashrāf*,
I, ed. Muḥammad Ḥamīdullāh. Cairo 1959.
II, ed. Muḥammad Bakrī al-Maḥmūdī. Beirut 1974.
III, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz ad-Dūrī. Beirut 1398/1978.
IV$_1$, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Beirut 1400/1979./until p. 480 identical to
IV$_1$, ed. M. Schloessinger and M.J. Kister. Jerusalem 1971 likewise IV B, ed. M. Schloessinger. Jerusalem 1938.
V, ed. S.D.F. Goitein. Jerusalem 1936.
XI, ed. W. Ahlwardt, *Anonyme arabische Chronik*. Greifswald 1883.
Ms. Istanbul, Reisülküttap 598.
-Balādhurī, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *Futūḥ al-buldān*, ed. Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid, 1–2. Cairo (1957).
Balʿamī, see Ṭabarī.
-Balawī, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *Sīrat Aḥmad b. Ṭūlūn*, ed. Muḥammad Kurd ʿAlī. Damascus 1358/1939.
-Balawī, Bishr b. Abī Kubār, see Qāḍī, W.
Balbaʿ, ʿAbdalḥakīm: *Adab al-Muʿtazila ilā nihāyat al-qarn ar-rābiʿ al-hijrī*. Cairo 1959.
Baldauf, I.: *Die Knabenliebe in Mittelasien, Bacabozlik*. Berlin 1988.
Baldick, J.: *Mystical Islam. An Introduction to Sufism*. London 1989.
Baljon, J.M.S.: *The 'Amr of God' in the Koran*; in: AO 23 (1959) 7 ff.
Baljon, J.M.S.: *Religion and Thought of Shāh Walī Allāh Dihlawī*. Leiden 1986.
Baljon, J.M.S.: *'To Seek the Face of God' in Koran and Hadith*; in: AO 21 (1953) 254 ff.
-Balkhī, Abū l-Qāsim ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad: *Dhikr al-Muʿtazila*, see -Kaʿbī.
Baltes, M.: *Die Weltentstehung des platonischen Timaios nach den antiken Interpreten*, 1–2. Leiden 1976–78.
Bang, W.: *Manichäische Erzähler*; in: Le Muséon 44 (1931) 1 ff.
-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. aṭ-Ṭayyib: *-Bayān ʿan al-farq bayna l-muʿjizāt wal-karāmāt wal-ḥiyal wal-kahāna was-siḥr wan-naranjāt*, ed. R.J. McCarthy. Beirut 1958.
-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. aṭ-Ṭayyib: *Iʿjāz al-Qurʾān*, ed. Aḥmad Ṣaqr. Cairo 1963.
-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. aṭ-Ṭayyib: *-Intiṣār lil-Qurʾān*. Facsimile. Frankfurt 1986. (Veröffentlichungen des Institutes für Geschichte der Arabisch-Islamischen Wissenschaften 40).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. aṭ-Ṭayyib: *Nukat al-intiṣār li-naql al-Qur'ān*, ed. Muḥammad Zaghlūl Salām. Alexandria N.D.[3]

-Bāqillānī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. aṭ-Ṭayyib: *-Tamhīd*, ed. R.J. McCarthy. Beirut 1957.

Bar-Asher, M.M.: *Deux traditions hétérodoxes dans les anciens commentaires imāmites du Coran*; in: Arabica 37 (1990) 291 ff.

Barbier de Meynard, M.: *Le Seid Himyarite, recherches sur la vie et les œuvres d'un poète hérétique du IIe siècle de l'hégire*; in: JA 4 (1874) 159 ff.

Bardy, G.: *Les Trophées de Damas. Controverse judéo-chrétienne du VIIe siècle*; in: PO 15 (1920) 171 ff.

Bargebuhr, F.P.: *Salomo ibn Gabirol. Ostwestliches Dichtertum*. Wiesbaden 1976.

Barhebraeus: *Chronicon ecclesiasticum*, ed. J.B. Abbeloos and Th.J. Lamy, 1–3. Louvain, Paris 1872–77.

Barhebraeus: *The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj commonly known as Bar Hebraeus, being the first part of his political history of the world*, edited and translated into English by E.A. Wallis Budge, 1–2. London 1932.

Barnes, J.: *The Toils of Scepticism*. Cambridge 1990.

Baron, S.W.: *A Social and Religious History of the Jews*, 1–14. New York 1952–1969[2].

-Barqī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Maḥāsin*. Najaf 1384/1964.

-Barqī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Rijāl*, ed. Kāẓim al-Mūsawī al-Mayāmawī. Tehran 1342 sh./1963.

-Barrādī, Abū l-Faḍl b. Ibrāhīm: *-Jawāhir al-muntaqāt*. Cairo 1886.

Barth, K.: *Kirchliche Dogmatik*, I: Die Lehre vom Wort Gottes. Zürich 1975[9]. – II: Die Lehre von Gott. Zürich 1987[7].

Barthold, W.: *An Historical Geography of Iran*, English translation by S. Soucek, ed. C.E. Bosworth. Princeton 1984.

Barthold, W.: *Four Studies on the History of Central Asia*, 1–3. Leiden 1962.

Barthold, W.: *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*. London 1968[3].

Barthold, W.: *Zwölf Vorlesungen über die Geschichte der Türken Mittelasiens*. Berlin 1935.

Bartholomäus von Edessa: *Confutatio Agareni*, ed. K.-P. Todt. Würzburg, Altenberge 1988.

Bashear, S.: *Abraham's Sacrifice of his Son and Related Issues*; in: Der Islam 67 (1990) 243 ff.

Bashear, S. (Bashīr, Sulaymān): *Muqaddima fī t-ta'rīkh al-ākhar = An Introduction to the Other History. Towards a new reading of Islamic Tradition*. Jerusalem 1984.

Bashear, S.: *Yemen in early Islam*; in: Arabica 36 (1989) 327 ff.

Bashshār b. Burd: *Dīwān*, ed. Muḥammad aṭ-Ṭāhir ʿĀshūr, 1–3. Cairo 1369/1950–1376/1957.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Bates, M.L.: *History, Geography and Numismatics in the first century of Islamic Coinage*; in: Revue Suisse de Numismatique 65 (1986) 231 ff.

Bates, M.L.: *Islamic Coins*. New York 1982.

Bates, M.L.: *Islamic Numismatics*; in: MESA Bulletin 12/1978, nr. 2/1 ff. and nr. 3/2 ff. as well as 13/1979, nr. 1/3 ff. and nr. 2/1 ff.

Batunsky, M.: *Recent Soviet Islamology*; in: Religion 12 (1982) 365 ff.

Bauer, H.: *Die Dogmatik al-Ghazālī's nach dem 2. Buch seines Hauptwerkes*. Halle 1912.

Bauer, Th.: *Das Pflanzenbuch des Abū Ḥanīfa ad-Dīnawarī. Inhalt, Aufbau, Quellen*. Wiesbaden 1988.

Bauer, W.: *Griechisch-deutsches Wörterbuch zu den Schriften des Neuen Testaments und der übrigen urchristlichen Literatur*. Berlin 1958[5].

Baumstark, A.: *Geschichte der syrischen Literatur*. Bonn 1922.

Bausani, A.: *Some considerations on three problems of the Anti-Aristotelian controversy between al-Bīrūnī and Ibn Sīnā;* in: *Akten des VII. Kongresses für Arabistik und Islamwissenschaft. Göttingen 15. bis 22. August 1974*, ed. A. Dietrich. Göttingen 1976. 74 ff.

-Bayāḍī, Aḥmad b. Ḥasan: *Ishārat al-marām min ʿibārat al-imām*, ed. Yūsuf ʿAbdarrazzāq. Cairo 1368/1949.

-Bayāḍī, Zaynaddīn ʿAlī b. (Muḥammad b.) Yūnus al-ʿĀmilī: *-Durr al-manthūr min al-maʾthūr wa-ghair al-maʾthūr*, 1–2. Qum 1398/1978.

-Bayāḍī, Zaynaddīn ʿAlī b. (Muḥammad b.) Yūnus al-ʿĀmilī: *-Ṣirāṭ al-mustaqīm ilā mustaḥiqqī t-taqdīm*. Tehran 1384/1964.

-Bayḍāwī, ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmar: *Ṭawāliʿ al-anwār*, in: Shamsaddīn b. Maḥmūd al-Iṣfahānī, *Sharh maṭāliʿ al-anẓār*. Cairo 1323/1905.

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Aḥkām al-Qurʾān*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid b. al-Ḥasan al-Kautharī. Beirut 1395/1975.

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Asmāʾ waṣ-ṣifāt*. Beirut 1405/1985 (Neudruck der Ausgabe Cairo, Maṭbaʿat as-Saʿāda 1358/1939).

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Dalāʾil an-nubuwwa*, 1–2. Medina 1389/1969.

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Iʿtiqād ʿalā madhhab as-salaf ahl as-sunna wal-jamāʿa*, ed. Aḥmad Mursī. Cairo 1380/1961.

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Manāqib ash-Shāfiʿī*, ed. Aḥmad Ṣaqr, 1–2. Cairo 1391/1971.

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Shuʿab al-īmān*, ed. Abū Hājar Muḥammad as-Saʿīd Zaghlūl, 1–7 and Indices. Beirut 1410/1990.

-Bayhaqī, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Sunan al-kubrā*, 1–10. Hyderabad 1344/1925–1356/1937.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Bayhaqī, ʿAlī b. Zayd Ibn Funduq: *Ġurar al-amthāl wa-durar al-aqwāl*, ed. H. El-Saghir, *Abū l-Ḥasan al-Baihaqī und seine Sprichwörtersammlung Ġurar al-amthāl wa-durar al-aqwāl*. Diss. Frankfurt 1984.

-Bayhaqī, ʿAlī b. Zayd Ibn Funduq: *Tatimmat Ṣiwān al-ḥikma*, ed. Mohammad Shafīʿ, 1: Arabic Text, 2: Persian Version. Lahore 1935.

-Bayhaqī, Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad: *-Maḥāsin wal-masāwī*, ed. F. Schwally. Gießen 1902.

-Bayhaqī, Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn: *Tārīkh-i Masʿūdī*, ed. ʿAlī Akbar Fayyāż. Mashhad 1350/1971.

-Bayyūmī, Muṣliḥ Saiyid: *al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī*. Cairo 1980.

de Beaurecueil, S. de Laugier: *Esquisse d'une biographie de Khwāja ʿAbdallāh Anṣārī*. II: *Le maître*, in: MIDEO 5 (1958) 47 ff.

Beck, E.: *Bardesanes und seine Schule bei Ephrem*; in: Le Muséon 91 (1978) 271 ff.

Beck, E.: *Eine christliche Parallele zu den Paradiesesjungfrauen im Korans*; in: OCP 14 (1948) 398 ff.

Beck, E.: *Die dogmatisch religiöse Einstellung des Grammatikers Yaḥyā b. Ziyād al-Farrāʾ*; in: Le Muséon 64 (1951) 187 ff.

Beck, E.: *Les Houris du Coran et Ephrem le Syrien*; in: MIDEO 6 (1959–61) 405 ff.

Beck, E.: *Die Hyle bei Markion nach Ephrem*; in: OCP 44 (1978) 5 ff.

Beck, E.: *Iblīs und Mensch, Satan und Adam. Der Werdegang einer koranischen Erzählung*; in: Le Muséon 89 (1976) 195 ff.

Beck, Hans-Georg: *Kirche und theologische Literatur im byzantinischen Reich*. Munich 1977.

Beck, H.L.: *L'Image d'Idrīs II, ses descendants de Fās et la politique sharīfienne des sultans marīnides* (*659–869/1258–1465*). Leiden 1989.

Beck, Hildebrand: *Vorsehung und Vorherbestimmung in der theologischen Literatur der Byzantiner*. Rome 1937. (Orientalia Christiana Analecta 114).

Becker, C.H.: *Islamstudien. Vom Werden und Wesen der islamischen Welt*, 1–2. Leipzig 1924–32.

Becker, C.H.: *Das Reich der Ismaeliten im koptischen Danielbuch;* in: *Nachrichten von der Königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen. Philologisch-historische Klasse* (1916) 7 ff.

Beckwith, Ch. I.: *The Tibetan Empire in Central Asia. A History of the struggle for great power among Tibetans, Turks, Arabs, and Chinese during the early Middle Ages*. Princeton 1987.

Beeston, A.F.L.: *The epistle on singing-girls of Jāḥiẓ*. Warminster 1980.

Beeston, A.F.L.: *Selections from the poetry of Bashshār*. Cambridge 1977.

Beeston, A.F.L.: *Two Biʾr Ḥimā inscriptions re-examined*; in: BSOAS 48 (1985) 42 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Belenickij, A.: *Zentralasien*, ed. Gerhard Doerfer. Munich 1978. (Archaeologia Mundi).

Bell, J.N.: *Love Theory in Later Ḥanbalite Islam*. Albany 1979.

Bell, R.: *Introduction to the Qur'ān*. Edinburgh 1953.

Bell, R.: *Muḥammad's Pilgrimage Proclamation*; in: JRAS 1937, 233 ff.

Bell, R.: *The Qur'ān. Translated with a critical rearrangement of the Surahs*, 1–2. Edinburgh 1937–39.

Bellamy, J.A.: *The Impact of Islam on early Arabic Poetry*; in: Festschrift Watt 141 ff.

Bellamy, J.A.: *Sex and Society in Islamic Popular Literature*; in: Society and the Sexes in Medieval Islam. Ed. Afaf Lutfi al-Sayyid-Marsot. Malibu 1979, 23 ff.

Bellamy, J.A.: *Sources of Ibn Abī l-Dunyā's Kitāb Maqtal Amīr al-mu'minīn 'Alī*; in: JAOS 104 (1984) 3 ff.

Bello, I.A.: *The Medieval Islamic Controversy between Philosophy and Orthodoxy*. Leiden 1989.

Belyaev, E.A.: *Arabs, Islam and the Arab Caliphate in the Early Middle Ages*. Jerusalem 1969.

Ben Shammai, H.: *Attitudes of some Early Karaites towards Islam*; in: J. Twersky, *Studies in Medieval Jewish History and Literature*, II 3 ff.

Ben Shammai, H.: *Qirqisānī on the Oneness of God*; in: JQR 73 (1982) 105 ff.

Ben Shammai, H.: *Studies in Karaite Atomism*; in: JSAI 6 (1985) 243 ff.

Bencheikh, Jamel E.: *Les secrétaires poètes et animateurs de cénacles aux IIe et IIIe siècles de l'Hégire*; in: JA 263 (1975) 267 ff.

van Berchem, M.: *Corpus Inscriptionum Arabicarum*, 1–9. Paris 1894 – Cairo 1910.

van den Bergh, S.: *Die Epitome zur Metaphysik des Averroes übersetzt*. Leiden 1924.

van den Bergh, S.: *Umriß der muhammedanischen Wissenschaften nach Ibn Ḫaldūn*. Leiden 1912. Also see Ibn Rushd: *Tahāfut at-Tahāfut*.

Bergsträsser, G.: *Ḥunain b. Isḥāq. Über die syrischen und arabischen Galenübersetzungen*, edited and translated into German by G. Bergsträsser. Leipzig 1925. (Abhandlungen für die Kunde des Morgenlandes 17, 2).

Bergsträsser, G.: *Die Koranlesung des Ḥasan von Baṣra;* in: *Islamica* 2 (1926) 11 ff.

Berkey, J.: *The Transmission of Knowledge in Medieval Cairo. A Social History of Islamic Education*. Princeton 1992.

Bernand, M.: *L'accord unanime de la communauté comme fondement des status légaux de l'Islam, d'après Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Baṣrī*. Paris 1970.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Bernand, M.: *Des critères de la certitude. Un opuscule de Ḥasan ibn Sahl sur la crédibilité du dire transmis par un grand nombre*; in: JA 257 (1969) 95 ff.

Bernand, M.: *Ḥanafī Uṣūl al-Fiqh through a manuscript of al-Ǧaṣṣāṣ*; in: JAOS 105 (1985) 623 ff.

Bernand, M.: *Le Kitāb al-radd ʿalā l-bidaʿ d'Abū Muṭīʿ Makḥūl al-Nasafī*; in: Ann. Isl. 16 (1980) 39 ff.

Bernand, M.: *Le Mughnī d'al-Mutawallī*. Cairo 1986. (Supplement to Ann. Isl. 7).

Bernand, M.: *La notion de ʿIlm chez les premiers Muʿtazilites;* in: SI 36 (1972) 23 ff. and 37 (1973) 27 ff.

Bernand, M.: *Un ouvrage de kalām ashʿarite attribué à un contemporain d'al-Juwaynī*; in: Festschrift Hourani 54 ff.

Bernand, M.: *Le problème de la connaissance d'après le Mughnī du Cadi ʿAbd al-Ǧabbār*. Algiers 1982.

Bernand, M.: *Le problème de l'ashbah ou les implications ontologiques de la règle juridico-religieuse* in: Arabica 37 (1990) 151 ff.

Bernand, M.: *La profession de foi d'Abū Isḥāq al-Shīrāzī*. Cairo 1987. (Supplement to Ann. Isl. 11).

Bernand, M.: *Le savoir entre la volonté et la spontaneité selon an-Naẓẓām et al-Ǧāḥiẓ*; in: SI 39 (1974) 25 ff.

Berque, J.: *Le Coran. Essai de traduction*. Paris 1990.

Bertels, C.E.: *Izbrannye trudy*, 1–4. Darin: *Sufizm i sufijskaja literatura*. Moscow 1965.

Bertram, G.: *Die Himmelfahrt Jesu vom Kreuz aus*; in: Festschrift Deissmann 187 ff.

Betz, O.: *Der Paraklet*. Leiden 1963.

Beyer, K.: *Die aramäischen Texte vom Toten Meer*. Göttingen 1984.

Bianquis, T.: *Damas et la Syrie sous la domination fāṭimide* (*359–468/969–1076*), 1–2. Damascus 1986–1989.

Bianquis, T.: *Les derniers gouverneurs ikhchidides à Damas*; in: BEO 23 (1970) 167 ff.

Bidawid, R.J.: *Les lettres du patriarche nestorien Timothée I. La lettre de Timothée I aux moines du Couvent Mar Maron*. Vatican City 1956. (Studi e Testi 187).

Bidez, J.: *Julian der Abtrünnige*. Munich 1947.

Biḥār, see -Majlisī, Muḥammad Bāqir: *Biḥār al-anwār*.

Bilabel, F. and Grohmann, A.: *Griechische, koptische und arabische Texte zur Religion und religiösen Literatur in Ägyptens Spätzeit*. Heidelberg 1934.

Bilauhar wa-Būdhasf, see Gimaret.

Biram, A.: *Die atomistische Substanzenlehre aus dem Buch der Streitfragen zwischen Basrensern und Bagdadensern*. Diss. Berlin 1902.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Birkeland, H.: *The Legend of the Opening of Muhammed's Breast*. Oslo 1955. (Avhandlinger i det norske Norske Videnskaps-Akademi Historisk-filosofisk klasse 1955. 3.).

Birkeland, H.: *The Lord Guideth. Studies on Primitive Islam*. Oslo 1956. (Skrifter Norske Videnskaps-Akademi Historisk-filosofisk klasse 1956. 2).

Birkeland, H.: *Old Muslim Opposition against Interpretation of the Koran*. Oslo 1955. (Avhandlinger i det norske Norske Videnskaps-Akademi Historisk-filosofisk klasse 1955. 1).

-Bīrūnī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Āthār al-bāqiya ʿan al-qurūn al-khāliya*, ed. E. Sachau. Leipzig 1878. – English translation by E. Sachau under the title: *The Chronology of Ancient Nations*. London 1879.

-Bīrūnī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Jamāhir fī maʿrifat al-jawāhir*. Hyderabad 1936.

-Bīrūnī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Risāla fī fihrist kutub Muḥammad b. Zakarīyāʾ ar-Rāzī*, ed. Paul Kraus. Paris 1936. – Ed. M. Muḥaqqiq. Tehran 1366 sh./1987.

-Bīrūnī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *K. fī Taḥqīq mā lil-Hind*. Hyderabad 1958. – English translation by E. Sachau under the title: *Alberuni's India*, 1–2. London 1910.

-Bīrūnī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Taḥdīd nihāyat al-amākin li-taṣḥīḥ masāfāt al-masākin*, ed. P. Bulgakov. Cairo 1964.

Bīrūnī and Ibn Sīnā, Correspondence: *Asʾila wa-ajwiba*, ed. S.Ḥ. Naṣr and M. Muḥaqqiq. Tehran 1352 sh./1973. – ed. H.Z. Ülken in: *İbn Sina Risaleleri II*. Istanbul 1953. 2 ff.

Bishr b. Ghānim, Abū Bishr: *-Mudawwana al-kubrā*, 1–2. Facs. Beirut 1974. – 1–2. Masqaṭ 1404/1984.

Bishr b. Ghānim, Abū Bishr: *-Mudawwana aṣ-ṣughrā*, 1–2. Muscat 1404/1984.

Blachère, R.: *Analecta*. Damascus 1975.

Blachère, R.: *Un auteur d'Adab oublié: al-ʿUtbī, mort en 228*; in: Festschrift Massé 38 ff.

Blachère, R.: *Le Coran, Introduction. Traduction nouvelle*, 1–2. Paris 1947–50.

Blachère, R.: *Histoire de la littérature arabe des origines à la fin du XVe siècle de J.-C.*, 1–3. Paris 1952–66.

Blachère, R.: *Note sur le substantif nafs, "souffle vital", "âme", dans le Coran*; in: Semitica 1 (1948) 69 ff.

Blachère, R.: *Le prince omayyade al-Walīd Ibn Yazīd et son rôle littéraire*; in: Festschrift Gaudefroy-Demombynes 103 ff.

Blankinship, Kh. Y.: *The Tribal Factor in the ʿAbbasid Revolution. The Betrayal of the Imam Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad*; in: JAOS 108 (1988) 589 ff.

Blau, J.: *Emergence and Linguistic Background of Judaeo-Arabic*. Oxford 1965.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Blau, J.: *A Grammar of Christian Arabic based mainly on South-Palestinian texts from the first millenium*. Louvain 1966–67. (CSCO, Subsidia 27–29).

Bloch, A.: *Stilfiguren in der altarabischen Dichtung*; in: AS 45 (1991) 181 ff.

Blumenberg, H.: *Die Genesis der kopernikanischen Welt*, 1–3. Frankfurt 1981.

Blumenberg, H.: *Die kopernikanische Wende*. Frankfurt 1965.

Böhlig, A.: *Die Gnosis*. III: *Der Manichäismus*. Zürich 1980. (Bibliothek der Alten Welt).

Böhlig, A.: *Mysterion und Wahrheit. Gesammelte Beiträge zur spätantiken Religionsgeschichte*. Leiden 1968.

Böhm, W.: *Johannes Philoponos, Grammatikos von Alexandrien* (*6. Jh. n. Chr.*). *Ausgewählte Schriften*. Munich 1967.

Böwering, G.: *The Mystical Vision of Existence in Classical Islam. The Qur'anic Hermeneutics of the Sufi Sahl at-Tustarī* (*d. 283/896*). Berlin/New York 1980.

Bohas, G.: *Quelques aspects de l'argumentation et de l'explication chez les grammairiens arabes*; in: Arabica 28 (1981) 204 ff.

Boiko, K.A.: *Arabskaja istoričeskaja literatura v Egipte* <7–9 v.>. Moscow 1983.

Bonner, M.: *Al-Khalīfa Al-Marḍī. The Ascension of Hārūn Al-Rashīd*; in: JAOS 108 (1988) 79 ff.

Bonner, M.: *Some observations concerning the early development of jihād on the Arab-Byzantine frontier*; in: SI 75 (1992) 5 ff.

Book of the Holy Hierotheos, ed. F.S. Marsh. London 1927.

Borges, J.L.: *Geschichte der Ewigkeit. Essays*. Munich 1965.

Borisov, A. Ja.: *Dopolnenie k spisku sočinenij Ibn ar-Rāwandī*; in: Sovjetskoje Vostokovjedenije 4 (1947) 81 ff.

Bosch, G., Carswell, J., Petherbridge, G.: *Islamic Bindings and Bookmaking. A catalogue of an exhibition*. Chicago 1981.

Boswell, J.: *Christianity, Social Tolerance and Homosexuality. Gay People in Western Europe from the Beginning of the Christian Era to the Fourteenth Century*. Chicago 1980.

Bosworth, C.E.: *Abū Ḥafṣ ʿUmar al-Kirmānī and the Rise of the Barmakids*; in: BSOAS 57 (1994) 268 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *Al-Ḫwārizmī on theology and sects. The chapter on kalām in the Mafātīḥ al-ʿUlūm*; in: BEO 29 (1977) 85 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *Dailamis in Central Iran: The Kākūyids of Jibāl and Yazd*; in: Iran 8 (1970) 73 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *The Ghaznavids. Their Empire in Afghanistan and Eastern Iran 994–1040*. Edinburgh 1963.

Bosworth, C.E.: *The History of al-Ṭabarī*, XXXII: *The reunification of the ʿAbbasid caliphate*, English translation by C.E. Bosworth. Albany 1987.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Bosworth, C.E.: *Al-Khwārazmī on the secular and religious titles of the Byzantines and Christians*; in: Cahiers de Tunisie 35 (1987) 35 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *Al-Khwārazmī on various faiths and sects, chiefly Iranian*; in: Festschrift Yarshater 10 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *The Medieval History of Iran, Afghanistan and Central Asia*. London 1977. (Variorum Reprints).

Bosworth, C.E.: *The Medieval Islamic Underworld. The Banū Sāsān in Arabic society and literature*, 1–2. Leiden 1976.

Bosworth, C.E.: *A Note on Taʿarrub in Early Islam*; in: JSS 34 (1989) 355 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *The Rulers of Chaghāniyān in Early Islamic Times*; in: Iran 18 (1981) 1 ff.

Bosworth, C.E.: *Sīstān under the Arabs, from the Islamic Conquest to the Rise of the Ṣaffārids* (30–250/651–864). Rome 1968. (ISMEO. Reports and Memoirs Vol. 11).

Bosworth, C.E.: *The Ṭāhirids and Arabic Culture*; in: JSS 14 (1969) 45 ff.

Graf von Bothmer, H.-C.: *Architekturbilder im Koran. Eine Prachthandschrift der Umayyadenzeit aus dem Yemen*; in: Pantheon 45 (1987) 4 ff.

Bouamama, A.: *La littérature polémique musulmane contre le christianisme depuis ses origines jusqu'au XIIIe siècle*. Algiers 1988.

Bouamrane, Chikh: *Le problème de la liberté humaine dans la pensée musulmane* (*Solution Mu' tazilite*). Paris 1978.

Boughanmi, O.: *Studien über al-Ābī und sein Werk Naṯr ad-durr*. Diss. Munich 1963.

Boullata, I.J.: *Poetry Citation as Interpretive Illustration in Qur'an Exegesis. Masā'il Nāfiʿ Ibn al-Azraq*; in: Festschrift Adams 27 ff.

Boullata, I.J.: *The Rhetorical Implications of the Qur'an: Iʿjāz and Related Topics*, in: A. Rippin (ed.), *Approaches to the history of the interpretation of the Qur'an*. Oxford 1988. 139 ff.

Bouman, J.: *Le conflit autour du Coran et la solution d'al-Bāqillānī*. Amsterdam 1959.

Bouman, J.: *The doctrine of ʿAbd al-Djabbār on the Qur'ān as the created word of Allah*; in: Festschrift Obbink 67 ff.

Bousquet, G.H.: *Des animaux et leur traitement selon le Judaïsme, le Christianisme et l'Islam*; in: SI 9 (1958) 31 ff.

Bousquet, G.H.: *Recueil de la Loi Musulmane de Zaid ben ʿAlī*. Algiers 1941.

Boustany, S.: *Ibn ar-Rūmī. Sa vie et son œuvre*. Beirut 1967.

Bowker, J.W.: *Intercession in the Qur'an and the Jewish Tradition*; in: JSS 11 (1966) 69 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Boyancé, P.: *Aristote sur une peinture de la Via Latina*; in: Festschrift Tisserant, IV 107 ff.

Boyce, M.: *The Letter of Tansar*. Rome 1968.

Boyce, M.: *Middle Persian Literature*; in: Handbuch der Orientalistik, 1. Abt. 2. Abschnitt. Leiden, Cologne 1968. 32 ff.

Boyce, M.: *Some further reflections on Zurvanism*, in: Festschrift Yarshater 20 ff.

Boyce, M.: *Zoroastrians. Their religious beliefs and practices*. London 1979.

Brakel, L.F.: *The Story of Muhammad Hanafiyya*. Den Haag 1977.

Brandon, S.G.F.: *The Judgment of the Dead*. London 1967.

Braun, O.: *Briefe des Katholikos Timotheos I.*; in: OC 2 (1902) 1 ff.

Bravmann, M.M.: *Heroic Motives in Early Arabic Literature*; in: Der Islam 36 (1961) 4 ff.

Bravmann, M.M.: *Materialien und Untersuchungen zu den phonetischen Lehren der Araber*. Diss. Breslau. Göttingen 1934.

Bravmann, M.M.: *The Origin of the Principle of ʿIṣmah. Muhammad's "Immunity from sin"*; in: Le Muséon 88 (1975) 221 ff.

Bravmann, M.M.: *The Spiritual Background of Early Islam. Studies in ancient Arabic concepts*. Leiden 1972.

Bréhier, E.: *La théorie des incorporels dans l'ancien stoicisme*. Paris 1908.

Brentjes, B.: *Die Stadt des Yima. Weltbilder in der Architektur*. Leipzig 1981.

Brentjes, H.: *Die Imamatslehren im Islam nach der Darstellung des Aschʿarī*. Berlin 1964.

Brewer, D.I.: *Techniques and Assumptions in Jewish Exegesis before 70 CE*. Tübingen 1992. (Texte und Studien zum antiken Judentum 30).

Breyer, L.: *Bilderstreit und Arabersturm*, see Theophanes.

Brinner, W.M.: *An Islamic Decalogue*; in: Studies in Islamic and Judaic Traditions, 167 ff.

Brinner, W.M.: *Prophets and Prophecy in the Islamic and Jewish Traditions*; in: Studies in Islamic and Judaic Traditions II 63 ff.

Brion, F.: *Philosophie et révélation. Traduction annotée de six extraits du K. Aʿlâm al-nubuwwa d'Abū Ḥātim al-Rāzī*; in: *Les Etudes Philosophiques* 28 (1986) 134 ff.

Brisch, K.: *Beobachtungen zu den Mosaiken der Großen Moschee von Damascus*; in: Akten XIX. DOT, ZDMG Suppl. III_2, Wiesbaden 1977. 1574 ff.

Brochard, V.: *Les sceptiques grecs*. Paris 1959.

Brock, S.P.: *The Phenomenon of the Septuagint*, in: Oudtestamentische Studiën 17 (1972) 11 ff.

Brock, S.P.: *Syriac Views of Emergent Islam*; in: *Studies on the First Century of Islamic Society*, ed. G.H.A. Juynboll, 9 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Brockelmann, C.: *Geschichte der arabischen Litteratur*, 1–2. Leiden 1943–49[2]. Supplement 1–3. Leiden 1937–42.

Brockelmann, C.: *Lexicon Syriacum*. Halle 1928[2].

Brockelmann, C.: *Muhammedanische Weissagungen im Alten Testament*; in: Zeitschrift für die alttestamentliche Wissenschaft 15 (1895) 138 ff.

Browder, M.H.: *Al-Bīrūnī as a Source for Mani and Manicheism*. Diss. Duke University 1982.

Brown, P.: *Augustine of Hippo*. Berkeley, Los Angeles 1967.

Brunel, R.: *Le monachisme errant dans l'Islam. Sidi Heddi et les Heddawa*. Paris 1955.

Brunet, G.: *Y eut-il un manteau du Prophète?*; in: RSO 43 (1968) 145 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Analyse muʿtazilite de la douleur*; in: Festschrift Abel 74 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *L'Argumentation d'un théologien musulman du Xe siècle contre le Judaïsme*; in: Festschrift Millás-Vallicrosa, 1, 225 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Encore sur la doctrine du Mahdi Ibn Tūmart*; in: FO 12 (1970) 33 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Etudes d'islamologie*, 1–2. Paris 1976.

Brunschvig, R.: *Herméneutique normative dans le Judaïsme et dans l'Islam*; in: Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Rendiconti morali, Ser. VIII, Vol. 30, Fasz. 5–6 (Rome 1975), 1 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Kemâl Pâshâzâde et le persan*; in: Festschrift Massé 48 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Métiers vils en Islam*; in: SI 16 (1962) 41 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Muʿtazilisme et optimum* (*al-aṣlaḥ*); in: SI 39 (1974) 5 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Polémiques mediévales autour du rite de Mālik*; in: Andalus 15 (1950) 377 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Propriétaire et locataire d'immeuble en droit musulman médiéval* (*jusque vers l'an 1200*); in: SI 52 (1980) 5 ff.

Brunschvig, R.: *Les uṣûl al-fiqh imâmites à leur stade ancien* (*X^e et XIe siècles*); in: *Le Shîʿisme imâmite*. Paris 1970. 201 ff.

Buck, Ch.: *The Identity of the Ṣābiʾūn. An historical quest*; in: MW 74 (1984) 172 ff.

von Bülow, G.: *Ḥadīṯe über Wunder des Propheten Muḥammad, insbesondere in der Traditionssammlung des Buḫārī*. Diss. Bonn 1964.

Büren, R.: *Ein palästinensicher Teilstaat?* Baden-Baden 1982.

Bürgel, J. Ch.: *Allmacht und Mächtigkeit. Religion und Welt im Islam*. Munich 1991.

Bürgel, J. Ch.: *"Die beste Dichtung ist die lügenreichste". Wesen und Bedeutung eines literarischen Streites des arabischen Mittelalters im Lichte komparatistischer Betrachtung*; in: Oriens 23–24 (1974) 7 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Bürgel, J. Ch.: *Der Topos der Liebeskrankheit in der klassischen Dichtung des Islam*; in: Th. Stemmler (ed.), Liebe als Krankheit. 3. Kolloquium der Forschungsstelle für europäische Lyrik des Mittelalters. Mannheim 1990. 75 ff.

Buhl, F.: *ʿAlidernes Stilling til de shīʿitiske Bevaegelser under Umajjaderne*; in: Det Kongelige Danske Videnskabernes Selskab, Forhandlinger 1910. 355 ff.

Buhl, F.: *Faßte Muhammad seine Verkündigung als eine universelle, auch für Nichtaraber bestimmte Religion auf?*; in: Islamica 2 (1926) 135 ff.

Buhl, F.: *Das Leben Muhammeds* (Kopenhagen 1903). German translation by H.H. Schaeder. Leipzig 1930.

-Buḥturī, Abū ʿUbāda al-Walīd b. ʿUbayd: *Dīwān*, ed. Ḥasan Kāmil aṣ-Ṣayrafī, 1–4. Cairo 1963–64.

-Buḥturī, Abū ʿUbāda al-Walīd b. ʿUbayd: *The Ḥamāsah of al-Buḥturī*. Photographic reproduction of the Ms. at Leiden, ed. R. Geyer and D.S. Margoliouth. Leiden 1909.

-Bukhārī, ʿAbdalʿazīz b. Aḥmad, see ʿAbdalʿazīz.

-Bukhārī, Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl: *Khalq afʿāl al-ʿibād*; in: *ʿAqāʾid as-salaf lil-aʾimma Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal wal-Bukhārī wa-Ibn Qutayba wa-ʿUthmān ad-Dārimī*, ed. ʿA.S. an-Nashshār and ʿA.J. aṭ-Ṭālibī. Alexandria 1971. 117 ff.

-Bukhārī, Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl: *-Ṣaḥīḥ. – Le Recueil des Traditions Mahometanes par Mohammed ibn Ismaîl al-Bokhâri*, ed. M.L. Krehl, 1–4. Leiden 1862–1868.

-Bukhārī, Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl: *-Taʾrīkh al-kabīr*, 1–4. Hyderabad 1361/1942–1378/1959. (cited as "Bukhārī").

Bulliet, R.W.: *Conversion to Islam in the Medieval Period. An essay in quantitative history*. Cambridge, London 1979.

Bulliet, R.W.: *Naw Bahār and the survival of Iranian Buddhism*; in: Iran 14 (1976) 140 ff.

Bulliet, R.W.: *The Patricians of Nishapur. A Study in Medieval Islamic Social History*. Cambridge, MA. 1972.

Bultmann, R.: *Theologie des Neuen Testaments*. Tübingen 1958[3].

Burkert, W.: *Weisheit und Wissenschaft. Studien zu Pythagoras, Philolaos und Platon*. Nürnberg 1962.

Burnett, C.S.F.: *Arabic, Greek and Latin Works on Astrological Magic Attributed to Aristotle*; in: *Pseudo-Aristotle in the Middle Ages*. London 1986. 84 ff.

Burton, J.: *The Collection of the Qurʾān*. Cambridge 1977.

Burton, J.: *The Interpretation of Q 87, 6–7 and the Theories of nasḫ*; in: Der Islam 62 (1985) 5 ff.

Burton, J.: *"Those are the high-flying cranes"*; in: JSS 15 (1970) 246 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Busse, H.: *Die arabischen Inschriften im und am Felsendom in Jerusalem*; in: Das Heilige Land 109 (1977) 8 ff.

Busse, H.: *Chalif und Großkönig. Die Buyiden im Iraq*. Beirut 1969 (BTS nr. 6).

Busse, H.: *Jerusalem and Mecca. The Temple and the Kaʿba. An account of their interrelation in Islamic times*; in: *Pillars of Smoke and Fire. The Holy Land in History and Thought*, ed. M. Sharon, 242 ff.

Busse, H.: *Jerusalem in the story of Muḥammad's night journey and ascension*; in: JSAI 14 (1991) 1 ff.

Busse, H.: *Die Kanzel des Propheten im Paradiesesgarten*; in: WI 28 (1988) 99 ff.

Busse, H.: *Monotheismus und islamische Christologie in der Bauinschrift des Felsendoms in Jerusalem*; in: Theologische Quartalschrift 161 (1981) 168 ff.

Busse, H.: *ʿOmar b. al-Ḫaṭṭāb in Jerusalem*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 73 ff.

Busse, H.: *Temple, Grabeskirche und Ḥaram ash-sharīf. Drei Heiligtümer und ihre gegenseitigen Beziehungen in Legende und Wirklichkeit*; in: H. Busse and G. Kretschmar, *Jerusalemer Heiligtumstraditionen in altkirchlicher und frühislamischer Zeit*. Wiesbaden 1987. 1 ff.

Busse, H.: *The Tower of David/Miḥrāb Dāwūd. Remarks on the history of a sanctuary in Jerusalem in Christian and Islamic times*; in: JSAI 17 (1994) 142 ff.

Busse, H.: *Die Versuchung Muḥammads. Die "satanischen Verse" in der islamischen Koranexegese*; in: Festschrift Singer II 447 ff.

-Bustānī, Buṭrus: *Muḥīṭ al-Muḥīṭ*. Beirut 1870.

-Bustī, see Ibn Ḥibbān.

-Būzjānī, Abū l-Wafāʾ: *ʿIlm al-ḥisāb al-ʿarabī. Ḥisāb al-yad*, ed. A.S. Saʿīdān. Amman 1971.

The Byzantine and Early Islamic Near East. I: Problems in the Literary Source Material, ed. A. Cameron and L. Conrad. Princeton 1992.

Caetani, L.: *Annali dell'Islam*, 1–10. Milan 1905–26.

Caetani, L.: *Chronographia Islamica ossia Riassunto cronologico della storia di tutti i popoli musulmani dall'anno 1 all'anno 922 della Higrah <622–1517 dell'era volgare>*, 1–2,1. Paris 1912–1922.

Cahen, C.: *Les changements techniques militaires dans le Proche Orient médiéval et leur importance historique;* in: V.J. Parry, M.E. Yapp, War Technology and Society in the Middle East. London 1975. 113 ff.

Cahen, C.: *Mouvements populaires et autonomisme urbain dans l'Asie Musulmane du Moyen Age*: in: Arabica 5 (1958) 225 ff., 6 (1959) 25 ff. and 233 ff.

Cahen, C.: *Points de vue sur la "Révolution ʿabbaside"*; in: Revue Historique 230 (1963) 295 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Calder, N.: *The Barāhima. Literary construct and historical reality*; in: BSOAS 57 (1994) 40 ff.

Calder, N.: *From Midrash to Scripture. The Sacrifice of Abraham in Early Islamic Tradition*; in: Le Muséon 101 (1988) 375 ff.

Calder, N.: *Ikhtilāf and Ijmāʾ in Shāfiʿī's Risāla*; in: SI 58 (1983) 55 ff.

Calder, N.: *Studies in early Muslim Jurisprudence*. Oxford 1993.

Calder, N.: *The Ummī in Early Islamic Juristic Literature*; in: Der Islam 67 (1990) 111 ff.

Calmard, J.: *Le chiisme imamite en Iran à l'époque seldjoukide, d'après le Kitāb al-Naqḍ*; in: Le monde iranien et l'Islam 1 (1971) 43 ff.

Calverley, E.E.: *Doctrines of the Soul* (*nafs and rūḥ*) *in Islam,*; in: MW 33 (1943) 254 ff.

Calverley, E.E.: *Sumaniyyah*; in: MW 54 (1964) 200 ff.

The Cambridge History of Arabic Literature, 1 ff., ed. A.F.L. Beeston *et al.* Cambridge 1983 ff.

The Cambridge History of Iran, ed. W.B. Fisher, I. Gershevitch, E. Yarshater, R.N. Frye, J.A. Boyle, P. Jackson and L. Lockhart, 1–6. Cambridge 1968–1986.

The Cambridge History of Islam, ed. P.M. Holt, A. Lambton, B. Lewis, 1–2. Cambridge 1970.

The Cambridge History of Later Medieval Philosophy: From the rediscovery of Aristotle to the desintegration of scholasticism 1100–1600, ed. N. Kretzmann, A. Kenny, J. Pinborg, E. Stump. Cambridge 1982.

von Campenhausen, H. Freiherr: *Die Entstehung der christlichen Bibel*. Berlin 1968.

Canard, M.: *Byzance et les musulmans du Proche Orient*. London 1973. (Variorum Reprints).

Canard, M.: *La prise d'Héraclée et les relations entre Hārūn ar-Rashīd et l'empereur Nicéphore Ier*; in: Byzantion 32 (1962) 345 ff.

Cantarino, V.: *Entre monjes y musulmanes*. Madrid 1978.

Carlier, P.: *Etude sur la prétendue lettre d'Aristote à Alexandre transmise par plusieurs manuscrits arabes*; in: Ktema 5 (1980) 277 ff.

Carter, M.G.: *An Arab Grammarian of the Eighth Century A.D. A Contribution to the History of Linguistics*; in: JAOS 93 (1973) 146 ff.

Carter, M.G.: *Ibn Jinnīs Axiom, "The Adventitious Determines the Rule"* in: Festschrift Leslau, 199 ff.

Carter, M.G.: *Linguistic Science and Orthodoxy in Conflict. The case of al-Rummānī* in: ZGAIW 1 (1984) 212 ff.

Case S.J.: *The Origins of Christian Supernaturalism*. Chicago 1946.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Caskel, W.: *Ǧamharat an-nasab. Das genealogische Werk des Hishām b. Muḥammad al-Kalbī*, 1–2. Leiden 1966.

Caskel, W.: *Das Schicksal in der altarabischen Poesie*. Leipzig 1926.

Caspar, R.: *Bibliographie du dialogue islamo-chrétien*; in: Islamochristiana 1 (1975) 125 ff. and 2 (1976) 187 ff.

Caspar, R.: *Le renouveau du moʿtazilisme*; in: MIDEO 4 (1957) 141 ff.

Caspar, R.: *Les versions arabes du Dialogue entre le Catholicos Timothée I et le calife al-Mahdī (IIe/VIIe siècle). "Mohammed a suivi la voie des prophètes"* in: Islamochristiana 3 (1977) 107 ff.

Caspar, R. and Gaudeul, J.-M.: *Textes de la tradition musulmane concernant le taḥrīf (falsification) desécritures*; in: Islamochristiana 6 (1980) 61 ff.

Caton, St. C.: *Power, Persuasion, and Language*; in: IJMES 19 (1987) 77 ff.

Cazès, D.: *Essai sur l'histoire des Israélites de Tunisie depuis les temps les plus reculés jusqu'à l'établissement du protectorat de la France en Tunisie*. Paris 1888.

Causa causarum, German translation by C. Kayser under the title: *Das Buch der Erkenntnis der Wahrheit oder der Ursache aller Ursachen*. Leipzig 1889.

Celentano, G.: *Due scritti medici di al-Kindī*. Naples 1979. (Supplement 18 to AIUON 39/1979).

Cerrahoğlu, I.: *Sufyān b. Saʿīd es-Sevrī ve Tefsiri*; in: *Ankara Üniversitesi İlahiyat Fakültesi Dergisi* 18 (1970) 23 ff.

Cerrahoğlu, I.: *Tefsir'de Atâ b. Ebi Rabâh ve İbn Abbâs'dan rivâyet ettiği Garibü'l-Kur'ani*; in: *Ankara Üniversitesi İlahiyat Fakültesi Dergisi* 22 (1978) 17 ff.

Cerrahoğlu, I.: *Tefsirde mukâtil Ibn Süleyman ve eserleri*; in: *Ankara Üniversitesi İlahiyat Fakültesi Dergisi* 21 (1976) 1 ff.

Cerrahoğlu, I.: *Tefsir Tarihi*, 1–2. Ankara 1988.

Cerrahoğlu, I.: *Yaḥyā ibn Sallām ve Tefsirdeki Metodu*. Ankara 1970.

Cerulli, E.: *Il 'Libro della Scala' e la questione delle fonti arabo-spagnole della Divina Commedia*. Rome 1949.

Cerulli, E.: *Somalia. Scritti vari editi ed inediti*, 1–3. Rome 1957–1964.

Chabbi, J.: *Fuḍail b. ʿIyāḍ, un précurseur du ḥanbalisme (187/803)*; in: BEO 30 (1978) 331 ff.

Chabbi, J.: *Réflexions sur quelques faits de mentalité en Arabie occidentale au début du VIIe siècle*; in: JA 274 (1986) 473 ff.

Chahine, O.: *Ontologie et théologie chez Avicenne*. Paris 1962.

Chalmeta Gendrón, P.: *El "Señor del Zoco" en España: edades media y moderna*. Madrid 1973.

Chalmeta Gendrón, P.: *Le passage à l'Islam dans al-Andalus au Xe siècle*; in: *Actas del XII Congreso de la* UEAI (Málaga 1984). Madrid 1986. 161 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Chamberlain, M.: *Knowledge and social practice in medieval Damascus*, 1190–1350. Cambridge 1994.

Charles, H.: *Le christianisme des Arabes nomades sur le Limes et dans le désert syro-mèsopotamien aux alentours de l'Hégire*. Paris 1936.

Chaumont, E.: *Bâqillâni, théologien ash'arite et uṣûliste mâlikite contre les légistes à propos de l'ijtihâd et de l'accord unanime de la communauté* in: SI 79 (1994) 79 ff.

Chaumont, E.: *La problématique classique de l'Ijtihâd et la question de l'Ijtihâd du prophète: Ijtihâd, Waḥy et ʿIṣma*; in: SI 75 (1992) 105 ff.

Cheikh-Moussa, A.: *La négation d'Eros ou le ʿishq d'après deux epîtres d'al-Ǧāḥiẓ* in: SI 72 (1990) 71 ff.

Cheikho, L.: *Atharān li-Ariṣtū al-failasūf fī l-ʿarabīya*; in: Mashriq 10 (1907) 311 ff.

Cheikho, L.: *-Shāʿir Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbdalquddūs*; in: Mashriq 22 (1924) 819 ff.

Cheikho, L.: *Un traité inédit d'Abucara sur l'Existence de Dieu et la vraie religion*; in: Mashriq 15 (1912) 757 ff.

Cheikho, L.: *Vingt traités théologiques d'auteurs arabes chrétiens = Maqālāt dīnīya li-baʿḍ mashāhīr al-kataba an-Naṣārā min al-qarn at-tāsiʿ ilā l-qarn ath-thālith ʿashar*, ed. L. Cheikho with L. Malouf and C. Bacha. Beirut 1906. Beirut 1920[2].

Chejne, A.G.: *Muʿammar b. ʿAbbād al-Sulamī, a Leading Muʿtazilite of the Eighth-Ninth Centuries*; in: MW 51 (1961) 311 ff.

Chelhod, J.: *L'Arabie du Sud. Histoire et civilisation*, 1–3. Paris 1984–85.

Chelhod, J.: *A Contribution to the Problem of the Pre-eminence of the Right. Based on Arabic Evidence*; in: *Right and Left*, ed. Rodney Needham. Chicago 1973. 239 ff.

Chelhod, J.: *La place de la coutume dans le Fiqh primitif et sa permanence dans les sociétés arabes à tradition orale*; in: SI 64 (1986) 19 ff.

Chelhod, J.: *Le sacrifice chez les Arabes*. Paris 1955.

Cherian, A.: *The Genesis of Islam in Malabar*; in: Indica 6 (1969) 1 ff.

Chernus, I.: *Mysticism in Rabbinic Judaism*. Berlin 1982.

Chikh Bekri: *Le Kharijisme Berbère. Quelques aspects du royaume rustumide*; in: AIEO Algiers 15 (1957) 55 ff.

Chittick, W.C.: *The Sufi path of Knowledge. Ibn al-ʿArabī's metaphysics of imagination*. Albany 1989.

Chokr, M.: *Zandaqa et Zindīqs en Islam jusqu'à la fin du IIe/VIIIe siècle*. Diss. Paris 1988.

Christensen, A.: *L'Iran sous les Sassanides*. Paris 1936.

Christides, V.: *The Conquest of Crete by the Arabs (ca. 824). A turning point in the struggle between Byzantium and Islam*. Athens 1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Chronica minora II, ed. E.W. Brooks, I. Guidi and I.-B. Chabot, Latin translation by I.-B. Chabot. Paris 1903–7 (CSCO, Scriptores Syri 1, 3–6).

Chronicon anonymum ad annum Christi 1234 pertinens, edited and translated by I.-B. Chabot. Paris 1916–20 (CSCO, Scriptores Syri 36–37, 43, 55).

Choumet, M.: *Interrogeons le Coran à propos de la prière rituelle <Aṣ-Ṣalāt>*; in: REI 54 (1986) 79 ff.

Chwolsohn, D.: *Die Ssabier und der Ssabismus*, 1–2. St. Petersburg 1856.

Cilardo, A.: *Diritto ereditario islamico delle scuole giuridiche ismailita e imamita*. Rome, Naples 1993.

Clagett, M.: *The Science of Mechanics in the Middle Ages*. Madison, London 1959. (Publications in Medieval Science 4).

Clauss, L.F.: *Als Beduine unter Beduinen*. Freiburg 1934.

(Clemens Romanus:) *Die Pseudoklementinen*, ed. Bernhard Rehm, 1–2. Berlin 1953–1965.

Cohen, G.D.: *The Book of Tradition by Abraham Ibn Daud*. Philadelphia 1967.

Cohen, H.J.: *The economic background and the secular occupations of Muslim jurisprudents and traditionists in the classical period of Islam*; in: JESHO 13 (1970) 16 ff.

Cohen, M.A.: *'Anan Ben David and Karaite Origins*; in: JQR 68 (1977–8) 129 ff.

Cohen, M.S.: *The Shi'ur qomab Liturgy and Theurgy in Pre-Kabbalistic Jewish Mysticism*. Lanham 1983.

Collected Texts and Papers on Logic and Language, ed. M. Mohaghegh and T. Izutsu. Tehran 1974. (Wisdom of Persia VIII).

Colpe, C.: *Anpassung des Manichäismus an den Islam*; in: ZDMG 109 (1959) 82 ff.

Colpe, C.: *Die griechische, die synkretistische und die iranische Lehre von der kosmischen Mischung*; in: Orientalia Suecana 27–28 (1978–9) 132 ff.

Colpe, C.: *Jesus und die Besiegelung der Prophetie*; in: *Berliner Theologische Zeitschrift* 4 (1987) 2 ff.

Colpe, C.: *Der Manichäismus in der arabischen Überlieferung*. Diss. Göttingen 1954.

Colpe, C.: *Die Mbagrāyē – Hinweise auf ein arabisches Judenchristentum?*; in: Internationale Kirchliche Zeitschrift 76 (1986) 203 ff.

Colpe, C.: *Problem Islam*. Frankfurt 1989.

Colpe, C.: *Das Siegel der Propheten*; in: Festschrift Rundgren 71 ff.

Colpe, C.: *Die Zeit in drei asiatischen Hochkulturen*; in: *Die Zeit*. Munich 1989. 225 ff. (Schriften der C.F. von Siemens-Stiftung, vol. 6).

Conrad, L.I.: *Arabic plague chronologies and treatises. Social and historical factors in the formation of a literary genre*; in: SI 54 (1981) 51 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Conrad, L.I.: *Al-Azdī's History of the Arab Conquests in Bilād al-Shām. Some Historiographical Observations*; in: Proceedings Bilād al-Shām IV_2, vol. 1, 28 ff.

Conversion and Continuity. Indigenous Christian communities in Islamic lands, eighth to eighteenth centuries, ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 1990.

Conversion to Islam, ed. N. Levtzion. New York 1979.

Cook, M.A.: *Activism and Quietism in Islam. The Case of the Early Murji'a*; in: *Islam and Power*, ed. Alexander S. Cudsi and Ali Hillal Dessouki. London 1981. 15 ff.

Cook, M.A.: *'Anan and Islam. The origins of Karaite scripturalism*; in: JSAI 9 (1987) 161 ff.

Cook, M.A.: *Early Islamic dietary law*; in: JSAI 7 (1986) 240 ff.

Cook, M.A.: *Early Muslim Dogma. A Source-critical Study*. Cambridge 1981.

Cook, M.A.: *The Origins of kalām*; in BSOAS 43 (1980) 32 ff.

Cook, M.A. and Crone, P.: *Hagarism. The Making of the Islamic World*. Cambridge 1977.

Corbin, H.: *Cyclical Time and Ismaili Gnosis*. London 1983.

Corbin, H.: *"Et son trône était porté sur l'eau ..."* in: *In Principio. Interprétations des premiers versets de la Genèse*. Paris 1973. 293 ff.

Corbin, H.: *L'Imagination créatrice dans le soufisme d'Ibn 'Arabī*. Paris 1958.

Corbin, H.: *Rituel sabéen et exégèse ismaélienne du rituel*; in: Eranos-Jahrbuch 19 (1950) 181 ff.

Cornelius, H.: *Ḫālid b. 'Abdallāh al-Qasrī, Statthalter vom Irak unter den Omayyaden (724–738 n. Chr.)*. Diss. Frankfurt 1958.

Corpus luris Civilis, Vol. 1*: Digesta*, ed. Th. Mommsen. Berlin 1908.

Coulson, N.J.: *Conflict and tension in Islamic Juriprudence*. Chicago, London 1969.

Coulson, N.J.: *A History of Islamic Law*. Edinburgh 1964.

Coulson, N.J.: *Succession in the Muslim Family*. Cambridge 1971.

Cragg, K.: *The Call of the Minaret*. New York 1956.

Craig, W.L.: *The Cosmological Argument from Plato to Leibniz*. London 1980.

Cremonesi, V.: *Un antico documento ibāḍita sul Corano creato*; in: Studi Magrebini 1 (1966) 133 ff.

Creswell, K.A.C.: *Early Muslim Architecture. Umayyads, early 'Abbāsids and Ṭūlūnids*, 1–2. Oxford 1969[2].

Crone, P.: *"Even an Ethiopean Slave". The transformation of a Sunni tradition*; in: BSOAS 57 (1994) 59 ff.

Crone, P.: *Islam, Judeo-Christianity and Byzantine Iconoclasm*; in: JSAI 2 (1980) 59 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Crone, P.: *On the Meaning of the ʿAbbasid Call to al-Riḍā* in: Festschrift Lewis 95 ff.

Crone, P.: *Meccan Trade and the rise of Islam*. Princeton 1987.

Crone, P.: *Roman, provincial and Islamic law. The origins of the Islamic Patronate*. Cambridge 1987.

Crone, P.: *Slaves on Horses. The evolution of the Islamic polity*. Cambridge 1980.

Crouzel, H.: *Théologie de l'image de Dieu*. Paris 1956.

Cruz Hernández, M.: *Filosofia hispano-musulmana*, 1–2. Madrid 1957.

Culianu, J.P.: *Psychanodia* I. *A Survey of the evidence concerning the ascension of the soul and its relevance*. Leiden 1983.

Cumont, F.: *After Life in Roman Paganism*. London, Oxford 1923.

Cumont, F.: *Etudes syriennes*. Paris 1917.

Cumont, F.: *L'origine de la formule grecque d'abjuration imposée aux musulmans*; in: RHR 64 (1911) 143 ff.

Cuperly, P.: *Introduction à l'étude de l'Ibāḍisme et de sa théologie*. Algiers 1984.

Cuperly, P.: *Une profession de foi ibāḍite. La profession de foi d'Abū Zakariyyāʾ Yaḥyā ibn al-Ḫair al-Ǧannāwanī*; in: BEO 32–33 (1980–81) 21 ff.

Cuperly, P.: *Professions de foi ibāḍites. Contribution à l'étude de l'ibāḍisme et de sa théologie*, 1–3 Diss. Paris 1982.

Cursetji Pavry, J.D.: *The Zoroastrian Doctrine of a Future Life*. New York 1926.

Czapkiewicz, A.: *The Views of the Medieval Arab Philologists on Language and its Origin in the Light of as-Suyūṭī's "al-Muzhir"*. Kraków 1988. (Universitas Iagellonica. Acta Scientiarum Litterarumque CMIX).

Czegledy, K.: *Die spätsassanidischen und schiitischen Mahdi-Erwartungen*; in: *X. Internationaler Kongress für Religionsgeschichte*, Marburg 1961. 147 ff.

Dabashi, Hamid: *Authority in Islam. From the Rise of Muhammad to the Establishment of the Umayyads*. New Brunswick, London 1989.

-Dabbāgh, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Muḥammad: *Maʿālim al-īmān fī maʿrifat ahl al-Qairawān* ed. Ibrāhīm Shabbūḥ, 1–3. Cairo 1968–78[2].

-Ḍabbī, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *Bughyat al-multamis fī taʾrīkh rijāl ahl al-Andalus*, ed. F. Codera and J. Ribera. Madrid 1885 (Bibl. Arabico-Hispana 3). – unmarked reprint Cairo 1967 (al-Maktaba al-Andalusiya 6).

Daftar, Nāhiḍ ʿAbdarrazzāq: *Taṭawwur al-khaṭṭ al-ʿarabī ʿalā l-maskūkāt al-ʿarabīya ḥattā nihāyat al-ʿaṣr al-ʿabbāsī* in: Mawrid 15/4 (1986) 45 ff.

Daftary, F.: *The Assassin Legends. Myths of the Ismāʿīlīs*. London, New York 1994.

Daftary, F.: *The Ismāʾīlīs. Their History and Doctrines*. Cambridge 1990.

Daftary, F.: *Mediaeval Isma'ili Their History and Thought*, ed. –. Cambridge 1996.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Dağ, Mehmet: *Yunan* ve *İslam felsefesinde Aristocu zaman görüşüne tepkiler*; in: İslam İlimleri Enstitüsü Dergisi 2 (1975) 71 ff.

Dahkhudā, ʿAlī Akbar: *Lughatnāma*, 1–36. Tehran 1325 sh./1946 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Aëtius Arabus. Die Vorsokratiker in arabischer Überlieferung*. Wiesbaden 1980.

Daiber, H.: *Anfänge muslimischer Theologie im Lichte eines neuen Textes von Wāṣil ibn ʿAṭāʾ* in: Actas XI Congresso UEAI, Evora 1986. 383 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Die arabische Übersetzung der Placita philosophorum*. Diss. Saarbrücken 1968.

Daiber, H.: *Democritus in Arabic and Syriac Tradition*; in: *Proceedings of the 1st International Congress on Democritus*, Xanthi, 6–9 October, 1983. Xanthi 1984. 251 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Fārābīs Abhandlung über das Vakuum. Quellen und Stellung in der islamischen Wissenschaftsgeschichte*; in: Der Islam 60 (1983) 37 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Hellenistisch-kaiserzeitliche Doxographie und philosophischer Synkretismus in islamischer Zeit*, in: Aufstieg und Niedergang der römischen Welt, Teil II: Principat, Vol. 36.7, ed. W. Haase and H. Temporini. Berlin 1994. 4974 ff.

Daiber, H.: *The Islamic Concept of Belief in the 4th/10th Century, Abū l-Laiṯ as-Samarqandī's Commentary on Abū Ḥanīfa (died 150/767) al-Fiqh al-absaṭ*. Tokyo 1995 (Studia Culturae Islamicae 32).

Daiber, H.: *Die Kritik des Ibn Ḥazm an Kindīs Metaphysik*; in: Der Islam 63 (1986) 284 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Vom Nutzen der Metaphysik, auch in der Philologie*; in: Der Islam 58 (1981) 310 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Semitische Sprachen als Kulturvermittler zwischen Antike und Mittelalter. Stand und Aufgaben der Forschung*; in: ZDMG 136 (1986) 292 ff.

Daiber, H.: *Das theologisch-philosophische System des Muʿammar Ibn ʿAbbād as-Sulamī*. Beirut, Wiesbaden 1975. (BTS 19).

Daiber, H.: *Wāṣil ibn ʿAṭāʾ als Prediger und Theologe. Ein neuer Text aus dem 8. Jahrhundert n. Chr*. Leiden 1988.

-Dailamī, Abū l-Ḥasan: *Sīrat-i Shaykh-i kabīr Abū ʿAbdallāh Ibn-i Khafīf Shīrāzī* Persian translation by Ruknaddīn Yaḥyā b. Junaid ash-Shīrāzī, ed. A. Schimmel-Tari. Ankara 1955.

-Dailamī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *ʿAṭf al-alif al-maʾlūf ʿalā l-lām al-maʿṭūf*, ed. Jean-Claude Vadet. Cairo 1962. – French translation by J.C. Vadet under the title: *Le traité d'amour mystique d'al-Daylamī*. Genf 1980.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Damaskios: *Dubitationes et solutiones de primis principiis*; French translation by A.-Ed. Chaignet under the title: *Damascius le Diadoque. Problèmes et solutions touchant les premiers principes*, 1–3. Paris 1898.

-Dāmghānī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Iṣlāḥ al-Wujūh wan-naẓāʾir = Qāmūs al-Qurʾān*, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz Saiyid al-Ahl. Beirut 1970.

-Damīrī, Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā: *Ḥayāt al-ḥayawān al-kubrā* 1–2. Cairo 1383/1963.

Dan, J.: *The Religious Experience of the Merkavah*; in: Jewish Spirituality, vol. 13, ed. A. Green. New York 1986. 289 ff.

Dan, J.: *Three Types of Ancient Jewish Mysticism*. Cincinnati 1984. (The Seventh Annual Rabbi Louis Feinberg Memorial Lecture in Judaic Studies).

Danecki, J.: *Indian Phonetical Theory and the Arab Grammarians*; in: RO 44/1 (1985) 127 ff.

Danecki, J.: *Literatura i kultura w imperium kalifów. Studium twórczości adabowej al-Mubarrada*. Warsaw 1982.

Danecki, J.: *The phonetical Theory of Mubarrad*; in: *Studies in the History of Arabic Grammar*, II, ed. K. Versteegh and M.G. Carter. Amsterdam, Philadelphia 1990. 91 ff.

Danecki, J.: *Al-Ḥasan Ibn Muḥammad Ibn al-Ḥanafiyya, Księga odłożenia* sądu (Kitāb al-Irǧāʾ) in: Studia arabistyczne i islamistyczne 1 (1993) 63 ff.

Daniel, E.L.: *Iran's Awakening. A Study of Local Rebellions in the Eastern Provinces of the Islamic Empire*, 126–227 A. H./743–842 A.D. Diss. Austin, Texas 1978.

Daniel, E.L.: *The Political and Social History of Khurasan under Abbasid Rule 747–820*. Minneapolis, Chicago 1979.

Daniel, N.: *The Arabs and Medieval Europe*. London 1975.

Danişman, N.: *Kelâm ilmine giriş ve Mutezile mütekellimlerinden Amr bin Bahril Cahiz'in Kitaplarindan parçalar*. Ankara 1955.

Dankoff, R.: *Kāshgharī on the Beliefs and Superstitions of the Turks*; in: JAOS 95 (1975) 68 ff.

Dannhauer, P.G.: *Untersuchungen zur frühen Geschichte des Qāḍī-Amtes*. Diss. Bonn 1975.

-Dāraquṭnī, ʿAlī b. ʿUmar: *Akhbār ʿAmr b. ʿUbayd*, ed. J. van Ess, *Traditionistische Polemik gegen ʿAmr b. ʿUbaid*. Beirut 1967.

-Dāraquṭnī, ʿAlī b. ʿUmar: *-Ḍuʿafāʾ wal-matrūkīn*, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz ʿIzzaddīn as-Sīrawān, *Majmūʿ fī ḍ-ḍuʿafāʾ wal-matrūkīn*. Beirut 1405/1985. 257 ff.

-Dāraquṭnī, ʿAlī b. ʿUmar: *-Ruʾya*, ed. Ibrāhīm Muḥammad al-ʿAlī and Aḥmad Fakhrī ar-Rifāʿī. Zarqāʾ (Jordan) 1411/1990.

-Darjīnī, Abū l-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Saʿīd: *Ṭabaqāt al-mashāʾikh bil-Maghrib*, ed. Ibrāhīm Ṭallāy, 1–2. Algiers 1394/1974.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Dārimī, ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *-Sunan*, ed. ʿAbdallāh Hāshim Yamanī al-Madanī, 1–2 Cairo 1386/1966.

-Dārimī, ʿUthmān b. Saʿīd: *-Radd ʿalā l-Marīsī al-ʿanīd*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥāmid al-Fiqī. Cairo 1358/1939. – ed. ʿAlī Sāmī an-Nashshār: *ʿAqāʾid as-salaf*. 357 ff.

-Dārimī, ʿUthmān b. Saʿīd: *-Radd ʿalā l-Jabmīya*, ed. Gösta Vitestam. Lund, Leiden 1960.

-Dasūqī, Muḥammad: *-Imām Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan ash-Shaibānī*. Qaṭar 1407/1987.

Daube, D.: *Rabbinic Methods of Interpretation and Hellenistic Rhetoric*; in: HUCA 22 (1949) 239 ff.

Davidson, H.A.: *Medieval Islamic and Jewish Proofs of Creation*; in: JAOS 89 (1969) 357 ff.

Davidson, H.A.: *Proofs for Eternity. Creation and the Existence of God in Medieval Islamic and Jewish Philosophy*. New York, Oxford 1987.

Davidson, S.J.: *Saadia's Polemic against Ḥīwī al-Balkhī*. New York 1915.

-Dawlābī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Kunā wal-asmāʾ*, 1–2. Hyderabad 1322/1904.

Dāwūd al-Muqammiṣ, see -Muqammiṣ.

-Dāwūdī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Ṭabaqāt al-mufassirīn*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad ʿUmar, 1–2. Cairo 1392/1972.

De lineis insecabilibus, see Aristoteles, *Opera*. – also in: Aristotle. *Minor Works*, edited and translated by. W.S. Hett. Cambridge, Mass. 1963. 413 ff. (Loeb Classical Library).

de Smet, see Smet.

Dean-Otting, M.: *Heavenly Journeys. A Study of the Motif in Hellenistic Jewish Literature*. Frankfurt 1984.

Decret, F.: *L'Afrique manichéenne* (*4.–5. siècles*). *Etude historique et doctrinale*, 1–2. Paris 1978.

Decret, F.: *Aspects du Manichéisme dans l'Afrique Romaine*. Paris 1970.

Dedering, S.: *Ein Kommentar der Tradition über die 73 Sekten*; in: MO 25 (1931) 35 ff.

Deladrière, R.: *Junayd Sayyid al-Ṭāʾifa. Enseignement spiritual. Traités, letters, oraisons et sentences*. Paris 1983.

Delheure, J.: *Faits et dires du Mzab/Timgga d-yiwaln n at-Mzab*. Paris 1986. (Etudes ethnolinguistiques Maghreb-Sahara 4).

Dēnkart. French translation by Jean de Menasce under the title: *Le troisième livre du Dēnkart*. Paris 1973.

Denny, F.M.: *The Qurʾanic Vocabulary of Repentance*; in Journal of the American Academy of Religions 47 (1979) 649 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Derenk, D.: *Leben und Dichtung des Omaiyadenkalifen al-Walīd ibn Yazīd*. Freiburg 1974.

Dermenghem, E.: *Vies des saints musulmans*. Paris 1981.

Derett, J.D.M.: *The History of 'Palladius on the Races of India and the Brahmans'* in: Classica Mediaevalia (Copenhagen) 21 (1960) 64 ff.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Duwal al-Islām*. Hyderabad 1364/1945.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: – *'Ibar fī khabar man ghabar*, ed. Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid and Fu'ād Saiyid, 1–5. Kuwait 1960–66.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Mīzān al-i'tidāl*, ed. 'Alī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī, 1–4. Cairo 1382/1963–1384/1965.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Mushtabih fī r-rijāl*, ed. 'Alī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī. Cairo 1962.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Siyar a'lām an-nubalā'*, ed. Shu'ayb al-Arna'ūṭ, 1 ff. Beirut 1401/1981[2] ff.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Tadhkirat al-ḥuffāẓ*, 1–4. Hyderabad 1375/1955–1377/1958.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Ta'rīkh al-Islām wa-ṭabaqāt al-mashāhīr wal-a'lām*, ed. Ḥusāmaddīn al-Qudsī, 1 ff. Cairo 1947 ff. – in Vol. IV und VI also cited with the new edition by 'Umar 'Abdassalām Tadmurī, 1 ff. Beirut 1987 ff.

-Dhahabī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-'Ulūw lil-'Alī al-Ghaffār fī ṣaḥīḥ al-akhbar wa-saqīmihā*. Cairo 1332/1913–14.

Dhanani, A.: *Kalam and Hellenistic Cosmology. Minimal Parts in Baṣrian Mu'tazili Atomism*. Diss. Harvard 1991 (cited in Vol. III and V). – published in Leiden 1994 under the title: *The Physical Theory of Kalām. Atoms, Space, and Void in Baṣrian Mu'tazilī Cosmology* (cited in Vol. IV and VI).

Di'bil b. 'Alī al-Khuzā'ī: *Dīwān*, ed. 'Abdaṣṣāḥib ad-Dujaylī al-Khazrajī. Najaf 1382/1962. – also see Zolondek.

Dichy, J.: *Grammatologie de l'arabe* I: *Les sens du mot ḥarf ou le labyrinthe d'une évidence*; in: Studies in the History of Arabic Grammar II, ed. K. Versteegh and M.G. Carter. Amsterdam, Philadelphia 1990. 111 ff.

Dick, I.: *Deux écrits inédits de Théodore Abuqurra*; in: Le Muséon 72 (1959) 54 ff.

Dick, I.: *La Passion arabe de S. Antoine Ruwaḥ, néomartyr de Damas* (*† 25 déc. 299*); in: Le Muséon 74 (1961) 109 ff.

Dick, I.: *Théodore Abuqurra, évêque melkite de Harran*. Diss. Louvain 1960.

Dictionary of the Middle Ages, 1–13, ed. J.R. Strayer *et al.*. New York 1982–1989.

Dictionary of Scientific Biography, ed. C.C. Gillispie, 1–17. New York 1970–90.

Dictionnaire Biblique Universel, ed. L. Mouloubou and F.M. Du Buit. Paris 1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Dictionnaire des philosophes antiques, publié sous la direction de R. Goulet, 1 ff. Paris 1989 ff.

Dictionnaire Sabéen, ed. A.F.L. Beeston, M.A. Ghul, W.W. Müller, J. Ryckmans. Beirut 1982.

Dictionnaire de Théologie Catholique, ed. A. Vacant, E. Mangenot *et al.*, 1–16. Paris 1903–1972.

Diels, E.: *Über das Wort Qarasṭūn*; in: E. Wiedemann, *Aufsätze zur arabischen Wissenschaftsgeschichte*, ed. W. Fischer. Hildesheim, New York 1970. 577 f.

Diels, H.: *Doxographi Graeci*. Berlin 1879.

Diels, H.: *Die Fragmente der Vorsokratiker. Griechisch und deutsch*, ed. Walther Kranz, 1–3. Berlin 1934–1938

Diels, H.: *Über das physikalische System des Straton*; in: Sitzungsberichte Preußische Akademie der Wissenschaften Berlin 1893, Philologisch-historische Klasse, 101 ff.

Dietrich, A.: *Arabische Briefe aus der Papyrussammlung der Hamburger Staats- und Universitätsbibliothek*. Hamburg 1955.

Dietrich, A.: *Dioscurides triumphans. Ein anonymer arabischer Kommentar* (*Ende 12. Jahrh. n. Chr.*) *zur Materia medica*, 1–2. Göttingen 1988. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, III 172 and 173).

Dietrich, A.: *Die Dioskurides-Erklärung des Ibn al-Baiṭār. Ein Beitrag zur arabischen Pflanzensynonymik* des Mittelalters. Göttingen 1991. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, III 191).

Dietrich, A.: *Zum Drogenhandel im islamischen Ägypten*. Heidelberg 1954.

Dietrich, A.: *Quelques aspects de l'éducation princière à la cour abbaside*; in: REI 44 (1976) 89 ff.

Dihle, A.: *Antike und Orient. Gesammelte Aufsätze*, ed. V. Pöschl and H. Petersmann. Heidelberg 1984. (Sitzungsberichte Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-historische Klasse, vol. 2, Jahrgang 1983).

Dihle, A.: *Die Vorstellung vom Willen in der Antike*. Göttingen 1985.

Dijksterhuis, E.J.: *Val en Worp. Een bijdrage tot de geschiedenis der Mechanica van Aristoteles tot Newton*. Groningen 1924.

Diller, H.: Ὄψις ἀδήλων τὰ φαινόμενα; in: Hermes 67 (1932) 14 ff.

-Dīnawarī, Abū Ḥanīfa Aḥmad b. Dāwūd: *-Akhbār aṭ-ṭiwāl*, ed. ʿAbdalmunʿim ʿĀmir. Cairo 1960.

-Dīnawarī, Abū Ḥanīfa Aḥmad b. Dāwūd: *-Nabāt*, ed. B. Lewin. Wiesbaden 1974. (BI 26). – Glossary in: Uppsala Universitets Årsskrift 1953, vol. 10.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Diodorus Siculus; *Bibliotheca historica,* ed. F. Vogel and C.T. Fischer, 1–5. Leipzig 1888–1906.

Diogenes Laërtius: *Leben und Meinungen berühmter Philosophen*, German translation by O. Apelt, 1–2. Berlin 1955.

(Ps-)Dionysios von Tellmaḥrē: *Chronique de Denys de Tell-Maḥrē*, edited and translated into French by J.B. Chabot, Teil 4. Paris 1895.

Dioscurides: *Pedanii Dioscuridis Anazarbei de materia medica libri quinque*, ed. M. Wellmann, 1–3. Berlin 1907–1914. – On this also see C.E. Dubler, *La "Materia medica" de Dioscórides. Trasmisión medieval y renacentista*, 1–6. Tétouan, Barcelona 1953–1959.

Dirlmeier, see Aristotle.

Diwald, S.: *Arabische Philosophie und Wissenschaft in der Enzyklopädie. Kitāb Iḫwān aṣ-Ṣafā' (III). Die Lehre von Seele und Intellekt*. Wiesbaden 1975.

Dixon, A.A.: *The Umayyad Caliphate 65–86/864–705*. London 1971.

Djaït, H.: *La Grande Discorde*. Paris 1990.

Djaït, H.: *Al-Kūfa. Naissance de la ville islamique*. Paris 1986.

Djaït, H.: *Les Yamanites à Kufa au 1er siècle de l'Hégire*; in: JESHO 19 (1976) 148 ff.

Dodd, E.C. and Khairallah, S.: *The Image of the Word. A study of Quranic verses in Islamic architecture*, 1–2. Beirut 1981.

Dölger, F.J.: *Sphragis.* Paderborn 1911. (Studien zur Geschichte und Kultur des Altertums 5, 3/4).

Dölger, F.J.: *Ichthys*. Münster 1928².

Doerfer, G.: *Türkische und mongolische Elemente im Neupersischen*, 1–4. Wiesbaden 1963–75.

Dörries, H.: *Mönchtum und Arbeit*; in: *Wort und Stunde*, ed. Hermann Dörries, I. Göttingen 1966. 277 ff.

Dols, M.M.: *The Leper in Medieval Islamic Society*; in: Speculum 58 (1983) 891 ff.

Dols, M.M.: *Majnūn. The Madman in Medieval Islamic Society*. Oxford 1992.

Dols, M.M.: *The Origins of the Islamic Hospital. Myth and Reality*; in: Bulletin of the History of Medicine 61 (1987) 367 ff.

Donaldson, D.M.: *The Shiite Religion. A History of Islam in Persia and Irak*. London 1933.

Donaldson, D.M.: *Truth and Falsehood in Islam*; in: MW 33 (1943) 276 ff.

Donner, F.M.: *The Early Islamic Conquests*. Princeton 1981.

Donner, F.M.: *The Formation of the Islamic State*; in: JAOS 106 (1986) 283 ff.

Donner, F.M.: *The Problem of Early Arabic Historiography in Syria*; in: Proceedings of the Second Symposium on the History of Bilād al-Shām During the Early Islamic Period up to 40 A.H./660 A.D. (IV_2:) The Fourth

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

International Conference on the History of Bilād al-Shām, vol. one; ed. Muḥammad ʿAdnān al-Bakhīt. Amman 1987.

Donner, H.: *Jesaja lvi 1–7*; in: Supplements to Vetus Testamentum, vol. 36, 81 ff.

Dornseiff, F.: *Das Alphabet in Mystik und Magie*. Leipzig, Berlin 1922; 1925[2].

Doutté, E.: *Magie et religion dans l'Afrique du Nord.* Algiers 1909.

Dover, K.J.: *Greek Homosexuality*. London 1978.

Dozy, R.: *Dictionnaire détaillé des vêtements chez les Arabes*. Amsterdam 1845.

Dozy, R.: *Supplément aux dictionnaires arabes*, 1–2. Leiden/Paris 1927.

Drabkin, I.E.: *Aristotle's Wheel. Notes on the History of a Paradox*; in: Osiris 9 (1950) 162 ff.

Dressendörfer, P.: *Islam unter der Inquisition. Die Morisco-Prozesse in Toledo 1575–1610*. Wiesbaden 1971.

Drijvers, H.J.W.: *Bardaisan of Edessa*. Arsen 1966.

Drijvers, H.J.W.: *Bardaisan of Edessa and the Hermetica. The Aramaic philosopher and the philosophy of his time*; in: Jaarbericht Ex Oriente Lux 21 (1969–70) 190 ff.

Drijvers, H.J.W.: *Mani und Bardaisan. Ein Beitrag zur Vorgeschichte des Manichäismus*; in: Festschrift Puech 459 ff.

Drijvers, H.J.W.: *De schilder en de kunstcriticus. Discussies rond een portret van Bardesanes, de Filosoof der Arameeërs*; in: Nederlands Theologisch Tijdschrift 24 (1969–70) 89 ff.

-Ḍubayb, Aḥmad Muḥammad: – *-Aʿmash aẓ-ẓarīf*. Riyāḍ 1401/1981.

Ducellier, A.: *Le Miroir de l'Islam. Musulmans et Chrétiens d'Orient au Moyen Age* (*VIIe–XIe siècles*). Paris 1971.

Duchesne-Guillemin, J.: *Islam et mazdéisme*; in: Festschrift Massé 105 ff.

Duchesne-Guillemin, J.: *La religion de l'Iran ancien*. Paris 1962.

Dughaim, Samīḥ: *Falsafat al-qudar fī fikr al-Muʿtazila*. Beirut 1985.

Duhmān, M.A.: *Min aʿlām al-Aḥmadīn ʿinda Ibn ʿAsākir*; in: RAAD 55 (1980) 108 ff.

-Dūmī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdaljawād: *Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal bayna miḥnat ad-dīn wa-miḥnat ad-dunyā*. Cairo 1961.

Duncker, P.G.: *Das Bild Gottes im Menschen* (*Gen. 1,26.27*). *Eine physische Ähnlichkeit?*; in: *Der Mensch als Bild Gottes*, ed. Leo Scheffczyk. Darmstadt 1969. 77 ff.

Duneaud, J.F.: *Quelques aspects de la pénétration de l'hellénisme dans l'Empire perse sassanide* (*IVe–VIIe siècle*); in: Festschrift Crozet 13ff.

Dunlop, D.M.: *Al-Ḥārth b. Saʿīd al-Kadhdhāb, a claimant to prophecy in the caliphate of ʿAbd al-Malik*; in: Studies in Islam (New Delhi) 1 (1964) 12ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Dunlop, D.M.: *A Letter of Hārūn al-Rashīd to the Emperor Constantine VI*; in: *In memoriam P. Kahle*, ed. M. Black and G. Fohrer. Berlin 1968. 106 ff.

Dūrī, ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Arab (Islamic) Culture – an approach through Iraq*; in: BEO 31 (1979) 51 ff.

Dūrī, ʿAbdalʿazīz: *–ʿArab wal-arḍ fī bilād ash-Shām fī ṣadr al-Islām*; in: *al-Muʿtamar ad-duwalī li-tawarīkh bilād ash-Shām*, ed. ʿAbdalkarīm Gharāʾiba, ʿAbdalʿazīz ad-Dūrī and ʿUmar al-Madanī. Amman 1974. 25 ff.

Dūrī, ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Dirāsa fī sīrat an-nabī wamuʾallifihā Ibn Isḥāq*. Baghdad 1385/1965.

Dūrī, ʿAbdalʿazīz: *-Fikra al-mahdiyya bayna d-daʿdawa al-ʿAbbāsiyya wal-ʿaṣr al-ʿAbbāsī al-awwal*; in: Festschrift ʿAbbās, Arabic part, 123 ff.

Dūrī, ʿAbdalʿazīz: *The Rise of Historical Writing among the Arabs*, English translation by L.I. Conrad. Princeton 1983.

-Dūrī, Qaḥṭān ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Mulāḥaẓāt ḥawla Kitāb an-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh ʿan Qatāda b. Diʿāma as-Sadūsī* in: Mawrid 11/2 (1982) 185 ff.

Dürrenmatt, F.: *Werke*, 1–30. Zürich 1980.

Durust b. Abī Manṣūr, Muḥammad al-Wāsiṭī: *Aṣl*; in: *al-Uṣūl as-sitta ʿashar*. Tehran 1371/1951. 158 ff.

Dussaud, R.: *La pénétration des Arabes en Syrie avant l'Islam*. Paris 1955.

Eberhardt, D.: *Der sensualistische Ansatz und das Problem der Veränderung in der Philosophie Muʿammars und an-Naẓẓāms*. Diss. Tübingen 1979.

Ebied, R.Y. and Young, M.J.L.: *A treatise on Hemerology ascribed to Ǧaʿfar al-Ṣādiq;* in: Arabica 23 (1976) 296 ff.

Eche, Y.: *Les bibliothèques arabes publiques et semi-publiques en Mésopotamie, en Syrie et en Egypte au Moyen-Age*. Damascus 1967. – also see ʿIshsh, Yūsuf.

Eder, K-.: *Die Entstehung staatlich organisierter Gesellschaften. Ein Beitrag zu einer Theorie sozialer Evolution*. Frankfurt 1976.

Ehlers, E.: *Iran. Grundzüge einer geographischen Landeskunde*. Darmstadt 1980.

Eichler, P.A.: *Dschinn, Teufel und Engel im Koran*. Diss. Leipzig 1928.

Eickelman, D.: *Musaylima. An approach to the social anthropology of seventh century Arabia*; in: JESHO 10 (1967) 17 ff.

Eickhoff, E.: *Seekrieg und Seepolitik zwischen Islam und Abendland. Das Mittelmeer unter byzantinischer und arabischer Hegemonie (650–1040)*. Berlin 1966.

Eilers, W.: *Geographische Namengebung in und um Iran. Ein Überblick in Beispielen*; in: Abhandlungen der Bayerische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-Historische Klasse 1982, vol. 5.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Eisener, R.: *Zwischen Faktum und Fiktion. Eine Studie zum Umayyaden-Kalifen Sulaimān b. ʿAbdalmalik und seinem Bild in den Quellen*. Wiesbaden 1987.

Eisenstein, H.: *Bemerkungen zu dābbat al-arḍ in Koran 34, 14 (13)*; in: WZKM 79 (1989) 131 ff.

Eisenstein, H.: *Einführung in die arabische Zoographie. Das tierkundliche Wissen in der arabisch-islamischen Literatur*. Berlin 1990.

Eissfeldt, O.: *Einleitung in das Alte Testament unter Einschluß der Apokryphen und Pseudoepigraphen sowie der apokryphen- und pseudoepigraphartigen Qumran-Schriften*. Tübingen 1976[4].

Eklund, R.: *Life between Death and Resurrection according to Islam*. Uppsala 1941.

El-Azma, Nazeer: *Some Notes on the Impact of the Story of the Miʿrāj on Sufi Literature*; in: MW 63 (1973) 93 ff.

L'Elaboration de l'Islam, Colloque de Strasbourg 12–14 juin 1959. Paris 1961.

Elad, A.: *The History and Topography of Jerusalem during the early Islamic period*; in: JSAI 14 (1991) 41 ff.

Elad, A.: *The Siege of al-Wāsiṭ (132/749). Some Aspects of ʿAbbāsid and ʿAlid Relations at the Beginning of ʿAbbāsid Rule*; in: Festschrift Ayalon 59 ff.

Elamrani-Jamal, A.: *La question du nom et du nommé (al-ism wa-l-musammā) entre la dialectique et la grammaire: à propos d'une épître d'al-Baṭalyūsī*; in: ZAL 15 (1985) 80 ff.

El-Hibri, T.: *Coinage Reform under the ʿAbbāsid Caliph al-Maʾmūn*; in: JESHO 36 (1993) 58 ff.

El-Hibri, T.: *Hārūn al-Rashīd and the Mecca Protocol of 802. A Plan for Division or Succession?*; in: IJMES 24 (1992) 461 ff.

Elias, N.: *Über die Zeit*. Frankfurt 1984.

Elias von Nisibis: *Majālis Ilāyā Muṭrān Nuṣaybīn,* ed. L. Cheikho; in: Mashriq 20 (1922) 425 ff.

Eliash, J.: *The Shīʿite Qurʾān. A Reconsideration of Goldziher's Interpretation*; in: Arabica 16 (1969) 15 ff.

Elisséeff, N.: *La Description de Damas d'Ibn ʿAsākir*. Damascus 1959.

Elliott, H.M.: *The History of India, as told by its own historians. The Muhammadan period*, ed. John Dowson, 1 ff. Calcutta 1952 ff.

El-Saleh, S.: *La vie future selon le Coran*. Paris 1971.

El Shoush, I.: *The Nature of Authority in Arabia at the Advent of Islam*. Diss. London 1959.

Elshahed, Elsayed: *Das Problem der transzendenten sinnlichen Wahrnehmung in der spätmuʿtazilitischen Erkenntnistheorie nach der Darstellung des Taqīaddīn an-Naǧrānī*. Berlin 1983.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Encyclopaedia Iranica, ed. E. Yarshater, 1 ff. London 1982 ff.
Encyclopaedia of Islam, Second Edition 1 ff. Leiden 1960 ff.
Encyclopaedia Judaica, 1–16. Jerusalem 1971.
Encyclopaedia Universalis, ed. Jacques Bersani, 1 ff. Paris 1984 ff.
Encyclopedia of Indian Philosophies, II: *Indian metaphysics and epistemology*, ed. K.H. Popper. Delhi 1977.
Encyclopedia of Religion, ed. Mircea Eliade, 1–15. New York 1987.
Encyclopédie de la mystique juive, ed. A. Abecassis and G. Nataf. Paris 1977.
Enderwitz, S.: *Du Fatā au Ẓarīf, ou comme on se distingue?*; in: Arabica 36 (1989) 125 ff.
Enderwitz, S.: *Gesellschaftlicher Rang und ethnische Legitimation. Der arabische Schriftsteller Abū ʿUtmān al-Ǧāḥiẓ über die Afrikaner, Perser und Araber in der islamischen Gesellschaft*. Freiburg 1979.
Endreß, G.: *'Der erste Lehrer'. Der arabische Aristoteles und das Konzept der Philosophie im Islam*; in: Festschrift Falaturi 151 ff.
Endreß, G.: *al-Kindī über die Wiedererinnerung der Seele – Arabischer Platonismus und die Legitimation der Wissenschaften im Islam*; in: Oriens 34 (1994) 174 ff.
Endreß, G.: *Proclus Arabus. Zwanzig Abschnitte aus der Institutio Theologica in arabischer Übersetzung* Beirut 1973. (BTS 10).
Endreß, G.: *The Works of Yaḥyā b. ʿAdī. An analytical inventory*. Wiesbaden 1977.
Endreß, G.: *Yahyā ibn ʿAdī's Critique of Atomism*; in: ZGAIW 1 (1984) 155 ff.
Endreß, G.: *Grammatik und Logik. Arabische Philologie und griechische Philosophie im Widerstreit*; in: *Sprachphilosophie in Antike und Mittelalter*, ed. B. Mojsisch. Amsterdam 1986.
Endreß, G.: *Die arabischen übersetzungen von Aristoteles' Schrift De cáelo*. Diss. Frankfurt 1966.
Engïsch, K.: *Vom Weltbild des Juristen*. Heidelberg 1950 (Abhandlungen der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch – Historische Klasse 1950.2).
Englert, W.G.: *Epicurus on the Swerve and Voluntary Action*. Stanford 1981.
Ennami, A.K.: *A Description of new Ibāḍī manuscripts From North Africa*; in: JSS 15 (1970) 63 ff.
Ennami, A.K.: *Studies in Ibāḍism*, 1–2. Diss. Cambridge 1971.
Enzyklopädie des Islam, 1–4. Leiden/Leipzig 1913–1934.
Epicurus: *Opere*, ed. G. Arrighetti. Turin 1973.
Erman, A.: *Die Literatur der Ägypter. Gedichte, Erzählungen und Lehrbücher aus dem 3. und 2. Jahrtausend v. Chr*. Leipzig 1923.
Erkenntnislehre, see van Ess.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ernst, C.W.: *Words of Ecstasy in Sufism*. Albany 1985.

Esquemelin (or *Exquemelin*, also *Oexmelin*), A.O.: *Das Piratenbuch von 1678*. Nach alten Übersetzungen des Buches *Die amerikanischen Seeräuber* neu bearb. von R. Federmann. Tübingen 1968.

van Ess, J.: *ʿAbd al-Malik and the Dome of the Rock. An Analysis of Some Texts*; in: Bayt al-Maqdis. ʿAbd al-Malik's Jerusalem, ed. J. Raby and J. Johns. Oxford 1992. 69 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Abū l-Hudhayl in Contact. The Genesis of an Anecdote;* in: Festschrift Hourani 13 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Anfänge muslimischer Theologie. Zwei antiqadaritische Traktate aus dem ersten Jahrhundert der Hiǧra*. Beirut 1977.

van Ess, J.: *L'autorité de la tradition prophétique dans la théologie muʿtazilite*; in: La notion d'autorité au Moyen Age. Islam, Byzance, Occident. Paris 1982. 211 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Beginnings of Islamic Theology*; in: *The Cultural Context of Medieval Learning*, ed. John E. Murdoch and Edith D. Sylla. Dordrecht 1975. 87 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Das begrenzte Paradies;* in: Festschrift Abel 108 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Biobibliographische Notizen zur islamischen Theologie*, 4: *Enttäuschte Hoffnungen*; in: WO 10/1979/54 ff. – 8: *Der Kreis des Ḏū n-Nūn*; in: WO 12 (1981) 99 ff. – 9: *Noch einmal zu Ibn Baṭṭa*; in: WO 16 (1985) 128 ff.

van Ess, J.: Chiliastische Erwartungen und die Versuchung der Göttlichkeit: D. Kalif al-Hākim (386–411 H.) *Der Kalif al-Ḥākim* (*386–411 H.*). Heidelberg 1977. (Abhandlungen der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-Historische Klasse, nr. 2).

van Ess, J.: *Ḍirār b. ʿAmr und die Ǧahmīyaʾ. Biographie einer vergessenen Schule*; in: Der Islam 43 (1967) 241 ff. and 44 (1968) 1 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Disputationspraxis in der islamischen Theologie. Eine vorläufige Skizze*; in: REI 44 (1976) 23 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Early Development of Kalām*; in: Studies on the first Century of Islamic Society, ed. G. Juynboll. 109 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Early Islamic Theologians on the Existence of God*; in: Islam and the Medieval West, ed. K.I. Semaan, New York 1980. 64 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Die Erkenntnislehre des ʿAḍudaddīn al-īcī. Übersetzung und Kommentar des ersten Buches seiner Mawāqif*. Wiesbaden 1966. (Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur Mainz. Veröffentlichungen der Orientalischen Kommission XXII).

van Ess, J.: *Al-Fārābī and Ibn al-Rēwandī*; in: Hamdard Islamicus 3/4 (1980) 3 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Frühe muʿtazilitische Häresiographie. Zwei Werke des Nāshiʾ al-akbar* (*gest. 293 H.*). Beirut 1971 (BTS 11).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

van Ess, J.: *Die Gedankenwelt des Ḥāriṯ al-Muḥāasibī anhand von Übersetzungen aus seinen Schriften dargestellt und erläutert*. Bonn 1961.

van Ess, J.: *Göttliche Allmacht im Zerrbild menschlicher Sprache*; in: MUSJ 49 (1975–6) 653 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Die Herkunft des ʿAmr b. ʿUbaid*; in: MUSJ 50 (1984) 733 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Die Hinrichtung des Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbdalquddūs*; in: Festschrift Spuler 53 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Ibn Kullāb und die Miḥna*; in: Oriens 18–19 (1965–66) 92 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Die Kāmilīya. Zur Genese einer häresiographischen Tradition*; in: Festschrift Steppat 141 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Muwais b. ʿImrān*; in: Festschrift Anawati/Gardet 337 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Der Name Gottes im Islam*; in: *Der Name Gottes*, ed. Heinrich von Stietencron. Düsseldorf 1975. 156 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Ketzer und Zweifler im Islam*; in: Bustan 5/2 (1964) 10 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Das Kitab an-Nakṯ des Naẓẓām und seine Rezeption im Kitab al-Futyā des Ǧāḥiẓ*. Göttingen 1972. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Dritte Folge, nr. 79).

van Ess, J.: *Das Kitāb al-Irǧā' des Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafiyya*; in.: Arabica 21 (1974) 20 ff. and 22 (1975) 48 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Kritisches zum Fiqh akbar*; in: Festschrift Sourdel 327 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Une lecture à rebours de l'histoire du mu'tazilisme*; in: REI 46 (1978) 163 ff. and 47 (1979) 19 ff.

van Ess, J.: *La liberté du juge dans le milieu baṣrien du VIIIe siècle (IIe siècle hégire)*; in: *La notion de liberté au Moyen Age. Islam, Byzance, Occident*. Paris 1985. 25ff. – Arabic version under the title: *Kullu mujtahid muṣīb*; in: *Dirāsāt islāmiyya*, ed. Fahmī Jadʿān. Irbid 1403/1983. 123 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Ma'bad al-Juhanī* in: Festschrift Meier 49 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Neue Verse des Maʿdān ash-Shumaiṭī* in: Der Islam 47 (1971) 245 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Eine Predigt des Muʿtaziliten Murdār*; in: BEO 30 (1978) 307 ff. – French translation in: Arabica 30 (1983) 11 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Les Qadarites et la Ġailānīya de Yazād III*; in: SI 31 (1970) 269 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Ṣafadī-Splitter*; in: Der Islam 53/1976/242 ff. and 54 (1977) 77 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Skepticism in Islamic Thought*; in: al-Abhath 21(1968) 1 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Some Fragments of the Muʿāraḍat al-Qur'ān attributed to Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ* in: Festschrift ʿAbbās 151 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Der Ṭailasān des Ibn Ḥarb. 'Mantelgedichte' in arabischer Sprache*. Heidelberg 1979. (Sitzungsberichte Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-Historische Klasse 1979, nr. 4.)

van Ess, J.: *Theology and Science. The case of Abū Isḥāq an-Naẓẓām*. Second Annual United Arab Emirates Lecture in Islamic Studies. Ann Arbor 1978.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

van Ess, J.: *Theorie und Anekdote. Zur Verarbeitung theologischer Argumente in biographischer Literatur*; in: ZDMG 135 (1985) 22 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Traditionistische Polemik gegen ʿAmr b. ʿUbaid. Zu einem Text des ʿAlī b. ʿUmar ad-Dāraquṭnī*. Beirut 1967. (BTS 7).

van Ess, J.: *Ein unbekanntes Fragment des Naẓẓām*; in: Festschrift Spies 170 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Ungenützte Texte zur Karrāmīya. Eine Materialsammlung*. Heidelberg 1980.

van Ess, J.: *Untersuchungen zu einigen ibāḍitischen Handschriften*; in: ZDMG 126 (1976) 25 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Vom Nutzen der Philologie, auch in der Metaphysik*; in: Der Islam 58 (1981) 293 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Wrongdoing and Divine Omnipotence in the Theology of Abū lsḥāq an – Naẓẓām*; in: *Divine Omniscience and Omnipotence in Medieval Philosophy*, ed. Tamar Rudavsky. Dordrecht, Boston, Lancaster 1985. 53 ff.

van Ess, J.: *Yazīd b. Unaisa und Abū ʿĪsā al-Iṣfahānānī* in: Festschrift Gabrieli 301 ff.

van Ess, J.: *The Youthful God. Anthropomorphism in Early Islam*. The University Lecture in Religion at Arizona State University. Tempe 1988.

van Ess, J.: *Zwischen Ḥadīṯ und Theologie. Studien zur Entstehung prädestinatianischer Überlieferung*. Berlin, New York 1975. (Studien zur Sprache, Geschichte und Kultur des islamischen Orients, N.F., vol. 7).

Essays in Islamic Philosophy and Science, ed. George F. Hourani. Albany 1975.

Etudes sur Avicenne, ed. J. Jolivet and R. Rashed. Paris 1984.

Evangelisches Kirchenlexikon, ed. E. Fahlbusch *et al.*, 1 ff. Göttingen 1986³ ff.

Evetts, B.: *History of the Patriarchs of the Coptic Church of Alexandria*, edited and translated into English by B. Evetts; in: PO 1 (1907) 101 ff. and 381 ff.; PO 5 (1910) 3 ff.

Eznik von Kolb: *Adversus haereses*. German translation by S. Weber under the title: *Wider die Irrlehren;* in: *Ausgewählte Schriften der armenischen Kirchenväter*, I. Munich 1927. S. 3 ff. (BKV 57).

Faḍl b. Shādhān al-Azdī an-Naysābūrī: *-Īḍāḥ*, ed. Jalāladdīn al-Urmawī. Tehran 1351 sh./1972. (Intishārāt-i Dānishgāh-i Ṭihrān 1347).

Fahd, Badrī Muḥammad: *–Imāma*. Baghdad 1968.

Fahd, T.: *La divination arabe. Etudes religieuses, sociologiques et folkloristiques sur le milieu natif de l'Islam*. Leiden 1966.

Fahd, T.: *La naissance du monde selon l'Islam*; in: *Sources Orientales* 1, *La Naissance du monde*. Paris 1959. 235 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Fahd, T.: *Les présages par le corbeau. Etude d'un texte attribué à Ǧāḥiẓ*; in: Arabica 8 (1961) 30 ff.

Fakhry, M.: *Ethical Theories in Islam*. Leiden 1991.

Fakhry, M.: *Islamic Occasionalism*. London 1958.

Fakhry, M.: *The Muʿtazilite View of Man*, in: Festschrift Anawati/Gardet 107ff.

Fakhry, M.: *Some Paradoxical Implications of the Muʿtazilite View of Free Will*; in: MW 43 (1953) 95 ff.

Falaturi, A. and May, R.: *Gerichtsverfahren und Richter im traditionellen islamischen Recht*; in: *Beiträge zum islamischen Rechtsgedanken*, 2, ed. Reinhard May. Stuttgart 1986. 47 ff.

Falaturi, A. and May, R.: *Die Zwölfer-Schia aus der Sicht eines Schiiten. Probleme ihrer Untersuchung*; in: Festschrift Caskel 63 ff.

Falk, Z.: *Law and Religion. The Jewish Experience*. Jerusalem 1981.

-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr: *-Ḥurūf*, ed. M. Mahdī under the title: *Alfarabi's Book of Letters*. Beirut 1969 (Recherches ILO, nr. 46).

-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr: *K. al-Mūsīqā al-kabīr*, ed. Ghaṭṭās ʿAbdalmalik Khashabī. Cairo 1967.

-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr: *Risāla fī l-ʿaql;* Italian translation by Francesca Lucchetta under the title: *Epistola sull'intelletto*. Padua 1974.

-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr: *Risāla fī ithbāt al-mufāraqāt*. Hyderabad 1345/1926.

-Fārābī, Abū Naṣr: *Risāla fī masāʾil mutafarriqa*. Hyderabad 1344/1925.

-Farazdaq, Hammām b. Ghālib: *Dīwān*, edited and translated into French by R. Boucher, 1–3. Paris 1870. – Ed. ʿAbdallāh Ismāʿīl as-Sāwī, 1–2. Cairo 1936.

Farès, Bichr: *L'honneur chez les Arabes avant l'Islam. Etude de sociologie*. Paris 1932.

-Fārisī, ʿAbdalghāfir b. Ismāʿīl: *Siyāq Taʾrīkh Naisābūr*; in: *The Histories of Nishapur;* ed. Richard N. Frye. Den Haag 1965. Also see Abū ʿAlī al-Fārisī.

Faroqhi, S.: *Towns and townsmen of Ottoman Anatolia. Trade, crafts and food production in an urban setting, 1520–1650*. Cambridge 1984.

-Farrāʾ, Yaḥyā b. Ziyād: *Maʿānī l-Qurʾān*, ed. Aḥmad Yūsuf Najātī, Muḥammad ʿAlī an-Najjār and ʿAbdalfattāḥ Ismāʿīl Shalabī, 1–3. Cairo 1374/1955–1973.

Farrukh, O.: *Das Bild des Frühislam in der arabischen Dichtung von der Hiǧra bis zum Tode ʿUmars*. Diss. Leipzig 1937.

Faruqi, Nisar Ahmad: *Early Muslim Historiography. A study of early transmitters of Arab history from the rise of Islam up to the end of Umayyad period* (*612–750 A.D.*). Delhi 1979.

-Fasawī, Yaʿqūb b. Sufyān: *-Maʿrifa wat-taʾrīkh*, ed. Akram Ḍiyāʾ al-ʿUmarī, 1–3. Baghdad 1394/1974.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Fāsī Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Shifā' al-gharām bi-akhbār al-balad al-ḥarām*; in: Wüstenfeld, *Chroniken* II, 57 ff.

Faust, A.: *Der Möglichkeitsgedanke. Systemgeschichtliche Untersuchungen*, 1–2. Heidelberg 1931–1932.

Fauzī, Fārūq ʿUmar: *Bashshār b. Burd wa-siyāsat ʿaṣrihī*; in: Mawrid 16/1 (1987) 75 ff.

Fayda, Mustafa: *İslamiyetin Güney Arabistan'a Yayılışı*. Ankara 1982.

Faẓā'il-i Balkh = ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmar al-Wāʿiẓ al-Balkhī, *Faḍā'il Balkh*, Persian translation by ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥusayn-i Balkhī, ed. ʿAbdalḥayy Ḥabībī. Tehran 1350 sh./1971.

-Fazārī, Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad: *-Siyar*, ed. Fārūq Ḥamāda. Beirut 1408/1987.

Fazlur Rahman, see Rahman, F.

Fernhout, R.: *Canonical Texts. Bearers of Absolute Authority. Bible, Koran, Veda, Tipiṭaka. A Phenomenological Study*. Amsterdam, Atlanta 1994 (Currents of Encounter, vol. 9).

Ferré, A.: *Chrétiens de Syrie et de Mésopotamie aux deux premiers siècles de l'Islam*; in: Islamo-christiana 14 (1988) 93 ff.

Festschrift ʿAbbās = *Studia Arabica et Islamica. Festschrift for Iḥsān ʿAbbās on his sixtieth birthday*, ed. Wadād al-Qāḍī. Beirut 1981.

Festschrift Abel = *Mélanges d'Islamologie. Volume dédié à la mémoire de Armand Abel par ses collègues, ses élèves et ses amis*, ed. Pierre Salmon. Leiden 1974.

Festschrift Adams = *Islamic Studies presented to Ch. J. Adams*, ed. W.B. Hallaq and D.P. Little. Leiden 1991.

Festschrift Allard/Nwyia = *Mélanges in memoriam M. Allard* (*et*) *P. Nwyia*, présentés par L. Pouzet, 1–2. Beirut 1984 (= MUSJ 50/1984).

Festschrift Anawati/Gardet = *Recherches d'Islamologie. Recueil d'articles offert à Georges C. Anawati et Louis Gardet par leurs collègues et amis*. Louvain 1977.

Festschrift Avery = *Persian and Islamic Studies in honour of P.W. Avery*, ed. Ch. Melville. Cambridge 1990 (= Pembroke Papers 1).

Festschrift Ayalon = *Studies in Islamic History and Civilization in honour of Professor David Ayalon*, ed. M. Sharon. Jerusalem 1986.

Festschrift Baneth = *Studia orientalia memoriae David H. Baneth dedicata*. Jerusalem 1979.

Festschrift Beckmann = *Das Laienapostolat in den Missionen*, ed. Johann Specker and Walbert Bühlmann. Schöneck-Beckenried 1961.

Festschrift Beeston = *Arabicus felix luminosus Britannicus*. Essays in honour of A.F.L. Beeston on his eightieth birthday, ed. A. Jones. Reading 1991.

Festschrift Boyce = *Papers in honour of Professor Mary Boyce*. Leiden 1985. (Acta Iranica 24, Deuxième Série X).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Festschrift Browne = *A Volume of Oriental Studies*, ed. T.W. Arnold and R.A. Nicholson. Cambridge 1922.

Festschrift Caskel = *Festschrift Werner Caskel zum siebzigsten Geburtstag 5. März 1966 gewidmet von Freunden und Schülern*, ed. E. Gräf. Leiden 1968.

Festschrift Crozet = *Mélanges offerts à René Crozet à l'occasion de son soixante-dixième anniversaire par ses amis, ses collègues, ses élèves et les mentores du C.E.S.C.M.*, ed. Pierre Gallais and Yves-Jean Riou, 1–2. Poitiers 1966.

Festschrift Deissmann = *Festgabe für Adolf Deissmann zum 60. Geburtstag 1926*. Tübingen 1927.

Festschrift Deny = *Jean Deny Armağani. Mélanges Jean Deny*, ed. J. Eckmann, A.S. Levend and M. Mansuroğlu. Ankara 1958. (Türk Dil Kurumu Yayınları 172).

Festschrift Duchesne-Guillemin = *Orientalia J. Duchesne-Guillemin emerito oblata*. Leiden 1984. (Acta Iranica 23).

Festschrift Dussaud = *Mélanges syriens offerts à René Dussaud par ses amis et élèves*, 1–2. Paris 1939.

Festschrift Falaturi = *Gottes ist der Orient – Gottes ist der Okzident. Festschrift für Abdoljavad Falaturi zum 65. Geburtstag*, ed. Udo Tworuschka. Cologne, Vienna 1991. (Kölner Veröffentlichungen zur Religionsgeschichte 21).

Festschrift Festugière = *Mémorial André-Jean Festugière. Antiquité parïenne et chrétienne*, ed. E. Lucchesi and H.D. Saffrey. Ghent 1984.

Festschrift Fick = *Mittelpunkt Bibel. Ulrich Fick zum 60. Geburtstag*, ed. Siegfried Meurer. Stuttgart 1983.

Festschrift Fleischer = *Morgenländische Forschungen. Festschrift. Herrn Professor Dr. H. L. Fleischer zu seinem fünfzigjährigen Doktorjubiläum am 4. März 1874 gewidmet von seinen Schülern*. Leipzig 1875.

Festschrift Gabrieli, (I) = *A Francesco Gabrieli. Studi orientalistici offerti nel sessantesimo compleanno dai suoi colleghi e discepoli*. Rome 1964.

Festschrift Gabrieli, (II) = *Studi in onore di Francesco Gabrieli nel suo ottantesimo compleanno*, ed. Renato Traini, 1–2. Rome 1984–85.

Festschrift Gadamer = *Die Gegenwart der Griechen im neueren Denken. Festschrift für Hans-Georg Gadamer zum 60. Geburtstag*, ed. Dieter Henrich, Walter Schulz and Karl-Heinz Volkmann-Schluck. Tübingen 1960.

Festschrift Gaudefroy-Demombynes = *Mélanges offerts à Gaudefroy-Demombynes par ses amis et anciens élèves*. Cairo 1935–1945.

Festschrift Gibb = *Arabic and Islamic Studies in honor of H.A.R. Gibb*, ed. George Makdisi. Cambridge/Mass. 1965.

Festschrift Ghul = *Arabian Studies in honour of Mahmoud Ghul*, ed. Moawiyah M. Ibrahim. Wiesbaden 1989.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Festschrift Gilson = *Mélanges offerts à Etienne Gilson*. Toronto, Paris 1959. (Etudes de Philosophie médiévale 1).

Festschrift Gordon = *Orient and Occident. Essays presented to Cyrus H. Gordon on the occasion of his sixty-fifth birthday*, ed. Harry A. Hoffner. Neukirchen-Vluyn 1973.

Festschrift Gundert = *Studia Platonica. Festschrift für H. Gundert zu seinem 65. Geburtstag*, ed. K. Döring and W. Kullmann. Amsterdam 1974.

Festschrift Haenchen = *Apophoreta. Festschrift für Ernst Haenchen zu seinem siebzigsten Geburtstag am 10. Dezember 1964*, ed. W. Eltester and F.H. Kettler. Berlin 1964.

Festschrift Henninger = *Al-Bahit* [= *al-Bāḥith*]. *Festschrift Joseph Henninger zum 70. Geburtstag*. St. Augustin bei Bonn 1976.

Festschrift Heyd = *Ha-ʿulamāʾ u-be ʿājōt dāt bā-ʿōlām ham-muslimī. Meḥqārīm le-zēker Uriel Heyd*, ed. Gabriel Baer. Jerusalem 5731/1971.

Festschrift Hitti = *The World of Islam. Studies in honour of Philip K. Hitti*, ed. James Kritzeck and R. Bayley Winder. London.

Festschrift Hourani = *Islamic Theology and Philosophy. Studies in honour of George F. Hourani,* ed. Michael Marmura. Albany 1984.

Festschrift Hünermann = *Lateinamerika im Dialog. Festschrift P. Hünermann*, ed. B. Fraling. Rottenburg 1989.

Festschrift Hussey = Kathēgētria: *Essays presented to Joan Hussey for her 80th birthday*, ed. Joan Mervyn Hussey and Jean Chrysostome. Camberley 1988.

Festschrift İz = *Fahir İz Armağanı. Essays presented to Fahir İz on his Eightieth Birthday by his Colleagues and Students*, ed. Günay Kut and Gönül A. Tekin, 1–2. Harvard 1990–91. (= Journal of Turkish Studies 14 (1990) and 15 (1991)).

Festschrift Kahle = *Studien zur Geschichte und Kultur des Nahen und Fernen Ostens Paul Kahle zum 60. Geburtstag überreicht von Freunden und Schülern aus dem Kreise des orientalischen Seminars der Üniversität Bonn*, ed. W. Heffening and W. Kirfel. Leiden 1935.

Festschrift Kennedy = *From Deferent to Equant. A Volume of Studies in the History of Science in the Ancient and Medieval Near East in honor of E.S. Kennedy*, ed. D.A. King and G. Saliba. New York 1987. (Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 500).

Festschrift Khoury = *"Ihr alle aber seid Brüder". Festschrift für A. Th. Khoury zum 60. Geburtstag*, ed. Ludwig Hagemann and Ernst Pulsfort. Würzburg/Altenberge 1990.

Festschrift Lebram = *Tradition und interpretation in Jewish and early Christian literature. Essays in honour of Jürgen C.H. Lebram*, ed. J.W. van Henten,

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

H.J. de Jonge, P.T. van Rooden, and J.W. Wesselius. Leiden 1986. (Studia Post-Biblica XXXVI).

Festschrift Leslau = *Semitic Studies in honor of Wolf Leslau on the occasion of his eighty-fifth birthday*, ed. A.S. Kaye. 1–2. Wiesbaden 1991.

Festschrift Levi Della Vida = *Studi orientalistici in onore di Giorgio Levi Della Vida*, 1–2. Rome 1956.

Festschrift Lévi-Provençal = *Etudes d'orientalisme dediées à la mémoire de Lévi-Provençal*. Paris 1962.

Festschrift Lewis = *The Islamic World from classical to modern times. Essays in honor of Bernard Lewis*, ed. C.E. Bosworth. Princeton 1989.

Festschrift Löfgren = *On Both Sides of Al-Mandab. Ethiopean, South-Arabic and Islamic Studies presented to Oscar Löfgren on his ninetieth birthday 13 May 1988 by colleagues and friends*. Stockholm 1989 (Swedish Research Institute in Istanbul, Transactions, vol.2).

Festschrift Løkkegaard = *Living Waters. Presented to F. L. Løkkegaard on his seventy-fifth birthday*. Copenhagen 1990.

Festschrift Löw = *Semitic Studies in Memory of Immanuel Löw*, ed. A. Schreiber. Budapest 1947.

Festschrift Madkour = *Dirāsāt falsafīya muhdāt ilā Ibrāhīm Madkūr*, ed. ʻUthmān Amīn. Cairo 1979.

Festschrift Massé = *Mélanges d'orientalisme offerts à Henri Massé à l'occasion de son 75è^me^ anniversaire*. Tehran 1963.

Festschrift Massignon = *Mélanges Louis Massignon*, 1–3. Damascus 1956–57.

Festschrift Mawdudi = *Islamic Perspectives. Studies in honour of Mawlana Sayyid Abu Aʻla; Mawdudi*, ed. Kh. Ahmad and Z.I. Ansari. Jeddah 1399/1979.

Festschrift Meier = *Islamwissenschaftliche Abhandlungen Fritz Meier zum sechzigsten Geburtstag*, ed. Richard Gramlich. Wiesbaden 1974.

Festschrift Millás-Vallicrosa = *Homenaje a Millás-Vallicrosa*, 1–2. Barcelona 1954–1956.

Festschrift Minorsky = *Iran and Islam. In memory of the late Vladimir Minorsky*, ed. C.E. Bosworth. Edinburgh 1971.

Festschrift Moraux = *Aristoteles. Werk und Wirkung. Paul Moraux gewidmet*, ed. Jürgen Wiesner, 1–2. Berlin, New York 1985–87.

Festschrift Nemoy = *Studies in Judaica, Karaitica and Islamica. Presented to Leon Nemoy on his 80. birthday*, ed. Sheldon R. Brunswick. Jerusalem 1982.

Festschrift Nöldeke = *Orientalische Studien. Theodor Nöldeke zum siebzigsten Geburtstag*, ed. Carl Bezold, 1–2. Gießen 1906.

Festschrift Nyberg = *Donum natalicium H. S. Nyberg oblatum*, ed. E. Gren, Bernhard Lewin *et al.* Uppsala 1954.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Festschrift Obbink = *Verbum. Essays on some aspects of the religious function of words, dedicated to Hendrik Willem Obbink*, ed. Th. P. van Baaren. Domplein/Utrecht 1964.

Festschrift Pareja = *Orientalia hispanica sive studia Felix M. Pareja octogenario dicata*, ed. J.M. Barral. Leiden 1974.

Festschrift Pines = *Shlomo Pines Jubilee Volume*, ed. M. Idel, W.Z. Harvey and E. Schweid, 1–2. Jerusalem 1988.

Festschrift Pritsak = *Eucharisterion. Essays presented to Omeljan Pritsak*, ed. Ihor Shevčenko and Frank E. Sysyn. Cambridge/Mass. 1979–80. (Harvard Ukrainian Studies 3–4/1979–80).

Festschrift Puech = *Mélanges d'histoire des religions offerts à Henri-Charles Puech*. Paris 1974.

Festschrift Richter = *Text, Methode und Grammatik. Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag*, ed. W. Groß, H. Irsigler, Th. Seidl. St. Ottilien 1991.

Festschrift Roemer = *Die islamische Welt zwischen Mittelalter und Neuzeit. Festschrift für Hans Robert Roemer*, ed. Ulrich Haarmann and Peter Bachmann. Beirut, Wiesbaden 1979.

Festschrift Rundgren = *On the Dignity of Man. Oriental and Classical Studies in honour of Frithiof Rundgren*, ed. T. Kronholm and E. Riad. Stockholm 1986.

Festschrift Schadewaldt = *Synusia. Festgabe für Wolfgang Schadewaldt zum 15. März 1965*, ed. Konrad Gaiser. Tübingen 1965.

Festschrift Schefold = *Gestalt und Geschichte. Festschrift für Karl Schefold zu seinem 60. Geburtstag am 26. Januar 1965*, ed. M. Rohde-Liegle, H.A. Calm and H. Chr. Ackermann. Bern/Munich 1967.

Festschrift Schimmel = *Gott ist schön und er liebt die Schönheit. Festschrift für Annemarie Schimmel zum 7. April 1992 dargebracht von Schülern, Freunden und Kollegen*, ed. A. Giese and J.Ch. Bürgel. Bern 1994.

Festschrift Scholem = *Studies in Mysticism and Religion, presented to Gershom Scholem on his 70th birthday*, ed. E.E. Urbach, R.J. Zwi Werblowsky and Ch. Wirszubski. Jerusalem 1967.

Festschrift Seidl = *Festschrift für Erwin Seidl zum 70. Geburtstag*, ed. H. Hübner. Cologne 1975.

Festschrift Shafiʿ = *Muhammad Shafiʿ Presentation Volume*, ed. S.M. Abdullah. Lahore 1955.

Festschrift Singer = *Festgabe für Hans-Rudolf Singer*, ed. M. Forstner. Frankfurt 1991.

Festschrift Sourdel = *Mélanges offerts au Professeur Dominique Sourdel*. Paris 1988 (= REI 54/1986).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Festschrift Spies = *Der Orient in der Forschung. Festschrift für Otto Spies*, ed. W. Hoenerbach. Wiesbaden 1967.

Festschrift Spuler = *Studien zur Geschichte und Kultur des Vorderen Orients. Festschrift für Bertold Spuler zum 70. Geburtstag*, ed. H.R. Roemer and A. Noth. Leiden 1981.

Festschrift Starr = *The Joshua Starr Memorial Volume*. New York 1953.

Festschrift Steppat = *Gegenwart als Geschichte. Islamwissenschaftliche Studien Fritz Steppat zum fünfundsechzigsten Geburtstag*, ed. A. Havemann and B. Johansen. Leiden, New York, Copenhagen, Cologne 1988 (= WI 28/1988).

Festschrift Sühnel = *Lebende Antike. Symposion für Rudolf Sühnel*, ed. H. Meller and H.–J. Zimmermann. Berlin 1967.

Festschrift Ṭāhā Ḥusain = *Ilā Ṭāhā Ḥusain fī ʿīd mīlādihī s-sabʿīn. Dirāsāt muhdāt min aṣdiqāʾihī wa-talāmīdhihī*, ed. ʿA. Badawī. Cairo 1962.

Festschrift Taqīzādeh = *A Locust's Leg. Studies in honour of S. H. Taqizadeh*, ed. W.B. Henning uṇd E. Yarshater. London 1962.

Festschrift Tisserant = *Mélanges Eugène Tisserant*, 1–7. Rome 1964.

Festschrift Tovar = *Navicula Tubingensis. Studia in honorem Antonii Tovar*, ed. Francisco J. Oroz Arizcuren. Tübingen 1984.

Festschrift Voegelin = Politische Ordnung und menschliche Existenz. Festgabe für Eric Voegelin zum 60. Geburtstag, ed. A. Dempf, H. Arendt and F. Engel-Janosi. Munich 1962.

Festschrift Walzer = *Islamic Philosophy and The Classical Tradition. Essays presented to Richard Walzer*, ed. S.M. Stern, A. Hourani and V. Brown. London 1972.

Festschrift Watt = *Islam: Past Influence and Present Challenge. In Honour of W.M. Watt*, ed. Alford T. Welch and Pierre Cachia. Edinburgh 1979.

Festschrift Wickens = *Logos Islamicos. Studia Islamica in honorem Georgii Michaelis Wickens*, ed. Roger M. Savory and Dionisius A. Agius. Toronto 1984.

Festschrift Wiet = *Studies in memory of Gaston Wiet*, ed. Myriam Rosen-Ayalon. Jerusalem 1977.

Festschrift Wolfson = *Harry Austryn Wolfson Jubilee Volume on the occasion of his seventy-fifth birthday*, ed. Saul Liebermann, 1–2. Jerusalem 1965.

Festschrift Yarshater = *Iranica varia. Papers in honor of Professor Ehsan Yarshater*, ed. D. Amin, M. Kasheff and A. Sh. Shahbazi. Leiden 1990. (Acta Iranica 30).

Festugière, A.J.: *Hermes Trismégiste. Corpus Hermeticum*, 1–4. Paris 1945–1954.

Fetscher, I., Münkler, H.: *Pipers Handbuch der politischen Ideen*, 1–5. Munich 1985–93.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *Al-Aṣfar*; in: SI 77 (1993) 183 ff.

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *La heterodoxía en al-Andalus durante el periodo omeya*. Madrid 1987.

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *Ibn Ḥazm et le zindīq juif*, in: R.E.M.M.M 63–64 (1992) 81 ff.

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *The Polemic about the Karāmāt al-awliyā' and the Development of Sufism in al-Andalus*; in: BSOAS 55 (1992) 236 ff.

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *La polémique à propos de rafʿ al-yadayn fī l-ṣalāt dans al-Andalus*; in: SI 65 (1987) 69 ff.

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *Religious Beliefs and Practices in al-Andalus in the Third/Ninth Century*; in: RSO 66 (1992) 15ff.

Fierro Bello, Maribel I.: *The treatises against innovations* (*Kutub al-bidaʿ*); in: Der Islam 69 (1992) 204 ff.

Fiey, J.M.: *Assyrie chrétienne*, 1–2. Beirut 1965.

Fiey, J.M.: *Chrétiens syriaques du Ḫorāsān et du Seǧestān*; in: *Communautés syriaques en Iran et Irak des origines à 1552*. London 1979. (Variorum Reprints, nr. VI).

Fiey, J.M.: *Chrétiens syriaques sous les Abbasides, surtout à Bagdad*. Louvain 1980.

Fiey, J.M.: *Mossoul chrétienne*. Beirut 1959.

Fiey, J.M.: *Topographie chrétienne de Mahozé* in: *Les communautés syriaques en Iran et Irak des origines à 1552*, IX. London 1979.

Figlali, E.R.: *Burdur Kütüphanesi'nde bulunan bir risale "Tezkiretu 'l-Mezahib"* in: IIED 2 (1975) 99 ff.

-*Fihrist*, see Ibn an-Nadīm.

Fihrist-i Kitābkhāne-i Majlis-i Millī, ed. ʿAbdulḥusain Ḥā'irī. Tehran 1335 sh./1956.

Filliozat, J.: *Les doctrines des Brahmanes d'aprés St. Hippolyte*; in: RHR 130 (1945) 59 ff.

Finkel, J.: *A Risāla of al-Jāḥiẓ* in: JAOS 47 (1927) 311 ff.

Finster, B.: *Die Mosaiken der Umayyadenmoschee*; in: Kunst des Orients 7 (1972) 83 ff.

Firestone, R.: *Abraham's Son as the Intended Sacrifice* (*al-Dhabīḥ, Qur'ān 37:99–113*). *Issues in Qur'anic Exegesis*; in: JSS 34 (1989) 95 ff.

Firestone, R.: *Journeys in Holy Lands. The evolution of the Abraham-Ishmael legends in Islamic exegesis*. Albany 1990.

-Fīrūzābādī, Muḥammad b. Yaʿqūb: –*Qāmūs al-muḥīṭ*, 1–4. Cairo N.D.

Fischel, W.F.: *The Jews of Central Asia* (*Khorasan*) *in Medieval Hebrew and Islamic Literature*; in: Historia Judaica 7 (1945) 29 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Fischer, A.: *Der "Koran" des Abū l-ʿAlāʾ al-Maʿarrī* (Liepzig, 1942) in: Sächsischen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig, Philologisch-historische Klasse nr. 44, vol. 2.

Fischer, A.: *Schawahid-Indices*, ed. August Fischer and Erich Bräunlich. Osnabrück 1982[2].

Fischer, H.: *Studien über Seelenvorstellungen in Ozeanien*. Munich 1965.

Fischer, W.: *The Chapter on Grammar in the Kitāb Mafātīḥ al-ʿulūm*; in: ZAL 15 (1985) 94ff.

Fischer, W.: *Farb- und Formbezeichnungen in der Sprache der altarabischen Dichtung. Untersuchungen zur Wortbedeutung und zur Wortbildung*. Wiesbaden 1965.

Fischer, W.: *Zur Herkunft des grammatischen Terminusṣarf*; in: JSAI 12 (1989) 135 ff.

Fleisch, H.: *Les grammairiens arabes et la grammaire*; in: RO 43 (1984) 71 ff.

Fleisch, H.: *Observations sur les études philologiques en arabe classique*; in: Oriens 16 (1963) 134ff.

Fleisch, H.: *Traité de philologie arabe*, 1–2. Beirut 1961–1979.

Fleischer, E.: *Shārīd mē ha-śagōtāw shel Ḥiwwī ha-Balkī ʿal sippūrē ha-miqrā* in: Tarbīṣ 51 (1982) 49 ff.

Fleischhammer, M.: *Die Banū l-Munaǧǧim, eine Baghdāder Gelehrtenfamilie aus dem 2.–4. Jahrhundert* d. H.; in: Wissenschaftliche Zeitschrift der Universität Halle, Sprechwissenschaft 12 (1963) 215 ff.

Fleischhammer, M.: *Die Familie Yazīdī, ihre literarische Wirksamkeit und ihre Stellung am Abbasidenhof*; in: ZDMG 112 (1962) 299 ff.

Florovsky, G.: *Collected Works*, 1 ff. Belmont, Vaduz 1972 ff.

Flügel, G.: *Mani. Seine Lehre und seine Schriften*. Leipzig 1862.

Forand, P.G.: *The Governors of Mosul according to al-Azdī's Taʾrīh al-Mawṣil*; in: JAOS 89 (1969) 88ff.

Forrer, L.: *Südarabien nach al-Hamdānī's "Beschreibung der arabischen Halbinsel"*. Leipzig 1942. (AKM XXVII, 3).

Forstner, M.: *Das Kalifat des Abbasiden al-Mustaʾīn* (*248/862–252/866*). Diss. Mainz 1968.

de Fouchécour, Ch.-H.: *Moralia. Les notions morales dans la littérature persane du 3e/9e au 7e/13e siècle*. Paris 1986. (Bibliotheque iranienne 32).

Fraenkel, S.: *Die aramäischen Fremdwörter im Arabischen*. Leiden 1886.

Fränkel, H.: *Die Zeitauffassung in der frühgriechischen Literatur*; in: id., *Wege und Formen frühgriechischen Denkens*, ed. F. Tietze. Munich 1955. S. 1 ff.

Fragmenta historicorum arabicorum, see – *ʿUyūn wal-ḥadāʾiq*.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Fragner, B.: *Geschichte der Stadt Hamadān und ihrer Umgebung in den ersten sechs Jahrhunderten nach der Hiǧra. Von der Eroberung durch die Araber bis zum Untergang der "Iraq-Selcūken"*. Diss. Vienna 1972.

Frank, E.: *Plato und die sogenannten Pythagoreer*. Halle 1923.

Frank, R.M.: *Abū Hāshim's theory of "states". Its structure and function*; in: Actas IV Congresso UEAI Coimbra-Lissabon 1968. Leiden 1971. 85 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Al-Ash'arī's Kitāb al-Ḥaththʿalā l-Baḥth*; in: MIDEO 18 (1988) 83 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Attribute, Attribution, and Being. Three Islamic Views*; in: *Philosophies of Existence ancient and medieval*, ed. Parviz Morewedge. New York 1982. 258 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *The Autonomy of the Human Agent in the Teaching of ʿAbd al-Ǧabbār*; in: Le Muséon 95 (1982) 323 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Beings and Their Attributes. The teaching of the Baṣrian School of the Muʿtazila in the classical period*. Albany 1978.

Frank, R.M.: *Bodies and Atoms. The Ashʿarite Analysis*; in: Festschrift Hourani 39ff.

Frank, R.M.: *The Divine Attributes According to the Teaching of Abū l-Hudhayl al-ʿAllāf*; in: Le Muséon 82 (1969) 451 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Elements in the Development of the Teaching of al-Ash'arī*; in: Le Muséon 104 (1991) 141ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Al-Ghazālī and the Ashʿarite School*. Duke University Press 1994.

Frank, R.M.: *The Jeremias of Pethion Ibn Ayyūb al-Saḥḥār*; in: Catholic Biblical Quarterly 21 (1959) 136 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Kalām and Philosophy. A Perspective from One Problem*; in: Islamic Philosophical Theology, ed. P. Morewedge. Albany 1979. 71 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Knowledge and Taqlīd. The Foundations of Religious Belief in Classical Ash'arism*; in: JAOS 109 (1989) 39 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Lam yazal as a formal term in Muslim Theological Discourse*; in: MIDEO 22 (1995) 243 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Al-maʿdūm wal-mawǧūd. The Non-Existent, the Existent, and the Possible in the Teaching of Abū Hāshim and his Followers*; in: MIDEO 14 (1980) 185 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Al-Maʿnā. Some Reflections on the Technical Meanings of the Term in Kalām and its Use in the Physics of Muʿammar*; in: JAOS 87 (1967) 248 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Meanings are Spoken of in Many Ways. The Earlier Arab Grammarians*; in: Le Muséon 94 (1981) 259 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *The Metaphysics of Created Being according to Abū l-Hudhayl al-ʿAllāf. A philosophical study of the earliest Kalām*. Istanbul 1966.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Frank, R.M.: *Moral Obligation in Classical Muslim Theology*; in: Journal of Religious Ethics 11 (1983) 204 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *The Neoplatonism of Ǧahm Ibn Ṣafwān*; in: Le Muséon 78 (1965) 395 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *The Origin of the Arabic Philosophical Term " "* in: Cahiers de Byrsa 6 (1956) 181 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Remarks on the Early Development of the Kalām*; in: Atti III. Congresso UEAI. Naples 1967. 315 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *The Science of Kalām*; in: Arabic Sciences and Philosophy 2 (1992) 7 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Two Islamic Versions of Human Agency*; in: La notion de liberté au Moyen Age, Paris 1985. 37 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Two Short Dogmatic Works of Abū l-Qāsim al-Qushayrī*, Part 1: *Al-Qushayrī's Lumaʿ fī l-iʿtiqād*; in: MIDEO 15/1982/53 ff. – Part 2: *Al-Fuṣūl fī l-Uṣūl*; in: MIDEO 16 (1983) 59 ff.

Frank, R.M.: *Al-Ustādh Abū Isḥāk: An ʿAqīda together with selected fragments*; in: MIDEO 19 (1989) 129 ff.

Frantz-Murphy, G.: *A Comparison of the Arabic and Earlier Egyptian Contract Formularies*; in: JNES 40 (1981) 203 ff.

Frantz-Murphy, G.: *Papyrology and Middle Eastern Studies*; in: MESA Bulletin 19 (1985) 34 ff.

Frede, M.: *The Original Notion of Cause*; in: *Doubt and Dogmatism. Studies in Hellenistic Epistemology*, ed. M. Schofield, N. Burnyeat and J. Barnes. Oxford 1980. 217 ff.

Freitag, R.: *Seelenwanderung in der islamischen Häresie*. Berlin 1985.

Freytag, G.W.: *Arabum Proverbia*, 1–3. Bonn 1838–43.

Freytag, G.W.: *Lexicon Arabico-Latinum*, 1–4. Halle 1830–32.

Friedländer, I.: *ʿAbdallāh b. Sabā, der Begründer der Šīʿa, und sein jüdischer Ursprung*; in: ZA 23 (1909) 296 ff.

Friedländer, I.: *The Heterodoxies of the Shiites in the presentation of Ibn Ḥazm*; in: JAOS 28 (1907) 18 ff. and 29 (1908) 1 ff.

Friedländer, I.: *Jewish-Arabic Studies*; in: JQR NS 2 (1911–12) 481 ff.

Friedmann, Y.: *Finality of Prophethood in Sunni Islam*; in: JSAI 7 (1986) 177 ff.

Friedmann, Y.: *Muslim Views of Indian Religions*; in: JAOS 95 (1975) 214 ff.

Friedmann, Y.: *A Note on the Conversion of Egypt to Islam*; in: JSAI 3 (1981–2) 238 ff.

Friedmann, Y.: *The Origins and Significance of the Chāch Nāma*; in: Islam in Asia, ed. Y. Friedmann, 1–2. Jerusalem 1984. vol. 1: 23 ff.

Friedmann, Y.: *Prophecy Continuous. Aspects of Ahmadi religious thought and its medieval background*. Berkeley, Los Angeles, London 1989.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Fritsch, E.: *Islam und Christentum im Mittelalter*. Diss. Breslau 1930.

Frye, R.N.: *Tarxun – Türxün and Central Asian History*; in: Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies 14 (1951) 105 ff.

Fück, J.: *Arabische Kultur und Islam im Mittelalter*. Ausgewählte Schriften, ed. M. Fleischhammer. Weimar 1981.

Fück, J.: *Arabīya. Untersuchungen zur arabischen Sprach- und Stilgeschichte*. Berlin 1950.

Fück, J.: *Muḥammad Ibn Isḥāq. Literatur-historische Untersuchungen*. Diss. Frankfurt 1925.

Fück, J.: *Neue Materialien zum Fihrist*; in: ZDMG 90 (1936) 298 ff.

Fück, J.: *Some hitherto unpublished texts on the Muʿtazilite movement from Ibn an-Nadīm's Kitāb al-Fihrist*; in: Festschrift Shafiʾ 51 ff.

Fück, J.: *Spuren des Zindīqtums in der islamischen Tradition*; in: Festschrift Kahle 95 ff.

Furlani, G.: *Sull'incendio della biblioteca di Alessandria*; in: Aegyptus 5 (1924) 205 ff.

Furley, D.J.: *Strato's Theory of the Void*; in: Festschrift Moraux 594 ff.

Furley, D.J.: *Summary of Philoponus' Corollaries on Place and Void*; in: *Philoponus and the Rejection of Aristotelian Science*, ed: Richard Sorabji. London 1987. 130 ff.

Furley, D.J.: *Two studies in the Greek Atomism. Study I: Indivisible magnitudes. Study II: Aristotle and Epicurus on voluntary action*. Princeton 1967.

Furūzānfar, Badīʾuzzamān: *Aḥādīth-i Mathnawī*. Tehran 1334 sh/1956.

Fussmann, G.: *Chronique des études kouchanes (1978–87)*; in: JA 275 (1987) 333 ff.

Fużūlī, Muḥammad b. Sulaimān: *Maṭlaʿ al-iʿtiqād fī maʿrifat al-mabdaʾ wal-maʾād*, ed. Muḥammad b. Tāwīt aṭ-Ṭanjī. Ankara 1962 (Ankara Üniversitesi Dil ve Tarih-Coğrafya Fakültesi Yayınları 138).

Fyzee, A.A.A.: *A Shiʿite Creed*. Oxford 1942. (Islamic Research Association Series, nr. 9).

von Gabain, A.: *Das Leben im uigurischen Königreich von Qočo. <850–1250>*. Textband und Tafelband. Wiesbaden 1973.

von Gabain, A.: *Von Kuča (Kushan) nach Bāmiyān, eine kulturhistorische Studie*; in: Festschrift Pritsak I 258 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *Appunti su Bashshār b. Burd*; in: BSOAS 9 (1937) 151 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *II califato di Hishām. Studi di storia omayyade*. Alexandria 1935. (Mémoires de la Societé Royale d'Archéologie d'Alexandrie 7/1).

Gabrieli, F.: *Al-Maʾmūn e gli ʿAlidi*. Leipzig 1929. (Morgenländische Texte und Forschungen 2, 1).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Gabrieli, F.: *L'opera di Ibn al-Muqaffa'*; in: RSO 13 (1931) 197 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *Padroni di casa e inquilini nel'Iraq del IX secolo*; in: Rendiconti Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, Serie 8, VI 203 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *La poesia ḫāriǧita nel secolo degli Omayyadi*; in: RSO 20 (1943) 331 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *La poésie religieuse de l'ancien Islam*; in: REI 41 (1973) 7 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *Al-Walīd Ibn Yazīd. Il Califfo e il Poeta*; in: RSO 15 (1935) 1 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *La successione di Hārūn ar-Rashīd e la guerra fra al-Amīn e al-Ma'mūn*; in: RSO 11 (1926–28) 341 ff.

Gabrieli, F.: *La "Zandaqa" au Ier siécle abbasside*; in: *L'Elaboration de l'Islam*. 23 ff.

Gärtner, B.: *The Areopagus Speech and Natural Revelation*. Uppsala 1955.

Gätje, H.: *Die arabische Übersetzung der Schriften des Alexander von Aphrodisias über die Farbe*. Göttingen 1968. (Nachrichten der Academie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historisch Klasse 1967, nr. 10).

Gätje, H.: *Die "inneren Sinne" bei Averroes*; in: ZDMG 115 (1965) 255 ff.

Gätje, H.: *Philosophische Traumlehren im Islam*; in: ZDMG 109 (1959) 258 ff.

Gaiser, K.: *Platons Farbenlehre*; in: Festschrift Schadewaldt 173 ff.

Gaiser, K.: *Die Rede der Musen über den Grund von Ordnung und Unordnung: Platon, Politeia VII 545 D–547 A*; in: Festschrift H. Gundert, 49ff.

Gaiser, K.: *Theophrast in Assos. Zur Entwicklung der Naturwissenschaft zwischen Akademie und Peripatos*. Heidelberg 1985. (Abhandlungen der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-historische Klasse 1985, nr. 3).

Galen: *Claudii Galeni opera omnia*, ed. C.G. Kühn, 1–20. Leipzig 1821–33.

Galen: *Galeni Compendium Timaei Platonis aliorumque dialogorum synopsis quae extant fragmenta*, ed. P. Kraus and R. Walzer. London 1951.

Galen: *On Medical Experience*, English translation by R. Walzer. London 1947.

Gardet, L.: *Dieu et la destinée de l'homme*. Paris 1967.

Gardet, L.: *Les noms et les statuts. Le problème de la foi et des œuvres en Islam*; in: SI 5 (1956) 61 ff.

Gardet, L.: *La pensée religieuse d'Avicenne.* Paris 1951.

Gardet, L., Anawati, M.-M.: *Introduction à la théologie musulmane. Essai de théologie comparée*. Paris 1948.

Garsoïan, N.: *The Paulician Heresy*. Den Haag 1967.

Gatzenmeier, M.: *Naturphilosophie des Straton von Lampsakos. Zur Geschichte des Problems der Bewegung im Bereich des frühen Peripatos*. Meisenheim am Glan 1970.

Gaube, H.: *Arabosasanidische Numismatik*. Braunschweig 1972.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Gaube, H.: *Im Hinterland von Sīrāf. Das Tal von Galledar/Fal und seine Nachbargebiete*; in: Archäologische Mitteilungen aus Iran 13 (1980) 149 ff.

Gaube, H.: *Mazdak. Historical reality or invention*; in: Studia Iranica 11 (1982) 111 ff.

Gaube, H.: *Die syrischen Wüstenschlösser. Einige wirtschaftliche und politische Gesichtspunkte zu ihrer Entstehung*; in: ZDPV 95 (1979) 182 ff.

Gaube, H. and Leisten, Th.: *Die Kernländer des ʿAbbāsidenreiches im 10./11. Jh.* Wiesbaden 1993.

Gaudefroy-Demombynes, M.: *Sur les origines de la justice musulmane*; in: Festschrift Dussaud 819 ff.

Gaudefroy-Demombynes, M.: *Le sens du substantif ġayb dans le Coran*; in: Festschrift Massignon II 245 ff.

Gaudeul, J.-M.: *The correspondence between Leo and ʿUmar. ʿUmar's Letter rediscovered?*; in: Islamochristiana 10 (1984) 109 ff.

Gedankenwelt, see van Ess.

Genequand, Ch.: *Platonism and Hermetism in al-Kindī's fī al-nafs*; in: ZGAIW 4 (1987–88) 1 ff.

van Gennep, A.: *Les rites de passage*. Paris 1909.

Georr, Khalil: *Les Catégories d'Aristote dans leurs versions syro-arabes*. Beirut 1948.

Gerholm, T.: *Market, Mosque and Mafraj. Social inequality in a Yemeni town*. Stockholm 1977.

Gericke, W.: *Das Buch "De tribus impostoribus"*. Berlin 1982. (Quellen. Ausgewählte Texte aus der christlichen Kirche, N.F., vol. 2).

Geries, I. Kh.: *Quelques aspects de la pensée muʿtazilite d'al-Ǧāḥiẓ*; in: SI 52 (1980) 67 ff.

Geries, I. Kh.: *Un genre littéraire arabe: Al-Maḥâsin wa-l-masâwî*. Paris 1977.

Geries, I. Kh.: *Kitābān lil-Jāḥiẓ: K. al-Muʿallimīn wa-Kitāb fī r-radd ʿala l-mushabbiha/Two essays by al-Jāḥiẓ*. Tel-Aviv 1980.

Gerö, S.: *Byzantine Iconoclasm during the Reign of Leo III with particular attention to the oriental sources*. Louvain 1973. (CSCO 346, Subs. 41).

Gerö, S.: *The Legend of the Monk Baḥīrā, the Cult of the Cross and Iconoclasm*; in: *La Syrie de Byzance à l'Islam VIIe–VIIIe siècles*, ed. P. Canivet and J.-P. Rey-Coquais. Damascus 1992. 47 ff.

Gerö, S.: *With Walter Bauer on the Tigris: Encratite orthodoxy and libertine heresy in Syro-Mesopotamian Christianity*; in: *Nag Hammadi: Gnosticism and Early Christiantity*, ed. Ch.W. Hedrick and R. Hodgson. Peabody 1986. 287 ff.

Gesenius, W.: *Ausführliches grammatisch-kritisches Lehrgebäude der hebräischen Sprache mit Vergleichung der verwandten Dialekte*. Leipzig 1817. – English

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

translation by E. Kautzsch under the title: *Gesenius' Hebrew Gammar*. Oxford 1910[2].

Geyer, R.: *Altarabische Diiamben*. Leipzig/New York 1908.

Ghaleb, E.: *Dictionnaire des sciences de la nature*, 1–3. Beirut 1965–1966.

Ghazi, M.F.: *Un groupe social: 'Les Raffinés'* in: SI 11 (1959) 39 ff.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *Faḍā'iḥ al-Bāṭinīya = -Mustaẓhirī*, ed. 'A. Badawī. Cairo 1383/1964.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *Faiṣal at-tafriqa baina l-lslām waz-zandaqa*, ed. Sulaimān Dunyā. Cairo 1381/1961. – German translation by H. Runge under the title: *Über Ġazâlî's Faiṣal ... Untersuchung über die Unterscheidung von Islam und Ketzerei*. Kiel 1938.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *Iḥyā' 'ulūm ad-dīn*, 1–5. Cairo N.P. (c. 1960). – Partial translation by N.A. Faris under the title: *The Book of Knowledge* (*K. al-'llm*). Lahore (1962).– *Muhammad al-Ġazzālīs Lebre von den Stufen zur Gottesliebe*. Books 31–36 of his main work introduced, translated and commented on by R. Gramilch. Wiesbaden 1984. – also see Bauer, H.: *Dogmatik*.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Iqtiṣād fī l-i'tiqād*, ed. I. Agah Çubukçu and H. Atay. Ankara 1962. (Ankara Üniversitesi İlahiyat Fakültesi Yayınlar 34).

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Mankhūl min ta'līqāt al-uṣūl*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥasan Hītū. Damascus 1390/1970.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Maqāṣid al-falāsifa*, ed. Sulaimān Dunyā. Cairo 1961.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Mishkāt al-anwār*, ed. Abū l-'Alā' 'Afīfī. Cairo 1383/1964.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Munqidh; min aḍ-ḍalāl*, ed. Jamīl Ṣalībā and Kāmil 'Ayyād. Damascus 1379/1960[6].

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Mustaṣfā min 'ilm al-uṣūl*, 1–2. Cairo 1356/1937.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *-Quṣūr al-'awālī min rasā'il al-imām al-Ghazzālī*. Cairo N.D.

-Ghazzālī, Muḥammad: *Shifā' al-ghalīl fī bayān ash-shubah wal-muḥīl wa-masālik at-ta'līl*, ed. Ḥamd 'Ubayd al-Kabīsī. Baghdad 1390/1971.

Ghurābī, 'Alī Muṣṭafā: *Abū l-Hudhayl al-'Allāf, awwal mutakallim islāmī ta'aththara bil-falsafa*. Cairo 1949.

Gibb, H.A.R.: *The Arab Conquests in Central Asia*. London 1923.

Gibb, H.A.R.: *The Argument for Design. A Mu'tazilite Treatise attributed to al-Jāḥiẓ* in: Goldziher Memorial Volume 1. Budapest 1948. 150 ff.

Gibb, H.A.R.: *The Evolution of Government in early Islam;* in: SI 4 (1955) 5 ff.

Gibb, H.A.R.: *Government and Islam under the Early 'Abbāsids. The political collapse of Islam*; in: *L'Élabo-laboration de l'Islam. Colloque de Strasbourg, 12–13–14 juin 1959*. Paris 1961. 115 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Giffen, L.A.: *Theory of Profane Love among the Arabs. The development of the genre*. London 1972.

Gigante, M.: *Scetticismo ed Epicureismo*. Naples 1981.

Gignoux, Ph.: *Apocalypses et voyages extraterrestres dans l'Iran mazdéen;* in: *Apocalypses et voyages dans l'au-delà*, ed. C. Kappler. Paris 1987. S. 351 ff.

Gil, M.: *Ereṣ Yisra'ēl bat-teqūfāh ham-mushlemīt ha-ri'shönāh (634–1099) = Palestine during the First Muslim period (634–1099)*, 1–3. Tel Aviv 1983.

Gil, M.: *The Medinan Opposition to the Prophet*; in: JSAI 10 (1987) 65 ff.

Gilʿadi, A.: *Some Notes on Taḥnīk in Medieval Islam*; in: JNES 47 (1988) 175 ff.

Gilbert,O.: *Die meteorologischen Theorien des griechischen Altertums*. Leipzig 1902.

Gilliot, C.: *Aspects de l'imaginaire islamique commun dans le Commentaire de Ṭabarī*. Diss. Paris 1987.

Gilliot, C.: *Exégèse, langue, et théologie en Islam. L'Exégèse coranique de Ṭabarī (m. 311/923)*. Paris 1990.

Gilliot, C.: *Muqātil, grand exégète, traditionniste et théologien maudit*; in: JA 279 (1991) 39 ff.

Gilliot, C.: *Les oeuvres de Ṭabarī (m. 310/923)*; in: MIDEO 19 (1989) 49 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Bibliographie d'Asharī: un réexamen*; in: JA 273/1985/223 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Bouddha et les bouddhistes dans la tradition musulmane*; in: JA 257 (1969) 273 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Cet autre théologien sunnite: Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Qalānisī* in: JA 277 (1989) 227 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *La doctrine d'al-Ashʿarī*. Paris 1990.

Gimaret, D.: *Un document majeur pour l'histoire du Kalām: le Muǧarrad maqālāt al-Ashʿarī d'Ibn Fūrak*; in: Arabica 32 (1985) 185 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Une lecture muʿtazilite du Coran. Le Tafsīr d'Abū ʿAlī al-Djubbā'ī (m. 303/915) partiellement reconstitué à partir de ses citateurs*. Louvain/Paris 1994.

Gimaret, D.: *Le Livre de Bilawhar et Būḏāsf selon la version arabe ismaelienne.* Paris 1971.

Gimaret, D.: *Liver des Religions et des Sectes*, see Shahrastānī.

Gimaret, D.: *Matériaux pour une bibliographie des Ǧubbā'ī* in: JA 264 (1976) 277 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Matériaux pour une bibliographie des Jubbā'ī. Note complémentaire*; in: Festschrift Hourani 31 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Les noms divins en Islam. Exégése lexicographique et théologique*. Paris 1988.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Gimaret, D.: *La notion d'impulsion irrésistible* (*ilǧā*) *dans l'éthique muʿtazilite*; in: JA 259 (1971) 25 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Un problème de théologie musulmane: Dieu veut-il les actes mauvais? Thèses et arguments*; in: SI 40 (1974) 5 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Sur un passage énigmatique du Tabyīn d'Ibn ʿAsākir*; in: SI 47 (1978) 143 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Sur quelques hypothèses anciennes de W. Montgomery Watt*; in: SI 44 (1976) 5 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Théologie musulmane*; in: Annuaire École Pratique des Hautes Études 89 (1980–81) 379 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Les théologiens musulmans devant la hausse des prix*; in: JESHO 22 (1979) 330 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Théories de l'acte humain en théologie musulmane*. Paris 1980. (Etudes musulmanes 24).

Gimaret, D.: *Un traité théologique du philosophe musulman Abū Ḥāmid al-Isfizārī* (*IV*^{e}–*X*^{c} s.); in: MUSJ 50 (1984) 209 ff.

Gimaret, D.: *Les Uṣūl al-Ḫamsa du Qāḍī ʿAbd al-Ǧabbār et leurs commentaires*; in: Ann. Isl. 15 (1979) 47 ff.

Gismondi, H.: *De Patriarchis Nestorianorum commentaria*, 1–2. Rome 1896–99.

Givony, J.: *Awṣāf al-Imām Abī Ḥanīfa fī adab al-firaq*; in: *al-Karmil* 8 (1987) 39 ff.

Givony, J.: *The Murjiʾa and the Theological School of Abū Ḥanīfa. A Historical and Theological Study*. Diss. Edinburgh 1977.

Gladigow, B.: *Mythische Experimente – experimentale Mythen*; in: *Faszination des Mythos. Studien zu antiken und modernen Interpretationen* ed. Renate Schlesier. Basel, Frankfurt 1985. 61 ff.

Glagow, R.: *Das Kalifat des al-Muʿtaḍid billāh*. Diss. Bonn 1968.

Glaser, E.: *Von Hodeida nach San'a, vom 24. April bis 1. Mai 1885*; in: Petermanns Mitteilungen 32 (1886) 1 ff.

Glassen, E.: *Der mittlere Weg. Studien zur Religionspolitik und Religiosität der Abbasiden-Zeit*. Wiesbaden 1981. (Freiburger Islamstudien 8).

Glei, R., Khoury, A.Th.: *Johannes Damascenus und Theodor Abū Qurra: Schriften zum Islam*. Kommentierte griechisch-deutsche Textausgabe. Altenberge 1995.

Glick, Th.F.: *Islamic and Christian Spain in the early Middle Ages*. Princeton 1978.

Gnoli, Gh.: *Ricerche storiche sul Sīstān antico*. Rome 1967.

Gobillot, G.: *Un penseur de l'Amour* (*Ḥubb*). *Le mystique Khurasanien al-Ḥakīm al-Tirmidhī*; in: SI 73 (1991) 25 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Göbl, R.: *Dokumente zur Geschichte der iranischen Hunnen in Baktrien und Indien*, 1–4. Wiesbaden 1967.

Gochenour, Th.: *Miswar and its Human Geography. A historical review*; in: WO 13 (1982) 79 ff.

de Goeje, M.J.: *Mémoire sur la migration des Tsiganes à travers l'Asie*. Leiden 1903.

Gohlman, W.E.: *The Life of Ibn Sīnā. A critical edition and annotated translation*. Albany 1974.

Goitein, S.D.: *The Cairo Geniza as a Source for the History of Muslim Civilisation*; in: SI 3 (1955) 75 ff.

Goitein, S.D.: *The Historical Background of the Erection of the Dome of the Rock*; in: JAOS 70 (1950) 104 ff.

Goitein, S.D.: *Letters of medieval Jewish traders*. Princeton 1973.

Goitein, S.D.: *A Mediterranean Society. The Jewish communities of the Arab World as portrayed in the documents of the Cairo Geniza*, 1–5. Berkeley/Los Angeles 1967–1983.

Goitein, S.D.: *Studies in Islamic History and Institutions*. Leiden 1966.

Goitein, S.D.: *A Turning Point in the History of the Muslim State* (*Apropos of Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ's Kitāb aṣ-Ṣaḥāba*); in: IC 23 (1949) 120 ff.

Goitein, S.D.: *The Unity of the Mediterranean World in the 'Middle' Ages*; in: SI 12 (1960) 29 ff.

Golb, N.: *Who were the Maġārīya?*; in: JAOS 80 (1960) 347 ff.

Goldberg, A.: *Die Mühe Gottes. Die ethischen Dimensionen des Schöpfungsaktes in der rabbinischen Theologie;* in: Judaica 36 (1980) 106 ff.

Goldfeld, I.: *The Apostle Muḥammad's abortive mission in al-Ṭāʾif*; in: Arabic and Islamic Studies, Bar Ilan University 2 (1978) 9 ff.

Goldfeld, I.: *The Illiterate Prophet* (*Nabī Ummī*)*;* in: Der Islam 57 (1980) 58 ff.

Goldfeld, I.: *Muqātil b. Sulaimān*, Diss. Bar Ilan University 1980.

Goldfeld, I.: *The Tafsīr of ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbbās*; in: Der Islam 58 (1981) 125 ff. also see -Thaʿlabī, -*Kashf*.

Goldziher, I.: *Abhandlungen zur arabischen Philologie*, 2: *Das Kitāb al-Muʿammarīn des Abū Ḥātim al-Siǧistānī*. Leiden 1899.

Goldziher, I.: *Arabische Synonymik der Askese*; in: Der Islam 8 (1918) 204 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Aus der Theologie des Fachr al-dīn Rāzī*; in: Der Islam 3 (1912) 211 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Beiträge zur Literaturgeschichte der Šīʿa und der sunnitischen Polemik*; in: Sitzungsberichte der Kaiserliche Akademie der Wissenschaften in Wien, Philologisch-historische Klasse 78 (1874) 439 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Der Chaṭīb bei den alten Arabern*; in: WZKM 6 (1892) 97 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Goldziher, I.: *Gesammelte Schriften*, ed. Joseph Desomogyi, 1–6. Hildesheim 1967–1973.

Goldziher, I.: *Die Gottesliebe in der islamischen Theologie*; in: Der Islam 9 (1919) 144 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Die Handwerke bei den Arabern*; in: Globus 66 (1894) 203 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Hellenistischer Einfluß auf muʿtazilitische Chalifats-Theorien*; in: Der Islam 6 (1916) 173 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Islamisme et Parsisme*; in: RHR 43 (1901) 1 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Kämpfe um die Stellung des Ḥadīṯ im Islam*; in: ZDMG 61 (1907) 860 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Kitāb maʿānī al-nafs. Buch vom Wesen der Seele*. Berlin 1907.

Goldziher, I.: *Mohammed ibn Toumert et la théologie de l'Islam dans le Nord de l'Afrique au XIe siècle = Einleitung zu Le Livre de Mohammed Ibn Toumert, mahdi des Almohades*, ed. J.-D. Luciani. Algiers 1903.

Goldziher, I.: *Muhammedanische Studien*, 1–2. Halle 1889–90.

Goldziher, I.: *Neue Materialien zur Litteratur des Überlieferungswesens bei den Muhammedanern*; in: ZDMG 50 (1896) 465 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Neuplatonische und gnostische Elemente im Ḥadīṯ*; in: ZA 22 (1907) 317 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Das Prinzip der taḳijja im Islam*; in: ZDMG 60 (1906) 213 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Die Richtungen der Koranauslegung*. Leiden 1920.

Goldziher, I.: *Die Sabbathinstitution im Islam*; in: Gedenkbuch zur Erinnerung an D. Kaufmann, ed. M. Brann and F. Rosenthal. Breslau 1900. 86 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbd-Al-Ḳuddūs und das Zindikthum während des Kalifen al-Mahdī*; in: Transactions of the 9th International Congress of Orientalists (Held in London, 5th to 12th September 1892), ed. E.D. Morgan. II, 104 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Spottnamen der ersten Chalifen bei den Schiʿiten*; in: WZKM 15 (1901) 321 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Streitschrift des Ġazālī gegen die Bāṭinijja-Sekte*. Leiden 1916. (Veröffentlichungen der De Goeje-Stiftung 3).

Goldziher, I.: *Über iǧmāʿ*; in: Festschrift Nöldeke 81 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Usages juifs d'après la littérature religieuse des Musulmans*; in: REJ 28 (1894) 75 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Vorlesungen über den Islam*. Heidelberg 1910, 1925[2].

Goldziher, I.: *Die Ẓâhiriten. Ihr Lehrsystem und ihre Geschichte*. Leipzig 1884.

Goldziher, I.: *Zur Geschichte der ḥanbalitischen Bewegung*; in: ZDMG 62 (1908) 1 ff.

Goldziher, I.: *Zwei Schwerter*; in: Der Islam 12 (1922) 198 ff. = *Gesammelte Schriften* V 469 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Goltz, D.: *Studien zur Geschichte der Mineralnamen in Pharmazie, Chemie und Medizin von den Anfängen bis Paracelsus*. Wiesbaden 1972. (Sudhoffs Archiv, Beiheft nr. 14).

Golvin, L.: *Le Magrib Central à l'époque des Zīrides. Recherches d'archéologie et d'histoire*. Paris 1957.

Gomperz, Th.: *Griechische Denker. Eine Geschichte der antiken Philosophie*, 1–3. Leipzig 1869–1909.

Goodblatt, D.M.: *Rabbinic Instruction in Sasanian Babylonia*. Leiden 1975.

Goodman, L.E.: *The Greek impact on Arabic literature*; in: CHAL I (1983) 460 ff.

Goodman, L.E.: *Maimonides and Leibniz*; in: Journal of Jewish Studies 31 (1980) 214 ff.

Goodman, L.E.: *Rambam. Readings in the philosophy of Moses Maimonides*. New York 1976.

Goodman, L.E.: *Rāzī's Myth of the Fall of Soul. Its Function in his Philosophy*; in: Essays in Islamic Philosophy and Science, ed. George F. Hourani. Albany 1975. 25 ff.

Goodman, L.E.: *Rāzī's Psychology*; in: Philosophical Forum 4 (1972–73) 26 ff.

Goriawala, M.G.: *Al-Baḥrānī's Kitāb al-Qawāʿid, being a Treatise on Shīʿī Scholastic Theology*. Diss. London 1952.

Grabar, A.: *L'iconoclasme byzantin: Dossier archéologique*. Paris 1957.

Grabar, O.: *Die Alhambra*. Cologne 1981.

Grabar, O.: *The Formation of Islamic Art*. New Haven, London 1973.

Grabar, O.: *The Painting of the six kings at Quṣayr ʿAmrah*; in: Ars Orientalis 1 (1954) 185 ff.

Grabar, O.: *The Umayyad Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem*; in: Ars Orientalis 3 (1959) 33 ff.

Gräf, E.: *Einige koranische Grundlagen islamischer Eheordnung*; in: Bustan 10/2–3 (1969) 42 ff.

Gräf, E.: *Jagdbeute und Schlachttier im islamischen Recht*. Bonn 1959.

Gräf, E.: *Das Rechtswesen der heutigen Beduinen*. Walldorf 1952. (Beiträge zur Sprach- und Kulturgeschichte des Orients 5).

Gräf, E.: *Zur Klassifizierung der menschlichen Handlungen nach Ṭūsī, dem Šaiḫ al-Ṭāʾifa (gest. 460) und seinen Lehrern;* Vorträge XIX. DOT Freiburg 1975. Ed. Wolfgang Voigt, Wiesbaden 1977. 388 ff.

Graetz, H.: *Geschichte der Juden von den ältesten Zeiten bis auf die Gegenwart*, 1 ff. Leipzig 1891[4] ff.

Graf, G.: *Die arabischen Schriften des Theodor Abū Qurra, Bischofs von Ḥarrān (ca. 740–820)*. Paderborn 1910.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Graf, G.: *Geschichte der christlichen arabischen Literatur*, 1–5. Vatican City 1944–53.

Graf, G.: *Verzeichnis arabischer kirchlicher Termini*. Louvain 1954. (CSCO 147 Subsidia 8).

Graham, W.A.: *Beyond the Written Word. Oral Aspects of Scriptures in the History of Religion*. Cambridge 1987.

Graham, W.A.: *Divine word and Prophetic word in early Islam. A reconsideration of the sources with a special reference to the divine saying or ḥadīth qudsī*. Den Haag 1977.

Graham, W.A.: *The Earliest Meaning of 'Qur'ān'*; in: WI 23–24 (1984) 361 ff.

Gramlich, R.: *Abu l-ʿAbbās b. ʿAṭā', Sufi and Koranausleger*. Stuttgart 1995. (AKM 51.2).

Gramlich, R.: *Abū Sulaymān ad-Dārānī*; in: Oriens 33 (1992) 22 ff.

Gramlich, R.: *Alte Vorbilder des Sufitums*, 1–2. Wiesbaden 1995–96. (Akademie der Wissenschaften und Literatur Mainz, Veröffentlichungen der Orientalischen Kommission 42, 1–2).

Gramlich, R.: *Islamische Mystik. Sufische Texte aus zehn Jahrhunderten*. Stuttgart 1992.

Gramlich, R.: *Die Lebensweise der Könige. Adab al-mulūk, ein Handbuch zur islamischen Mystik*. Stuttgart 1993 (AKM 50.3).

Gramlich, R.: *Muḥammad al-Ġazzālīs Lehre von den Stufen zur Gottesliebe*. Wiesbaden 1984.

Gramlich, R.: *Die Nahrung der Herzen. Abū Ṭālib al-Makkīs Qūt al-qulūb eingeleitet, übersetzt und kommentiert*, 1–4. Stuttgart 1992–5 (Freiburger Islamstudien XVI).

Gramlich, R.: *Die schiitischen Derwischorden Persiens*, 1–3. Wiesbaden 1965–81. (AKM 36, 1–4 and 45, 2).

Gramlich, R.: *Schlaglichter über das Sufitum. Abū Naṣr as-Sarrāǧs Kitāb al-lumaʿ eingeleitet, übersetzt und kommentiert*. Stuttgart 1990. (Freiburg Islamstudien XIII).

Gramlich, R.: *Die Wunder der Freunde Gottes. Theologien und Erscheinungsformen des islamischen Heiligenwunders*. Wiesbaden 1987. (Freiburger Islamstudien XI).

Grant, E.: *Much Ado about Nothing. Theories of space and vacuum from the Middle Ages to the scientific revolution*. Cambridge 1981.

Grant, R.M.: *Early Christianity and Pre-Socratic Philosophy*; in: Festschrift Wolfson I 357 ff.

Grant, R.M.: *Miracle and Natural Law in Graeco-Roman and Early Christian Thought*. Amsterdam 1952.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Grierson, Ph.: *The monetary reforms of ʿAbd al-Malik*; in: JESHO 3 (1960) 241 ff.

Griffini, E.: *Lista dei Manoscritti Arabi nuovo fondo della Biblioteca Ambrosiana di Milano*; in: RSO 4 (1911) 1021 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *ʿAmmār al-Baṣrī's Kitāb al-burhān. Christian kalām in the first Abbasid century*; in: Le Muséon 96 (1983) 145 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Some Unpublished Arabic Sayings Attributed to Theodore Abū Qurrah*; in: Le Muséon 92 (1979) 29 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Bashīr/Bēsēr, Boon Companion of the Byzantine Emperor Leo III*; in: Le Muséon 103 (1990) 293 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Chapter Ten of the Scholion: Theodore Bar Koni's Apology for Christianity*; in: OCP 47 (1981) 158 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Comparative Religion in the Apologetics of the First Christian Arabic Theologians;* in: Proceedings of the PMR Conference 4 (1979) 63 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *The Controversial Theology of Theodore Abū Qurrah*. Diss. Washington 1978.

Griffith, S.H.: *The first Christian Summa Theologiae in Arabic. Christian kalām in ninth-century Palestine*; in: *Conversion and Continuity*, ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 1990. 15 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Free Will in Christian Kalām. The Doctrine of Theodore Abū Qurra*; in: Parole de l'Orient 14 (1987) 79 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Ḥabīb ibn Ḫidmah Abū Rāʾiṭah, a Christian mutakallim of the first Abbasid Century*; in: OC 64 (1980) 161 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *The Prophet Muhammad, his Scripture and his Message, according to the Christian apologies in Arabic and Syriac from the first Abbasid century*; in: La vie du Prophète Mahomet. Paris 1983. 99 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Some unpublished Arabic sayings attributed to Theodore Abū Qurrah*; in: Le Muséon 92 (1979) 29 ff.

Griffith, S.H.: *Theodore Abū Qurrah's Arabic Tract on the Christian Practice of Venerating Images*; in JAOS 105 (1985) 53 ff.

Grignaschi, M.: *Les "Rasāʾil Arisṭāṭālisa ilā-l-Iskandar" de Sālim abū l-ʿAlāʾ et l'activité culturelle à l'époque Omayyade*; in: BEO 19 (1965–6) 7 ff.

Grignaschi, M.: *Le roman épistolaire classique conservé dans la version de Sālim Abū l-ʿAlāʾ*; in: Le Muséon 80 (1967) 211 ff.

Grmek, M.D.: *Les maladies à l'aube de la civilisation occidentale. Recherches sur la réalité pathologique dans le monde grec préhistorique, archaïque et classique*. Paris 1983.

Grohmann, A.: *Arabische Paläographie*, 1–2. Vienna 1967–71.

Groß, W.: *Creatio ex nihilo. Alttestamentliche Anmerkungen zu einem alten dogmatischen Lehrsatz*; in. Festschrift Hünermann 149 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Groß, W.: *Die Gottebenbildlichkeit des Menschen nach Gen 1,26.27 in der Diskussion des letzten Jahrzehnts*; in: Biblische Notizen 68 (1993) 35 ff.

Groß, W. and Kuschel, K.-J.: *"Ich schaffe Finsternis und Unheil!" Ist Gott verantwortlich für das Übel?* Mainz 1992.

Grotzfeld, H.: *Al-Laʾb bil-ḥamām*; in: Festschrift Roemer 193.

Grotzfeld, H.: *Der Begriff der Unnachahmlichkeit des Korans in seiner Entstehung und Fortbildung*; in: Archiv für Begriffsgeschichte 13 (1969) 58 ff.

Grousset, R.: *L'Empire des steppes. Attila. Gengis-Khan. Tamerlan*. Paris 1952[4].

Gruber, E.A.: *Verdienst und Rang. Die Faḍāʾil als literarisches und gesellschaftliches Problem im Islam*. Freiburg 1975.

Gruenwald, I.: *Apocalyptic and Merkavah Mysticism*. Cologne, Leiden 1980.

Grütter, I.: *Arabische Bestattungsbräuche in frühislamischer Zeit*; in: Der Islam 31 (1953) 147 ff. as well as 32 (1957) 79 ff. and 168 ff.

Grundriß der arabischen Philologie. I: Sprachwissenschaft, ed. Wolfdietrich Fischer. – II: Literaturwissenschaft, ed. Helmut Gätje. – III: Supplement, ed. Wolfdietrich Fischer. Wiesbaden 1982–92.

von Grunebaum, G.E.: *Kritik und Dichtkunst. Studien zur arabischen Literaturgeschichte*. Wiesbaden 1955.

von Grunebaum, G.E.: *Medieval Islam*. Chicago 1956[2].

von Grunebaum, G.E.: *The nature of Arab Unity before Islam*; in: Arabica 10 (1963) 5 ff.

von Grunebaum, G.E.: *On the Origin and Early Development of Arabic Muzdawij Poetry*; in: JNES 3 (1944) 9 ff.

von Grunebaum, G.E.: *Studien zum Kulturbild und Selbstverständnis des Islams*. Zürich, Stuttgart 1969.

von Grunebaum, G.E.: *A Tenth-century Document of Arabic Literary Theory and Criticism. The sections on poetry of al-Bāqillānī's Iʿjāz al-Qurʾān*. Chicago 1950.

Gryaznevič, P.A.: *The Meaning of the Term riḍā;* in: *Twenty-fifth International Congress of Orientalists, Moscow*, 9–16 August 1960.

Guest, Rh.: *Relations between Persia and Egypt under Islam up to the Fāṭimid period*; in: Festschrift Browne 163 ff.

Guichard, P.: *Les musulmans de Valence et la Reconquête* (*XIe–XIIIe s.*), 1–2. Damascus 1990–1.

Guidi, G.G.: *Considerazioni sulla simbologia cosmica nell'arte giudaica: lo zodiaco*; in: Felix Ravenna 118 (1979) 131 ff.

Guidi, M.: *La lotta tra l'Islam e il Manicheismo*. Rome 1927.

Guillaume, A.: *A Debate between Christian and Moslem Doctors*; in: JRAS, Centenary Suppl. 1924. 233 ff.

Guillaume, A.: *Theodore Abū Qurra as apologist*; in: MW 15 (1925) 42 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Guillaume, A.: Where was al-Masŷid al-Aqṣà?"; in: Al-Andalus 18 (1953) 323 ff.
Guillaume, J.-P.: *Fragments d'une grammaire oubliée. Relations prédicatives non assertées, verbe déclaratif et verbes modaux d'après Sībawaihi*; in: BEO 35 (1983) 19 ff.
Gujastak Abālīsh. *Relation d'une conféologique présidée par le Calife Mamoun*, French translation by A. Barthélemy. Paris 1887.
Gurjevitsch, A.: *Das Weltbild des mittelalterlichen Menschen*. Munich 1980.
Gutas, D.: *Avicenna and the Aristotelian Tradition*. Leiden 1988.
Gutas, D.: *Plato's Symposion in the Arabic tradition*; in: Oriens 31 (1988) 36 ff.
Gutas, D., H.H. Biesterfeldt: *The Malady of Love*; in: JAOS 104 (1984) 21 ff.
Gutmann, J. (ed.): *The Dura-Europos-Synagogue: A Reevaluation*. Missoula (MT) 1973.
Guthrie, W.K.: *A history of Greek philosophy, 1–6*. Cambridge 1962–81.
Gwynne, R.W.: *The A Fortiori Argument in Fiqh, Naḥw, and Kalām*; in: Studies in the History of Arabic Grammar, II, ed. K. Versteegh and M.G. Carter. Amsterdam, Philadelphia 1990. 165 ff.
Gwynne, R.W.: *Al-Jubbāʾī, al-Ashʿarī and the Three Brothers. The Uses of Fiction*; in: MW 75 (1985) 132 ff.
Gwynne, R.W.: *The 'Tafsīr' of Abū 'Alī al-Jubbāʾī. First steps toward a reconstruction. With texts, translation, biographical introduction and analytical essay*. Diss. University of Washington. Seattle 1982.

Haarmann, U.: *Heilszeichen im Heidentum – Muḥammad-Statuen aus vorislamischer Zeit;* in: WI 28 (1988) 210 ff.
Haarmann, U.: *Das islamische und christliche Ägypten;* in: *Ägypten*, ed. Heinz Schamp. Tübingen, Basel 1977. 122 ff.
Haarmann, U.: *"Lieber hundert Jahre Zwangsherrschaft als ein Tag Leiden im Bürgerkrieg." Ein gemeinsamer Topos im islamischen und frühneuzeitlichen europäischen Staatsdenken*; in: Festschrift Falaturi 262 ff.
Haarmann, U.: *Das pharaonische Ägypten bei islamischen Autoren des Mittelalters*; in: Zum Bild Ägyptens im Mittelalter und in der Renaissance, ed. E. Hornung. Freiburg, Göttingen 1990. 29ff.
Haase, Cl.-P.: *Untersuchungen zur Landschaftsgeschichte Nordsyriens in der Umayyadenzeit*. Diss. Kiel 1975.
Hachlili, R.: *The Zodiac in Ancient Jewish Art. Representation and Significance*; in: BASOR 228 (1977) 61 ff.
Haddad, R.: *Ḥunayn Ibn Isḥāq, apologiste chrétien*; in: Arabica 21 (1974) 292 ff.
Haddad, R.: *La trinité divine chez les théologiens arabes, 750–1050*. Paris 1985.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Haddad, R.M.: *Iconoclasts and Muʿtazila. The politics of anthropomorphism*; in: Greek Orthodox Theological Review 27 (1982) 287 ff.

Haddad, W.Z.: *Continuity and Change in Religious Adherence: Ninth-Century Baghdad*; in: *Conversion and Continuity*, ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 1990. 33ff.

Haddad, Y.Y.: *The Concept of the Term dīn in the Quran*; in: MW 64 (1974) 114ff. also see Smith, J. I.

-Hādī ilā l-ḥaqq: -*Majmūʿa al-Fākhira* (Facsimile of a Yemeni manuscript). Ṣanʿāʾ N.D.

-Hādī ilā l-ḥaqq: -*Radd wal-iḥtijāj ʿalā l-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafiyya fī l-jabr wa-ithbāt al-ḥaqq wa-naqḍ qawlih*; in: *Rasāʾil al-ʿadl wat-tawḥīd*, ed. Muḥammad ʿImāra, 1–2. Cairo 1971[4]. II. 118 ff.

Hadj-Sadok, Muḥammad: *Kitāb al-Djaʿrāfiya de Abū ʿAbd Allāh Muḥammad*; in: BEO 21 (1968) 1 ff.

Hadot, I.: *La vie et l'œuvre de Simplicius d'après des sources grecques et arabes*; in: *Simplicius. Sa vie, son œuvre, sa survie. Akten des Simplicius-Kolloquiums Paris 1985*, ed. Ilsetraut Hadot. Berlin, New York 1987. 3 ff.

Haeuptner, E.: *Koranische Hinweise auf die materielle Kultur der alten Araber*. Diss. Tübingen 1966.

Hafsi, I.: *Recherches sur le genre Ṭabaqāt* (*I*); in: Arabica 23 (1976) 227ff.

-*Haft wal-aẓilla*, ed. ʿĀrif Tāmir. Beirut 1960. – Ed. Muṣṭafā Ghālib. Beirut 1964.

Hage, W.: *Die syrisch-jakobitische Kirche in frühislamischer Zeit nach orientalischen Quellen*. Wiesbaden 1965.

Ḥājjī Khalīfa, Muṣṭafā b. ʿAlī: *Kashf aẓ-ẓunūn*, ed. Şerefettin Yaltkaya and Kilisli Rifat Bilge, 1–2. Istanbul 1971[2].

-Ḥajūrī, Abū Muḥammad Yūsuf: *Rawḍat al-akhbār*, Hs. Ambrosiana C2 (cf. Löfgren, Traini, *Arabic Manuscripts in the Biblioteca Ambrosiana* II 122 nr. 258).

-Ḥakīm, ʿAlī b. Yūsuf: -*Dawḥa al-mushtabika fī ḍawābiṭ dār as-sikka*, ed. Ḥusayn Muʾnis. Madrid 1379/1960.

-Ḥākim al-Jushamī:[3] *Risālat al-Iblīs ilā ikhwānihī l-manāḥīs*, ed. Ḥusayn al-Mudarrisī aṭ-Ṭabāṭabāʾī. Qum 1406/1986. (A reprint of this edition with a different pagination was published in Beirut in 1415/1995).

-Ḥākim al-Jushamī: -*Risāla fī naṣīḥat al-ʿāmma*, Ms. Ambrosiana C 5.

3 I follow the common reading. However, the connection with the Arab tribe of Jusham is fictitious. The name is derived from the Iranian place name Jeshum, a village in the district of Bayhaq (cf. Krawulsky, *Ḫorāsān zur Timuridenzeit*, Wiesbaden 1984, S. 201 unter der Form Časm). For this reason H. Modarressi reads *Jishumī* (cf. the Introduction to *Risālat Iblīs*, 8 f.).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Ḥākim al-Jushamī: -*Safīna al-jāmiʿa li-anwāʿ al-ʿulūm*, vol. 2, Hs. Ambrosiana C 32.

-Ḥākim al-Jushamī: *Sharḥ ʿUyūn al-masāʾil*, Hs. Leiden, Or. 2584a. – (Partial edition) in: *Faḍl al-iʿtizāl wa-ṭabaqāt al-Muʿtazila*, ed. Ayman Fuʾād Sayyid. Tunis 1974. 363 ff.

-Ḥākim an-Naysābūrī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Maʿrifat ʿulūm al-ḥadīth*, ed. Ḥusayn Muʿaẓẓam. Cairo 1937.

-Ḥākim an-Naysārī, Abū Aḥmad Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *Shiʿār aṣḥdāb al-ḥadīth*, ed. ʿAbd-alʿazīz b. Muḥammad as-Sirḥān. Beirut 1405/1985.

-Ḥakīm as-Samarqandī: -*Sawād al-aʿẓam* (Arab.) Istanbul 1313/1895. – (Pers.) ed. ʿAbdalḥayy Ḥabībī. Tehran 1348 sh./1969.

-Ḥakīm at-Tirmidhī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Budūw shaʾn Abī ʿAbdallāh;* in: Khatm al-awliyāʾ, ed. Yaḥyā, 14 ff.

-Ḥakīm at-Tirmidhī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Drei Schriften des Theosophen von Tirmiḏ*, ed. B. Radtke. Stuttgart 1992. (BI 35a).

-Ḥakīm at-Tirmidhī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Kitaāb Khatm al-awliyāʾ*, ed. ʿUthmān Ismāʿīl Yaḥyā. Beirut 1965.

-Ḥalīmī, al-Ḥusayn b. al-Ḥasan: -*Minhāj fī shuʿab al-īmān*, ed. Ḥilmī Muḥammad Fawda, 1–3. Beirut 1399/1979.

Halkin, A.S.: *The Ḥashwiyya*; in: JAOS 54 (1934) 1 ff.

Hallaq, W.B.: *The Development of Logical Structure in Sunni Legal Theory*; in: Der Islam 64 (1987) 42 ff.

Hallaq, W.B.: *Logic, Formal Arguments and Formalization of Arguments in Sunni Jurisprudence*; in: Arabica 37 (1990) 315 ff.

Hallaq, W.B.: *Notes on the Term qarīna in Islamic Legal Discourse*; in: JAOS 108 (1988) 475 ff.

Hallauer, J.: *Die Vita des Ibrāhīm b. Edhem in der Tedhkiret el-Ewlija des Ferid ed-din Attar. Eine islamische Heiligenlegende*. Basel 1925.

Halm, H.: *Die Ausbreitung der shāfiʿitischen Rechtsschule von den Anfängen bis zum* 8./14. *Jahrhundert*. Wiesbaden 1974.

Halm, H.: *Das "Buch der Schatten". Die Mufaḍḍal-Tradition der Ġulāt und die Ursprünge des Nuṣairiertums*; in: Der Islam 55 (1978) 219 ff. and 58 (1981) 15ff.

Halm, H.: *Ethischer Rigorismus im Islam. Die Ibāḍiten des Mzāb*; in: Religion and Moral, ed. Burkhard Gladigow. Düsseldorf 1976. 191 ff.

Halm, H.: *Les Fāṭimides à Salamya*; REI 54 (1986) 141 ff.

Halm, H.: *Die islamische Gnosis*. Zürich, Munich 1982.

Halm, H.: *Kosmologie und Heilslehre der frühen Ismāʿīlīya. Eine Studie zur islamischen Gnosis*. Wiesbaden 1978. (AKM 44,1).

Halm, H.: *Der Mann auf dem Esel. Der Aufstand des Abū Yazīd gegen die Fāṭimiden nach einem Augenzeugenbericht*; in: WO 15 (1984) 144 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Halm, H.: *Methoden und Formen der frühesten ismailitischen daʿwa*; in: Festschrift Spuler 123 ff.

Halm, H.: *Das Reich des Mahdi. Der Aufstieg der Fāṭimiden*. Munich 1991.

Halm, H.: *Die Sieben und die Zwölf. Die ismāʿīlitische Kosmogonie und das Mazdak-Fragment des Shahrastānī*, in: DOT Lübeck 1972, ed. W. Voigt. Wiesbaden 1974. (ZDMG, Suppl. II) 170 ff.

Halm, H.: *Die Sīrat Ibn Ḥaushab. Die ismāʿīlitische daʿwa und die Fāṭimiden*; in: WO 12 (1981) 107 ff.

Halm, H.: *Die Söhne Zikrawaihs und das erste fāṭimidische Kalifat* (*290/903*); in: WO 10 (1979) 30 ff.

Halm, H.: *Die Traditionen über den Aufstand ʿAlī ibn Muḥammads, des "Herrn der Zanǧ". Eine quellen-kritische Untersuschung*. Diss. Bonn 1967.

Halm, H.: *Der Trehänder Gottes. Die Edikte des Kalifen al-Ḥākim*; in: Der Islam 63 (1986) 34 ff.

Halm, H.: *Zwei fāṭimidische Quellen aus der Zeit des Kalifen al-Mahdī* (*909–934*); in: WO 19 (1988) 102ff.

Halperin, D.J.: *The Ibn Ṣayyād Traditions and the legend of al-Dajjāl*; in: JAOS 96 (1976)213 ff.

Halperin, D.J.: *The Merkabah in Rabbinic Literature*. New Haven 1980.

Halperin, D.J., Newby, G.D.: *Two Castrated Bulls. A Study in the Haggadah of Kaʿb al-Aḥbār*; in: JAOS 102 (1982) 631 ff.

-Hamadānī, see Badīʿazzamān al-Hamadānī.

-*Ḥamāsa al-Baṣriyya*, see ʿAlī b. Abī l-Faraj al-Baṣrī.

Hamdani, A., de Blois, F.: *A Re-Examination of al-Mahdī's letter to the Yemenites on the genealogy of the Fāṭimid Caliphs*; in: JRAS 115/1 (1983) 173 ff.

-Ḥamdānī, al-Ḥasan b. Aḥmad: *Ṣifat jazīrat al-ʿArab*, ed. D.H. Müller, 1–2. Leiden 1884–1891.

Hamdi, Sidki Ahmad: *The Civil War between Amīn and Maʾmūn*. Diss. London 1948.

Ḥamīdullāh, Muḥammad: *Maʿdin al-jawāhir*. Islamabad 1973.

Ḥamīdullāh, Muḥammad: *Majmūʿat al-wathāʾiq as-siyāsiyya lil-ʿahd an-nabawī wal-khilāfa ar-rāshida*. Cairo 1377/1958[2].

Ḥamīdullāh, Muḥammad: *Règne conjoint. La théorie et la pratique islamiques*; in: RSO 28 (1953) 99ff.

Hamilton, R.: *Khirbat al-Mafjar, an Arabian Mansion in the Jordan Valley*. Oxford 1959.

Hamilton, R.: *Walīd and his Friends. An Umayyad Tragedy*. Oxford 1988.

Ḥamza al-Iṣfahānī: -*Durra al-fākhira fī l-amthāl as-sāʾira*, ed. ʿAbdalmajīd Qaṭāmish, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ḥamza al-Iṣfahānī: *-Tanbīh ʿalā Ḥudūth at-taṣḥīf*, ed. Muḥammad Asʿad Ṭalas. Damascus 1388/1968.

-Ḥanafī, ʿUthmān b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Firaq al-muftariqa bayna ahl z-zaygh wa-zandaqa*, edited and translated by Y. Kutluay. Ankara 1961–62. (*Ankara Üniversitesi İlahiyat Fakültesi* Yayınları 33 und 35).

Ḥanbal b. Isḥāq: *Dhikr miḥnat Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal*, ed. Muḥammad Naghsh. (Cairo) 1397/1977.

Handbuch der Literaturwissenschaft, see *Neues Handbuch der Literaturwissenschaft*

Handbuch philosophischer Grundbegriffe, ed. H. Krings *et al.*, 1–3. Munich 1973–4.

Handwörterbuch des Islam, ed. A.J. Wensinck and J.H. Kramers. Leiden 1976[2].

Hansman, J.: *Charax and the Karkheh*; in: Iranica Antiqua 7 (1967) 21 ff.

Hanson, R.P.: *Allegory and Event. A study of the Sources and Significance of Origen's interpretation of Scripture*. London 1959.

Happ, H.: *Hyle. Studien zum aristotelischen Materie-Begriff*. Berlin, New York 1971.

Haque, Ziaul: *Aḥmad Ibn Ḥanbal. The Saint-Scholar of Baghdad*; in: Hamdard Islamicus 8 (1985) 67ff.

-Harawī al-Mawṣilī, Taqīyaddīn: *-Ziyārāt*, French translation by J. Sourdel-Thomine under the title: *Guide des lieux de pèlerinage*. Damascus 1957.

-Ḥarbī, Ibrāhīm b. Isḥāq: *-Manāsik wa-amākin ṭuruq al-ḥajj wa-maʿālim al-Jazīra*, ed. Ḥamad al-Jāsir. Riyāḍ 1969.

-Ḥārithī, Sālim b. Ḥamad: *-ʿUqūd al-fiḍḍīya fī uṣūl al-Ibāḍiyya*. Beirut 1974.

Harley, A.H.: *The Musnad of Umar b. Abdi l-ʿAziz*; in: JASB, NS 20 (1924) 391 ff.

von Harnack, A.: *Marcion. Das Evangelium vom fremden Gott*. Leipzig 1921.

Harper, P.O.: *Silver Vessels of the Sasanian Period*. 1: *Royal imagery* (with P. Meyers). New York 1981.

-Ḥarrānī, al-Ḥasan b. ʿAlī: *Tuḥaf al-ʿuqūl ʿan āl ar-rasūl*, ed. Muḥammad Ṣādiq Āl Baḥr al-ʿulūm. Najaf 1383/1963.

Hartmann, A.: *Ismāʿīlitische Theologie bei sunnitischen ʿUlamāʾ des Mittelalters*; in: Festschrift Khoury 190ff.

Hartmann, M.: *Zum Kitāb des Sībawaihi*; in: ZA 11 (1896) 63 ff.

Hartmann, N.: *Kleinere Schriften*, 1–3. Berlin 1955–58.

Hartmann, R.: *Eine islamische Apokalypse aus der Kreuzzugszeit*; in: Schriften der Königsberger Gelehrten Gesellschaft. B.: Geisteswissenschaflich Klasse 1/1924–5, vol. 3.

Hartmann, R.: *Die Himmelsreise Muhammeds und ihre Bedeutung in der Religion des Islam*; in: Vorträge der Bibliothek Warburg 1928–29. 42ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Hartmann, R.: *Al-Ḳuschairīs Darstellung des Sufitums*. Berlin 1914.

Hartmann, R.: *Die Religion des Islam. Eine Einführung*. Berlin 1944.

Hartmann, R.: *Zur Frage nach der Herkunft und den Anfängen des Sufitums*; in: Der Islam 6 (1916) 31ff.

Hartner, W.: *Oriens-Occidens. Ausgewählte Schriften zur Wissenschafts- und Kulturgeschichte. Festschrift zum 60. Geburtstag*, ed. G. Kerstein, F. Klemm, W. Rüegg and M. Schramm. Hildesheim 1968.

Hārūn b. al-Yamān: *Risāla ilā l-imām al-Muhannā b. Jaifar*, ed. Sayyida Ismāʿīl Kāshif in: -*Siyar wal-jawābāt*, 1, 325 ff.

Hasan, A.: *Analogical Reasoning in Islamic Jurisprudence*. Islamabad 1986.

Hasan, A.: *The Early Development of Islamic Jurisprudence*. Islamabad 1970.

Hasan, A.: *The Doctrine of Ijmâʿ in Islam*. Islamabad 1978.

Hasan, A.: *The Theory of Naskh*; in: IS 4 (1965) 181 ff.

Ḥasan, A.L.: *K. al-Islām*. Cairo 1350/1932.

Ḥasan, Yūsuf Faḍl: *The Arabs and the Sudan. From the seventh to the early sixteenth century*. Edinburgh 1967.

-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī: *Risāla ilā ʿAbdalmalik*, ed. Hellmut Ritter; in: Der Islam 21 (1933) 67 ff.

Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafīya: "*K. al-Irǧā'*", ed. J. van Ess; in: Arabica 21 (1974) 20 ff.

Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafīya: *Masā'il* i.e. *Quaestiones*, see van Ess, *Anfänge muslimischer Theologie*.

-Ḥasanī, Hāshim Maʿrūf: *Dirāsāt fī l-Kāfī lil-Kulīnī waṣ-Ṣaḥīḥ lil-Bukhārī*. Tyrus 1388/1968.

-Ḥasanī, Maḥmūd: *Qirā'at Abī ʿAmr b. al-ʿAlā'. Dirāsa ʿilmiyya wa-naqdiyya*; in: Dirāsāt 12/3 (1985) 85 ff.

Hāshim al-Baḥrānī, see – Baḥrānī.

-Hāshimī, Khaṭīb ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Saʿīd b. Jubayr*. Baghdad 1380/1960.

Haskins, Ch.H.: *Studies in the History of Medieval Science*. Cambridge 1924. (Harvard Historical Studies 27).

Hasnaoui, A.: *Alexandre d'Aphrodise vs Jean Philopon. Notes sur quelques traités d'Alexandre "perdus" en grec, conservés en arabe*; in: Arabic Sciences and Philosophy 41 (1994) 53 ff.

Hasnaoui, A.: *La dynamique d'Ibn Sīnā*; in: *Etudes sur Avicenne*, ed. Jean Jolivet and Roshdi Rashed. Paris 1984. 103ff.

Hasnaoui, A.: *Les théories de langage dans la pensée arabo-musulmane*; in: *Aristote aujourd'hui*, ed. M.A. Sinaceur. Paris 1988. S. 218 ff.

Hasnaoui, A.: *Certain Notions of Time in Arab-Muslim Philosophy* in: *Time and the Philosophies*. Paris, Unesco 1977.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Khaṣṣāf, Aḥmad b. ʿAmr: *Adab al-qāḍī*, ed. Farḥāt Ziyāda. Cairo 1978.

al-Hassan, A.Y., Hill, D.R.: *Islamic Technology. An illustrated history*. Cambridge 1988.

Ḥassān b. Thābit: *Dīwān*, ed. Walīd ʿArafāt, 1–2. London 1971.

Hasson, I.: *Contributions à l'étude des Aws et des Ḫazraǧ*; in: Arabica 36 (1989) 1 ff.

Hattox, R.S.: *Coffee and Coffeehouses. The Origins of a Social Beverage in the Medieval Near East*. Seattle, London 1985.

Haussig, W.: *Geschichte Zentralasiens und der Seidenstraße in islamischer Zeit*. Darmstadt 1988.

el-Hawary, Hassan Mohammed: *The second oldest Islamic monument known dated A.H. 71 (A.D. 691) from the time of the Omayyad Calif ʿAbd-el-Malik Ibn Marwān*; in: JRAS 2 (1932) 289 ff.

Hawting, G.R.: *An ascetic vow and an unseemingly oath? Īlāʾ and ẓihār in Muslim Law*; in: BSOAS 57 (1994) 113 ff.

Hawting, G.R.: *The First Dynasty of Islam. The Umayyad Caliphate A.D. 661–756*. London, Sydney 1986.

-*Ḥayda*, see -Kinānī.

-Ḥaydarī, Ḍiyāʾaddīn: *Abū ṭ-Ṭufayl ʿĀmir b. Wāthila al-Kinānī*; in: Majallat al-Balāgh (Baghdad) 5/7 (1975) 27 ff.

Hayman, A.P. (ed.): *The disputation of Sergius the Stylite against a Jew*. Louvain 1973.

-Haytamī, ʿAlī b. Abī Bakr: *Majmaʿ az-zawāʾid wa-manbaʿ al-fawāʾid*, 1–10. Beirut 1402/1982.

Hebert, R.J.: *The Early Coinage of Bilād al-Shām*; in: Proceedings of the Second Symposium on the History of the Islamic Period up to 40 A.H./660 A.D. (IV_2:) The Fourth International Conference on the History of Bilād al-Shām, vol. one; ed. Muḥummad ʿAdnān al-Bakhīt. Amman 1987. 133 ff.

Hecker, J.K.: *Reason and Responsibility. An Explanatory Translation of Kitāb al-Tawlīd from al-Mughnī fī Abwāb al-Tawḥīd wa-l-ʿAdl by Qāḍī ʿAbd al-Jabbār al-Hamadhānī*. Diss. Univ of California. Los Angeles 1975.

Heemskerk, M.T.: *Pain and Compensation in Muʿtazilite Doctrine. ʿAbd al-Ǧabbār's Teaching and its Adoption by Mānkdīm and Ibn Mattawayh*. Nijmegen 1995.

Heers, J.: *L'enseignement à Gênes et la formation culturelle des hommes d'affaires en Méditerranée à la fin du Moyen âge*; in: REI 44 (1976) 229 ff.

Hein, Ch.: *Definition und Einteilung der Philosophie. Von der spätantiken Einleitungsliteratur zur arabischen Enzyklopädie*. Frankfurt, Bern, New York 1985.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Heine, P.: *Weinstudien*. Wiesbaden 1982.

Heinen, A.H.: *A priori positions determining al-Bīrūnī's scientific work*; in: *The Scholar and the Saint*, ed. Peter J. Chelkowski. New York 1975. 49 ff.

Heinen, A.H.: *Islamic Cosmology. A study of as-Suyūṭī's al-Hay'a as-saniyya fī l-hay'a as-sunniyya*. Beirut 1982. (BTS 27).

Heinen, A.H.: *Mutakallimūn and Mathematicians*; in: Der Islam 55 (1978) 57 ff.

Heinen, A.H.: *A Refutation of Astrology in an Early Arabic Text*; in: al-Abhath 28 (1980) 17 ff.

Heinrichs, W.: *Arabische Dichtung und griechische Poetik. Ḥāzim al-Qarṭağannīs Grundlegung der Poetik mit Hilfe aristotelischer Begriffe*. Beirut, Wiesbaden 1969. (BTS 8).

Heinrichs, W.: *Contacts between Scriptural Hermeneutics and Literary Theory in Islam. The Case of Majāz*; in: ZGAIW 7 (1991–2) 253 ff.

Heinrichs, W.: *On the Genesis of the ḥaqīqa-majāz dichotomy*; in: SI 59 (1984) 111 ff.

Heinrichs, W.: *Istiʿārah and Badīʿ and Their Terminological Relationship in Early Arabic Literary Criticism*; in: ZGAIW 1 (1984) 180 ff.

Heinrichs, W.: *The Meaning of Mutanabbī*; in: J.L. Kugel (ed.), *Poetry and Prophecy. The Beginnings of a Literary Tradition*. Cornell University Press 1990. 120 ff.

Heinrichs, W.: *Muslim b. al-Walīd und badīʿ;* in: Festschrift Schimmel, Beirut 1994. 211 ff.

Heldermann, J.: *Die Anapausis im Evangelium Veritatis*. Leiden 1984. (Nag Hammadi Studies 18).

Hell, J.: *Al-Farazdaḳ's Lieder und die Muhallabiten*; in: ZDMG 60 (1906) 1 ff.

Hell, J.: *Von Mohammed bis Ghazâlî. Quellentexte aus dem Arabischen übersetzt und eingeleitet*. Jena 1923.

Hengel, M.: *Hadrians Politik gegenüber Juden und Christen*; in: Journal of the Ancient Near Eastern Society 16–17 (1984–5) 153 ff.

Hengel, M.: *Judentum und Hellenismus. Studien zu ihrer Bedeutung unter besonderer Berücksichtigung Palästinas bis zur Mitte des 2. Jh.s v. Chr*. Tübingen 1988³.

Hengel, M.: *"Setze dich zu meiner Rechten!". Die Inthronisation Christi zur Rechten Gottes und Psalm 110,1*; in: M. Philonenko (ed.), *Le Trône de Dieu*. Tübingen 1993. 108 ff.

Henning, W.: *Neue Materialien zur Geschichte des Manichäismus*; in: ZDMG 90 (1936) 1 ff.

Henning, W.: *Persian Poetical Manuscripts from the time of Rūdakī*; in: Festschrift Taqizadeh 89 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Henning, W.: *Sogdian Tales*; in: BSOAS 11 (1943–6) 465 ff.

Henninger, J.: *Arabica Sacra. Aufsätze zur Religionsgeschichte Arabiens und seiner Randgebiete*. Göttingen 1981. (Orbis biblicus et orientalis 40).

Henninger, J.: *Einiges über Ahnenkult bei arabischen Beduinen*: in: Festschrift Spies 170 ff.

Henninger, J.: *Spuren christlicher Glaubenswahrheiten im Koran*. Schöneck-Beckenried 1951.

Henninger, J.: *Über den Beitrag der Laien bei der Ausbreitung des Islams*; in: Festschrift Beckmann 345 ff.

Henninger, J.: *Zur Frage des Haaropfers bei den Semiten*; in: Die Wiener Schule der Völkerkunde (Festschrift zum 25 jährigen Bestand), ed. J. Haekel, A. Hohenwart-Gerlachstein and A. Slawik. Vienna 1956. 349 ff.

Hermosilla Llisterri, M.J.: *Corán 22, 52 en el Tafsīr de Yaḥyà b. Salām*; in: Al-Qanṭara 12 (1991) 271 f.

Hermosilla Llisterri, M.J.: *Una versión inédita del Kitāb badʾ al-jalq wa-qiṣaṣ al-anbiyāʾ en el ms. LXIII de la Junta*; in: Al-Qanṭara 6 (1985) 43 ff.

Heron von Alexandrien: *Herons von Alexandria Mechanik und Katoptrik*, edited and translated into German by L. Nix and W. Schmidt. Leipzig 1900. (Heronis Alexandrini opera quae supersunt omnia 2). – Cf. also *Les Mécaniques ou l'élévateur de Héron d'Alexandrie, publié pour la première fois sur la version arabe de Qosṭā ibn Lūqā*, edited and translated into French by M. Baron Carra de Vaux; in: JA, 9. Sér. 1 (1893) 386 ff.

Hertzberg, A. (ed.): *Judaism*. London/New York 1961.

Herzfeld, E.: *Geschichte der Stadt Samarra*. Hamburg 1948.

-Ḥibshī, ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad: *Maṣādir al-fikr al-ʿarabī al-islāmī fī l-Yaman*. Ṣanʿāʾ N.D. (c. 1975).

Hierotheos, see *Book of the Holy Hierotheos*.

-Ḥillī, al-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī: *Anwār al-malakūt fī sharḥ al-Yāqūt*, ed. Muḥammad Najmī Zanjānī. Tehran 1338 sh./1959.

-Ḥillī, al-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī: *Istiqṣāʾ an-naẓar fī l-qaḍāʾ wal-qadar*. Najaf 1354/1925.

-Ḥillī, al-Ḥasan b. Yūsuf b. ʿAlī: *-Rijāl*, ed. Muḥammad Ṣādiq Āl Baḥralʿ ulūm. Najaf 1381/1961².

Ḥimṣī, Naʿīm: *Taʾrīkh fikrat iʿjāz al-Qurʾān*; in: RAAD 27 (1952) 240 ff., 418 ff. and 571 ff.; 28 (1953) 61 ff. and 242 ff.; 29 (1954) 104 ff., 239 ff., 417 ff. and 573 ff.; 30 (1955) 106 ff. and 299 ff.

Hinds, M.: *Kufan Political Alignments and their Background in the Mid-Seventh Century A.D.*; in: IJMES 2 (1971) 346 ff.

Hinds, M.: *The Murder of the Caliph ʿUṯmān*; in: IJMES 3 (1972) 450 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Hirschberg, J.W.: *The sources of Moslem tradition concerning Jerusalem*; in: RO 17 (1951–2) 314 ff.

Histoire Nestorienne (*Chronique de Seert*), ed. Addai Scher. Turnhout 1971.

Historisches Wörterbuch der Philosophie, ed. J. Ritter, 1 ff. Darmstadt 1971 ff.

Hjärpe, J.: *Analyse critique des traditions arabes sur les Sabéens harraniens*. Uppsala 1972.

Hodges, R., Whitehouse, D.: *Mohammed, Charlemagne and the Origins of Europe*. London 1983.

Hodgson, M.G.S.: *How did the early Shīʿa become sectarian?*; in: JAOS 75 (1955) 1 ff.

Hölscher, U.: *Der Herakliteer in Platons Theätet*; in: Die antike Philosophie in ihrer Bedeutung für die Gegenwart, ed. R. Wiehl, 37 ff.

Hoenerbach, W.: *Spanisch-islamische Urkunden aus der Zeit der Naṣriden und Moriscos*. Bonn 1965.

Hofheinz, A.: *Der Scheich im Über-Ich oder Haben Muslime ein Gewissen? Zum Prozeß der Verinnerlichung schriftislamischer Normen in Suakin im frühen 19. Jahrhundert*; in: Wuqūf 7–8 (1992–3) 461 ff.

Hofius, O.: *Katapausis. Die Vorstellung vom endzeitlichen Ruheort im Hebräerbrief*. Diss. Tübingen 1970. (Wissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Neuen Testament 11).

Holl, K.: *Enthusiasmus und Bußgewalt beim griechischen Mönchtum*. Leipzig 1898.

Holmberg, B.: *The Public Debate as a Literary Genre in Arabic Literature*; in: Orientalia Suecana 38–39 (1989–90) 45 ff.

Homerin, Th. E.: *Echoes of a Thirsty Owl*; in: JNES 44 (1985) 165 ff.

Homerin, Th. E.: *Ibn Taimīya's al-Ṣūfīyah wa-al-Fuqarāʾ*; in: Arabica 32 (1985) 219 ff.

Honigmann, E.: *Die Ostgrenze des byzantinischen Reiches von 363 bis 1071 nach griechischen, arabischen, syrischen und armenischen Quellen*. Brussels 1935.

Honigmann, E.: *Die sieben Klimata und die* πολεις επισημοι Heidelberg 1929.

Horovitz, J.: *The Earliest Biographies of the Prophet and their Authors*; in: IC 2 (1928) 164 ff.

Horovitz, J.: *Jewish proper names and derivatives in the Koran*; in: HUCA 2 (1925) 145 ff. (reprint Hildesheim 1964).

Horovitz, J.: *Das koranische Paradies*. Jerusalem 1923 (Scripta Universitatis atque Bibliothecae Hierosolymitanarum).

Horovitz, J.: *Koranische Untersuchungen*. Berlin/Leipzig 1926.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Horovitz, S.: *Nominalismus und Realismus bei den arabischen und jüdischen Religionsphilosophen*; in: Monatsschrift für die Geschichte und Wissenschaft des Judenthums 48 (1904) 554 ff. and 702 ff.

Horovitz, S.: *Die Psychologie der jüdischen Neuplatoniker: A. Die Psychologie Ibn Gabirols;* in: Jahresbericht des *jüdisch*-theologischen Seminars Fränkel'scher Stiftung 1899. 77 ff.

Horovitz, S.: *Über den Einfluß der griechischen Philosophie auf die Entwicklung des Kalām*; in: Jahresbericht des Instituts für die Wissenschaft des Judentums 1908. Breslau 1909.

Horovitz, S.: *Über den Einfluß des Stoicismus auf die Entwicklung der Philosophie bei den Arabern*; in: ZDMG 57 (1903) 177 ff.

Horst, H.: *Zur Überlieferung im Korankommentar aṭ-Ṭabarīs*; in: ZDMG 103 (1953) 290 ff.

Horten, M.: *Die Lehre vom Kumūn bei Naẓẓām († 845). Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Philosophie im Islam*; in: ZDMG 63 (1909) 774 ff.

Horten, M.: *Die Philosophie des abû Raschîd*. Bonn 1910.

Horten, M.: *Die philosophischen Ansichten von Rázi und Tusi*. Bonn 1910.

Horten, M.: *Die philosophischen Probleme der spekulativen Theologie im Islam*. Bonn 1910.

Horten, M.: *Die sogenannte Ideenlehre des Muammar*; in: Archiv für systematische Philosophie 15 (1909) 469 ff.

Horten, M.: *Was bedeutet als philosophischer Terminus?*; in: ZDMG 64 (1910) 391 ff.

The Houghton Shāhnāme. Introd. and described by M.B. Dickson and H.C. Welsh, 1–2. Harvard Univ. Press 1981.

Hourani, G.: *The Early Growth of the Secular Sciences in Andalusia*; in: SI 32 (1970) 143 ff.

Hourani, G.: *Ethical Presuppositions of the Qur'an*; in: MW 70 (1980) 1 ff.

Hourani, G.: *Islamic and Non-Islamic Origins of Muʿtazilite Ethical Rationalism*; in: IJMES 7 (1976) 59 ff.

Hourani, G.: *Islamic Rationalism. The Ethics of ʿAbd al-Jabbār*. Oxford 1971.

Houtsma, M. Th.: *Iets over den dagelijkschen Calât der Mohammedanen*; in: Theologisch Tijdschrift 24 (1890) 127 ff.

Houtsma, M. Th.: *Zum Kitab al-Fihrist*; in WZKM 4 (1890) 217 ff.

Howard, I.K.A.: *The development of the ṣalāt in early Islam*; in: JSS 26 (1981) 219 ff.

Hrbas, M. and Knobloch, E.: *Die Kunst Mittelasiens*. Prague 1965.

Huart, C.: *Les zindīq en droit musulman*; in: Actes XI Congrès International des Orientalistes Paris 1897, III, ed. Ernest Leroux. Paris 1899. 69 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ḥubaysh b. Ibrāhīm-i Tiflīsī: *Wujūh-i Qur'ān*, ed. Mahdī Muḥaqqiq. Tehran 1340 sh./1961.

Huḏailitendīwān, see Kosegarten, Wellhausen.

-Hujwīrī, see Jullābī.

Huitema, T.: *De voorspraak (Shafā'a) in den Islam*. Leiden 1936.

de Hulster, J.: *Maimonide: Épîtres. Épître sur la persécution. Épître au Yemen. Épître sur la résurrection. Introduction au chapitre Helèq*. Lagrasse 1983.

-Ḥumaydī, Muḥammad b. Abī Naṣr: *Jadhwat al-muqtabis fī dhikr wulāt al-Andalus*, ed. Muḥammad b. Tāwīt aṭ-Ṭanjī. Cairo 1372/1952.

Ḥuqūqī, ʿAskar: *Taḥqīq dar tafsīr-i Abū l-Futūḥ-i Rāzī*, 1–3. Tehran 1346 sh./1967–1348 sh./1969.

-Ḥurr al-ʿĀmilī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Īqāẓ min al-hajʿa bil-burhān ʿalā r-ragʿa*. Qum 1341 sh./1962.

-Ḥurr al-ʿĀmilī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *Wasā'il ash-Shīʿa ilā taḥṣīl masā'il ash-sharīʿa*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥim ar-Rabbānī ash-Shirāzī, 1–0. Beirut 1391/1971[4].

Hurst, D.: *Syriac Letters of Timothy I (727–823). A Study in christian-Muslim Controversy*. Diss. Washington 1986.

Husayn, J.M.: *The role of the Imamite Wikāla with special reference to the role of the first Safīr*; in: Hamdard Islamicus 5/1982, Heft 4/25 ff.

Husayn, Muḥammad Kāmil: *Adabunā l-ʿarabī fī ʿaṣr al-wulāt*. Cairo 1380/1961.

Husayn, Muḥammad Kāmil: *Fī adab Miṣr al-Fāṭimiyya*. Cairo 1369/1950.

Husayn, Muḥammad Kāmil: *Fī l-adab al-miṣrī al-islāmī min al-fatḥ al-islāmī ilā dukhūl al-Fāṭimiyyīn*. Cairo 1939.

Husayn, Muḥammad Kāmil: *Shiism in Egypt before the Fatimids*; in: Islamic Research Association 1 (1948) 73 ff.

Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad-i Āwī: *Tarjuma-i Maḥāsin-i Iṣfahān*, ed. ʿAbbās Iqbāl. Tehran 1328 sh./1949.

-Ḥusaynī, Muḥammad Riḍā: *Maqūlāt "Jism lā kal-ajsām" bayna mawqif Hishām b. al-Ḥakam wamawqif sā'ir ahl al-kalām*; in: Turāthunā 5/2 (1410) 7 ff.

-Ḥusaynī, Muhammad al-Amīn: *Makhṭūtāṭ wa-matbūʿāt*; in: MMIA 19 (1944) 73 ff.

-Ḥusaynī al-Mīlānī, ʿAlī: *Ḥadīth ath-thaqalayn. Tawāturuhū – fiqhuhū kamā fī kutub as-sunna*. Qum 1413/1993.

-Ḥuṣrī, Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *Jamʿ al-jawāhir fī l-mulaḥ wan-nawādir*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad al-Bijāwi. Cairo 1372/1953.

-Ḥuṣrī, Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *Zahr al-ādāb wa-thamar al-albāb*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn Abdalḥamid, 1–4. Cairo 1372/1953–54[3].

Hussein, F.: *Das Steuersystem in Ägypten von der arabischen Eroberung bis zur Machtergreifung der Tūlūniden*. Heidelberg 1982.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn ʿAbbād ar-Rondī, Muhammad: *-Rasāʾil aṣ-ṣughrā*, ed. Paul Nwyia. Beirut 1958.

Ibn al-Abbār, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Ḥulla as-siyarā*, ed. Ḥusayn Muʾnis, 1–2. Cairo 1963.

Ibn al-Abbār, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Iʿtāb al-kuttāb*, ed. Ṣāliḥ al-Ashtar. Damascus 1380/1961.

Ibn al-Abbār, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Takmila li-Kitāb aṣ-Ṣila*, ed. F. Codera, 1–2. Madrid 1888–9. – ed. ʿIzzat al-ʿAṭṭār al-Ḥusaynī[2], 1–2. Cairo 1375/1955 (commonly quoted).

Ibn ʿAbdalbarr, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh: *Bahjat al-majālis wa-uns al-mujālis*, ed. Muḥammad Mursī al-Khūlī, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

Ibn ʿAbdalbarr, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh: *Jāmiʿ bayān al-ʿilm wa-faḍlihī wa-mā yanbaghī fī riwāyatihī wa-hamlihī*, ed. ʿA.M. ʿUthmān. Cairo 1388/1968.

Ibn ʿAbdalbarr, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Intiqā*. Cairo 1350/1931.

Ibn ʿAbdalbarr, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Istīʿāb fī maʿrifat al-aṣḥāb*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī, 1–4. Cairo N.D. (c. 1960).

Ibn ʿAbdalbarr, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Tamhīd limā fī l-Muwaṭṭaʾ min al-maʿānī wal-asānīd*, ed. Muḥammad Bū-Khubza 1 ff., Tetouan, Wizārat al-awqāf 1986 ff.

Ibn ʿAbdalhādī, Yūsuf b. Ḥasan: *Ghadaq al-afkār fī Dhikr al-anhār*, ed. Ṣalāḥ al-Khaymī; in BEO 34 (1982) 196 ff.

Ibn ʿAbdalḥakam, Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh: *Sīrat ʿUmar b. ʿAbdalʿazīz ʿalā mā rawāhu Imām Mālik b. Anas wa-aṣḥābuhū*, ed. Aḥmad ʿUbayd. Beirut 1387/1967[5].

Ibn ʿAbdalḥakam, Abū 1-Qāsim ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Futūḥ Miṣr*, ed. C.C. Torrey. New Haven 1922.

Ibn ʿAbdrabbih, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: – *ʿIqd al-farīd*, ed. Aḥmad Amīn u. a., 1–7. Cairo 1359/1940–1372/1953.

Ibn Abī ʿAwn: *-Ajwiba al-muskita*, see Yousef.

Ibn Abī ʿAwn: *Tashbīhāt*, ed. M. ʿAbdul Muʿīd Khan. London 1950. (GMS, NS 17).

Ibn Abī d-Dam, Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbdallāh: *Adah al-qaḍā*, ed. Muḥammad Muṣṭafā az-Zuhaylī. Damascus 1395/1975.

Ibn Abī d-Dunyā: *-ʿAql wa-faḍluh*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī. Cairo 1365/1946.

Ibn Abī d-Dunyā: *-Awliyā*, in: Majmūʿat ar-rasāʾil 100ff.

Ibn Abī d-Dunyā: *Dhamm al-malāhī*; in: J. Robson, *Tracts on Listening to Music*. London 1938.

Ibn Abī d-Dunyā: *Majmūʿat rasāʾil*. Cairo 1354/1935.

Ibn Abī d-Dunyā: *Makārim al-akhlāq*, ed. J.A. Bellamy. Wiesbaden 1973. (BI 25).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Abī d-Dunyā: (*K. al*)-*Mawt wa-Kitāb al-Qubūr*, ed. Leah Kinberg. Haifa 1983.

Ibn Abī l-Ḥadīd, ʿIzzaddīn b. Hibatallāh: *Sharḥ Nahj al-balāgha*, ed. Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm 1–20 Cairo 1378/1959–1383/1964.

Ibn Abī Ḥātim, ʿAbdarraḥmān ar-Rāzī: *Adab ash-Shāfiʿī wa-manāqibuhū*, ed. ʿAbdalghanī ʿAbdalkhāliq. Cairo 1953.

Ibn Abī Ḥātim, ʿAbdarraḥmān ar-Rāzī: *-Jarḥ wat-taʿdīl*, 1–4. Hyderabad 1371/1952–1372/1953.

Ibn Abī Khaythama: *Taʾrīkh*, MS. Medina, Maktaba Maḥmūdiyya, Uṣūl al-ḥadīth 36.

Ibn Abī Sayba, Abū Bakr ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *-Īmān*, ed. Muḥammad Nāṣiraddīn al-Albānī in: *Min kunūz as-sunna. Rasāʾil arbaʿ*. Damascus 1385/1965. 1 ff.

Ibn Abī Sayba, Abū Bakr ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *-Muṣannaf fī l-aḥādīth wal-āthār*, ed. ʿAbdalkhāliq al-Afghānī, 1–15. Bombay 1979–83.

Ibn Abī Uṣaybiʿa, Aḥmad b. al-Qāsim: *ʿUyūn al-anbā fī ṭabaqāt al-aṭibbā*, ed. A. Müller. Cairo 1299/1882.

Ibn Abī l-Wafā, ʿAbdalqādir: *-Jawāhir al-muḍaʿfa fī ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanafiyya*, 1–2. Hyderabad 1332/1913.

Ibn Abī Yaʿlā, Abū l-Ḥusayn Muḥammad: *Ṭabaqāt al-Ḥanābila*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥāmid al-Fiqī, 1–2. Cairo 1371/1952.

Ibn Abī Zayd al-Qayrawānī: *-Jāmiʿ*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Ajfān and ʿUthmān Biṭṭīkh. Tunis, Beirut 1402/1982.

Ibn Abī Zarʿ, Abū l-ʿAbbās Aḥmad al-Fāsī: *-Anīs al-muṭrib bi-rawḍ al-qirtās fī akhbār mulūk al-Maghrib wa-taʾrīkh madīnat Fās*, ed. C.J. Tornberg under the title: *Annales regum Mauretaniae a condito Idrisidarum imperio ad annum fugae 726*, 1–2. Uppsala 1843–46. French translation by Auguste Beaumier under the title: *Histoire des souverains du Maghreb et annales de la ville de Fes*. Paris 1860.

Ibn ʿAdī, ʿAbdallāh: *-Kāmil fī ḍuʿafā ar-rijāl*, ed. Ṣubḥī al-Badrī as-Sāmarrāʾī, 1. Baghdad 1977.

Ibn al-ʿAdīm, ʿUmar: *Zubdat al-ḥalab min taʾrīkh Ḥalab*, 1, edited and Latin translation by G.W. Freytag under the title: *Selecta ex historia Halebi e codice Arabico*. Paris 1819. – ed. Sāmī ad-Dahhān, 1–3. Damascus 1370/1951–1387/1968.

Ibn al-Ahdhal, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Kashf al-ghiṭā ʿan ḥaqāʾiq at-tawḥīd*, ed. Aḥmad Bakīr Maḥmūd. Tunis 1964.

Ibn al-Anbārī, Abū l-Barakāt ʿAbdarrraḥmān b. Muḥammad: *-Inṣāf fī masāʾil al-khilāf bayna n-Naḥwiyyīn al-Baṣriyyīn wal-Kūfiyyīn*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–2. Cairo 1374/1954–1375/1955.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn al-Anbārī, Abū l-Barakāt ʿAbdarrraḥmān b. Muḥammad: *Nuzhat al-alibbā fī ṭabaqāt al-udabāʾ*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo N.D. (1368/1967).

Ibn ʿAqīl, Abū l-Wafāʾ ʿAlī: *-Funūn*, ed. G. Makdisi, 1–2. Beirut 1970–71. id.: *K. al-Jadal*, ed. G. Makdisi; in: BEO 20 (1967) 126 ff.

Ibn al-ʿArabī, Abū Bakr: *-ʿAwaṣim min al-qawaṣim;* in: ʿAmmar Ṭalibī: *Ārā Abī Bakr Ibn al-ʿArabī*, 1–2. Algiers 1394/1984 (Vol. II).

Ibn ʿArabī, Muḥyīddīn: *Fuṣūṣ al-ḥikam*, ed. Abū l-ʿAlāʾ ʿAfīfī. Cairo 1365/1946.

Ibn ʿAsākir, Abū l-Qāsim ʿAlī b. Ḥasan: *Tabyīn kadhib al-muftarī fīmā nusiba ilā l-imām Abī l-Ḥasan al-Ashʿarī*. Damascus 1347/1928.

Ibn ʿAsākir, Abū l-Qāsim ʿAlī b. Ḥasan: *Taʾrīkh madīnat Dimashq*, Facsimile-publication, 1–19. (Amman) 1407/1987.

Vol. 1–2, ed. Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid. Damascus 1371/1951–1373/1954.

Vol. 7, ed. ʿAbdalghanī ad-Duqr. Damascus 1405/1984.

Vol. 10, ed. Muḥammad Aḥmad Duhmān. Damascus 1382/1963.

Tarājim ḥarf al-ʿayn (*ʿAbdallāh b. Jābir – ʿAbdallāh b. Zaid*), ed. Shukrī Fayṣal, Sukayna ash-Shihābī, Muṭāʿ aṭ-Ṭarābīshī. Damascus 1402/1981.

Tarājim ḥarf al-ʿayn (*ʿAbdallāh b. ʿImrān – ʿAbdallāh b. Qais al-Asharī*); Facsimile MS. Leningrad. Damascus 1399/1978.

Vol. 46: *ʿUthmān b. ʿAffān*, ed. Sukayna ash-Shihābī. Damascus 1404/1984.

Tarājim harf al-ʿayn (*ʿĀṣim – ʿAʾidh*), ed. Shukrī Fayṣal. Damascus 1397/1976.

Tarjamat ʿAmr b. Baḥr Maḥjūb Abī ʿUthmān al-Baṣrī al-maʿrūf bil-Jāḥiẓ, ed. M.F. Krenkow under the title: *Biographie de Al-jāḥeẓ;* in: RAAD 9 (1929) 203 ff. – also with ʿAdnān Muḥammad at-Tuma: *Rawḍat al-yasamīn fī man tarjama lil-Jāḥiẓ min al-aqdamīn;* in: Mawrid 7/4 (1978), 72 ff. on which see: ʿAbdalqādir Badrān: *Tahdhīb Taʾrīkh Dimashq*, 1–7. Damascus 1329/1911–1332/1913. – Ibn Manẓūr, Muḥammad b. Mukarram: *Mukhtaṣar Taʾrīkh Dimashq*, ed. Rūḥiyya an-Naḥḥās, 1–29. Damascus 1404/1984–1408/1988. – Munajjid, Ṣalāḥaddīn: *Muʿjam Banū Umayya*. Beirut 1970.

Ibn Aʿtham al-Kūfī: *-Futūḥ*, ed. ʿAbdalmuʿīd Khān, 1–8. Hyderabad 1388/1968–1395/1975.

Ibn al-Athīr, ʿIzzaddīn ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *-Kāmil fī t-taʾrīkh*, ed. C.J. Tornberg, 1–14. Leiden 1851–1876. – 1–12 and Index vol. Beirut 1385/1965–1387/1967.

Ibn al-Athīr, ʿIzzaddīn ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *-Lubāb fī tahdhīb al-ansāb*, ed. Ḥusāmaddīn al-Qudsī, 1–3. Cairo 1357–1369.

Ibn al-Athīr, al-Mubārak b. Muḥammad: *-Nihāya fī gharīb al-ḥadīth wal-āthār*, ed. Ṭāhir Aḥmad az-Zāwī and Maḥmūd Muḥammad aṭ-Ṭanāhī, 1–5. Cairo 1382/1963.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn al-ʿAṭṭār, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Wathāʾiq was-sijillāt*, ed. P. Chalmeta and F. Corriente. Madrid 1983.

Ibn Bābōya al-Qummī aṣ-Ṣadūq, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Amālī*, ed. Muḥammad Mahdī Ḥasan al-Kharsānī. Najaf 1389/1970.

Ibn Bābōya al-Qummī aṣ-Ṣadūq, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Ikmāl ad-dīn wa-itmām an-niʿma fī ithbāt ar-rajʿa*, ed. Muḥammad Mahdī al-Mūsawī. Najaf 1389/1970.

Ibn Bābōya al-Qummī aṣ-Ṣadūq, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Iʿtiqādāt*, Persian translation by Muḥammad ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ḥasanī. Tehran 1379/1960. – English translation by A.A.A. Fyzee under the title: *A Shiʿite Creed*. Oxford 1942.

Ibn Bābōya al-Qummī aṣ-Ṣadūq, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Tawḥīd*. Najaf 1386/1966.

Ibn Bābōya al-Qummī aṣ-Ṣadūq, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *ʿUyūn akhbār ar-Riḍā*, 1–2. Najaf 1970.

Ibn Bahrīz, ʿAbdyasūʿ: *Ḥudūd al-manṭiq;* ed. Muḥammad Taqī Dānishpažūh (together with Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ, *-Manṭiq*). Tehran 1398/1978.

Ibn Bakhtīshūʿ, ʿUbaydallāh b. Jibrīl: *-Rawḍa aṭ-ṭibbiyya. – Ar-Raoudat at-tibbiya* (*Le jardin médical*) *par Ubaid-Allah Ben Gibrail Ben Bakbtichou, chrétien décédé en 1058*, ed. Paul Sbath. Cairo 1927.

Ibn Bashkuwāl, Ḫalaf b. ʿAbdalmalik; *-Ṣila fī taʾrīkh aʾimmat al-Andalus*, ed. ʿIzzat al-ʿAṭṭār al-Ḥusaynī, 1–2. Cairo 1955.

Ibn Baṭṭa al-ʿUkbarī: *-Ibāna al-kubrā ʿan sharīʿat al-firaq an-nājiya wa-mujānabat al-firaq al-madhmūma*, MSS Dār al-kutub, ʿaqāʾid 181 and Köprülü 231. – ed. Riḍā Naʿsān Muʿṭī, 1–2. Riyadh 1988.

Ibn Baṭṭa al-ʿUkbarī: *-sharḥ wal-ibāna ʿalā uṣūl as-sunna wad-diyāna*, edited and translated into French by H. Laoust under the title: *La profession de foi d'Ibn Baṭṭa*. Damascus 1958.

Ibn al-Bayṭār, ʿAbdallah b. Aḥmad: *-Jāmiʿ li-mufradāt al-adwiya wal-aghdhiya*, 1–4. Būlāq 1291.

Ibn ad-Dāʿī, as-Saiyid Murtaḍā: *Tabṣirat ul-ʿawāmm fī maʿrifat maqālāt ul-anām*, ed. ʿAbbās Iqbāl. Tehran 1313 sh./1934.

Ibn ad-Daibaʿ, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Tamyīz aṭ-ṭayyib min al-khabīth fīmā yadūru ʿalā alsinat an-nās min al-ḥadīth*. Cairo 1324/1906.

Ibn ad-Dawādārī, ʿAbdallāh b. Aybak: *Kanz ad-durar wa-jāmiʿ al-ghurar*, 1, ed. B. Radtke Wiesbaden 1982.

Ibn Dāwūd, Abū Bakr Muḥammad: *-Zabra*, 1, ed. A.R. Nykl. Chicago 1932.

Ibn Duqmāq, Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad: *Kitāb al-Intiṣār li-Wāsiṭat ʿIqd al-Amṣār*. Cairo 1893.

Ibn Durayd, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Ishtiqāq*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn Cairo 1378/1958.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn al-Faqīh, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Hamaḏānī: (*Akhbār*) *al-Buldān*, Facsimile edition Frankfurt 1987 (in: *Majmūʿ fī l-jughrāfiya*, *Veröffentlichungen* des *Instituts* für *Geschichte* der *Arabisch-Islamischen Wissenschaften* C43). – edited and translation into Russian by A.S. Žamkocjan under the title.: *Akhbār al-buldān. Izvestija o stranax*. Erevan, Izdateİstvo Ak. Nauk Armjanskoj SSR 1979. – Partial edition by Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad al-ʿAlī under the title: *Baghdād madīnat as-salām*. Paris 1977.

Ibn al-Faqīh, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Hamaḏānī: *Mukhtaṣar Kitab al-Buldān*, ed. M.J. de Goeje. Leiden 1885. (BGA 5). – French translation by H. Massé under the title: *Abrégé du Livre des Fays*. Damascus 1973.

Ibn al-Faraḍī, ʿAbdallah b. Muḥammad al-Azdī: *Taʾrīkh al-ʿulamāʾ war-ruwāt lil-ʿilm bil-Andalus*, ed. ʿIzzat al-ʿAṭṭār al-Ḥusaynī, 1–2. Cairo 1374/1954.

Ibn Farḥūn, Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *-Dībāj al-mudhahhab fī maʿrifat aʿyān ʿulamāʾ al-madhhab*. Cairo 1351/1932.

Ibn Fāris, Aḥmad: *Muʿjam maqāyīs al-lugha*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–6. Cairo 1366/1947–1371/1952.

Ibn Fāris, Aḥmad: *-Ṣāḥibī fī fiqh al-lugha wa-sunan al-ʿArab fī kalāmihā*, ed. Muṣṭafā as-Suwaymī. Beirut 1383/1964.

Ibn Fūrak, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *Mujarrad maqālāt al-Ashʿarī*, ed. D. Gimaret. Beirut 1987.

Ibn Fūrak, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *Mushkil al-ḥadīth wa-bayānuh*, ed. ʿAbdalmuʿṭī Amīn Qalʿajī. Aleppo 1982.

Ibn Furāt al-Kūfī: *-Tafsīr*. Najaf 1354/1935.

Ibn al-Fuwaṭī, Kamāladdīn ʿAbdarrazzāq b. Aḥmad: *Talkhīs Majmaʿ al-ādāb fī muʿjam al-alqāb* IV 1–4, ed. Muṣṭafa Jawād. Damascus 1962–67.

Ibn Ḥabīb, Muḥammad: *Asmā al-mughtālīn min al-ashrāf fī l-Jāhiliyya wal-Islām wa-asmā man qutila min ash-shuʿarāʾ*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn in: *Nawādir al-makhṭūṭāt*, II nr. 6–7. Cairo 1374/1954.

Ibn Ḥabīb, Muḥammad: *-Muḥabbar*, ed. I. Lichtenstädter. Hyderabad 1942.

Ibn Ḥabīb, Muḥammad: *Risālatān l-Ibn Ḥabīb: 1. Kitāb mā jāʿa ismān aḥaduhumā ashhar min ṣāḥibihī fa-summiya bihī*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥamīdallāh; in: MMʿIʿI 4 (1956) 37 ff.

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Hadī as-sārī, muqaddimat Fatḥ al-bārī*, 1–2. Cairo 1347/1928.

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Inbā al-ghumr bi-anbā al-ʿumr*, ed. Ḥasan Ḥabashī, 1–3. Cairo 1969–72.

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *-Iṣāba fī tamyīz aṣ-ṣaḥāba*, 1–8. Cairo 1323/1905–1325/1907.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Lisān al-Mīzān*, 1–7. Hyderabad 1329/1911–1331/1913.

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Rafʿ al-iṣrʿan quḍāt Miṣr*, ed. Ḥāmid ʿAbdalmajīd, Muḥammad al-Mahdī Abū Sunna and Muḥammad Ismāʿīl as-Sāwī. Cairo 1957.

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Tabṣīr al-muntabih bi-taḥrīr al-Mushtabih*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī, 1–4. Cairo 1383/1964.

Ibn Hajar al-ʿAsqalānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Tahdhīb at-Tahdhīb*, 1–12. Hyderabad 1325/1907–1327/1909.

Ibn Ḥamdūn, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Tadhkira al-Ḥamdūniyya*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās, 1 ff. Beirut 1983 ff.

Ibn Ḥamza, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Wasīla ilā nayl al-faḍīla*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥassūn. Qum 1408/1988.

Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-ʿIlal wa-maʿrifat ar-rijāl*, ed. Talat Koçyiğit and Ismail Cerrahoğlu. Ankara 1963[1]. – ed. Waṣīyallāh Muḥammad ʿAbbās, 1–3. Beirut/Riyadh 1988[2].

Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Musnad*, 1–6. Cairo 1313/1895[1]. – ed. Aḥmad Muḥammad Shākir, 1 ff. Cairo 1368/1949[2] ff.

Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Radd ʿalā z-zanādiqa wal-Shahmiyya*, ed. Muḥammad Fihr Shaqafa. Hama 1386/1967. – ed. Qiwāmaddīn; in: İstanbul Darülfununu Ilāhīyāt Fakültesi Mecmuası 2/5–6 (1927) 314 ff.

Ibn Ḥanbal, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Waraʿ wal-īmān*. Cairo 1340/1921. – on this see: G.-H. Bousquet and P. Charles-Dominique: *Le Kitāb al-Waraʿ ou Livre du scrupule religieux selon l'imam Ibn Ḥanbal. Extraits traduits et annotés*; in: Hespéris 39/1952/97 ff. also see ʿAbdallah b. Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal.

Ibn Ḥawqal, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *ṣūrat al-arḍ*, ed. J.H. Kramers. Leiden 1938–39. (BGA 2). – French translation by J.H. Kramers and G. Wiet under the title: *Configuration de la terre*, 1–2. Paris 1964.

Ibn Ḥayyān, Ḥayyān b. Khalaf; *-Muqtabas min anbā ahl al-Andalus*, vol. 5, ed. P. Chalmeta with F. Corriente, M. Ṣubḥ *et al.*, Madrid, Instituto hispano-árabe de cultura 1979.

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *Jamharat ansāb al-ʿArab*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn (after the first edition by E. Lévi-Provençal). Cairo 1382/1962.

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *-Fiṣal fīl-milal wal-ahwā wan-niḥal*, 1–5. Cairo 1317.

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *-Iḥkām fī uṣūl al-aḥkām*, 1–8. Cairo 1345/1926. – ed. Aḥmad shākir, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *Naqṭ al-ʿarūs*, ed. C.F. Seybold. Granada 1911. – Spanish translation by Luis Seco de Lucena. Granada 1941. – Reprint of both works, Valencia 1974.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *-Radd ʿalā Ibn an-Naghrīlla wa-rasāʾil ukhrā*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Cairo 1380/1960.

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *Ṭawq al-ḥamāma*, ed. Ḥasan Kāmil aṣ-Ṣayrafī and Ibrāhīm al-Ibyārī. Cairo 1269/1950. – ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās in *Rasāʾil Ibn Ḥazm* 1. Beirut 1401/1980.

Ibn Ḥazm, ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *-Uṣūl wal-furūʿ*, ed. Muḥammad ʿĀṭif al-ʿIrāqī *et al.* Cairo 1978.

Ibn Ḥibbān al-Bustī, Muḥammad: *-Majrūḥīn min al-muḥaddithīn waḍ-ḍuʿafā wal-matrūkīn*, ed. Maḥmūd Ibrāhīm Zāyid, 1–3. Aleppo 1395/1975–1396/1976.

Ibn Ḥibbān al-Bustī, Muḥammad: *-Mashāhīr ʿulamā al-amṣār*, ed. M. Fleischhammer under the title: *Die berühmten Traditionarier der islamischen Länder*. Wiesbaden 1959. (BI 22).

Ibn Ḥibbān al-Bustī, Muḥammad: *Rawḍat al-ʿuqalāʾ wa-nuzhat al-fuḍalāʾ*, ed. Muṣṭafā as-Saqqā. Cairo 1374/1955.

Ibn Hindu, Abū l-Faraj ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Miftāḥ aṭ-ṭibb wa-minbāj aṭ-ṭullāb*, ed. M. Muḥaqqiq and M.T. Dānishpažūh. Tehran 1989.

Ibn Hishām, ʿAbdalmalik: *-Tījān fī mulūk Ḥimyar*. Hyderabad 1347/1928. Also see Ibn Isḥāq.

Ibn ʿIdhārī al-Marrākushī: *-Bayān al-mughrib fī akhbār al-Andalus wal-Maghrib*, ed. G.S. Colin and E. Lévi-Provençal, 1–3; Leiden 1948.

Ibn al-ʿImād, ʿAbdalḥayy b. Aḥmad: *shadharāt adh-dhahab fī akhbār man dhahab*, 1–8. Cairo 1350/1931–1351/1933.

Ibn ʿInaba, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: ʿUmdat aṭ-ṭālib fī ansāb āl Abī Ṭālib, ed. Muḥammad Ḥasan aṭ-Ṭālaqānī. Najaf 1380/1961².

Ibn Isfandiyār, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *Tārīkh-i Ṭabaristān*, ed. ʿAbbās Iqbāl. Tehran 1320 sh/1941.

Ibn Isḥāq, Muḥammad: *Sīrat rasūl Allāh = Das Leben Muḥammads nach Muḥammad b. Isḥāq*, ʿAbdalmalik b. Hishām, ed. F. Wüstenfeld, 1–2. Göttingen 1858–1860. – in the recension by Yūnus b. Bukayr, ed. Muḥammad Ḥamīdullāh under the title: *Sīrat Ibn lsḥāq*. Rabat 1396/1976.

Ibn Isḥāq, Muḥammad: *-Siyar wal-maghāzī*, ed. Suhayl Zakkār. Beirut 1398/1978.

Ibn al-Iskāfī, Abū l-Qāsim Jaʿfar b. Muḥammad: *-Miʿyār wal-muwāzana fīl-imāma*, ed. Muḥammad Bāqir al-Maḥmūdī. Qum 1402/1981.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Adab Ḥasan al-Baṣrī*. Cairo 1931.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Akhbār al-adhkiyā*, ed. Muḥammad Mursī al-Khūlī. Cairo 1970.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Akhbār al-ḥamqā wal-mughaffalīn*. Cairo 1983².

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Akhbār aẓ-ẓirāf wal-mutamājinīn*, ed. Muḥammad Baḥralʿulūm. Najaf 1967².

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Dafʿ shubhat at-tashbīh war-radd ʿalā l-Mujassima*. Cairo 1345/1926.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Dhamm al-hawā*, ed. Muṣtafa ʿAbdalwāḥ Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī Cairo 1381/1962.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Faḍāʾil al-Quds*, ed. Gibrāʾīl Sulaymān Jabbūr. Beirut 1979.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Manāqib al-Imām Ibn Ḥanbal*. Beirut 1977².

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *-Mawḍūʿāt*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Muḥammad ʿUthmān, 1–3. Cairo 1386/1966–1388/1968.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *-Muntaẓam fī taʾrīkh al-mulūk wal-umam*, 5₂–10. Hyderabad 1357/1938–1358/1939.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *-Quṣṣāṣ wal-mudhakkirīn*, edited and translated by M. Swartz. Beirut 1971.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *ṣifat aṣ-ṣafwa*, 1–4. Hyderabad 1955–56.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Talbīs Iblīs*. Cairo, Munīriyya N.D.

Ibn al-Jawzī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Manāqib Maʿrūf al-Karkhī wa-akhbāruh*, ed. Ṣādiq Maḥmūd al-Jumaylī; in: Mawrid 9/4 (1980) 609 ff.

Ibn al-Jazarī, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *Ghāyat an-nihāya fī ṭabaqāt al-qurrā*, ed. G. Bergsträsser and O. Pretzl, 1–3. Cairo 1351/1932–3.

Ibn al-Jazarī, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *-Nashr fī l-qirāʿāt al-ʿashr*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad aḍ-Ḍabbāʿ, 1–2. Cairo (c. 1940).

Ibn Juljul, Sulaymān b. Ḥassan: *Ṭabaqāt al-aṭibbā wal-ḥukamā*, ed. Ayman Fuʾād Saiyid. Cairo 1955.

Ibn al-Kalbī, Hishām: *-Aṣnām*, ed. Aḥmad Zakī. Cairo 1343/1924.

Ibn al-Kalbī, Hishām: *Jamharat an-nasab*, see Caskel.

Ibn al-Khaṭīb, Lisānaddīn: *Aʿmāl al-aʿlām*. – Part 3 of the Spanish translation by Rafaela Castrillo under the title: *Historia medieval islámica del Norte de Africa y Sicilia*. Madrid 1983.

Ibn al-Khaṭīb, Lisānaddīn: *-Ihāṭa fī akhbār Gharnāṭa*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdallah ʿInān, 1–2. Cairo 1973.

Ibn Kammūna: *Tanqīḥ al-abḥāth lil-milal at-thalāth*, ed. Moshe Perlmann. Berkeley, Los Angeles 1967. – English translation by Moshe Perlmann under the title: *Ibn Kammūna. Examination of the three faiths. A thirteenth-century essay in the comparative study of religion*. Berkeley 1971.

Ibn Kathīr, Abū l-Fidāʾ Ismāʿīl b. ʿUmar: *-Bidāya wan-nihāya fīt-taʾrīkh*, 1–14. Cairo 1352/1932.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Kathīr, Abū l-Fidā' Ismāʿīl b. ʿUmar: *Tafsīr al-Qur'ān al-ʿaẓīm*, 1–7. Beirut 1966. – 1–8. Beirut 1407/1987[2].

Ibn Khaldūn, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *-ʿIbar wa-dīwān al-mubtada' wal-khabar*, 1–7. Beirut 1956–59.

Ibn Khaldūn, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *-Muqaddima*, see Rosenthal, F.

Ibn Khaldūn, ʿAbdarraḥmān: *-Taʿrīf bi-bn Khaldūn wa-riḥlatihī gharban wa-sharqan*. Beirut N.D. (=ed. Muḥammad Tāwīt aṭ-Ṭangī. Cairo 1370/1951).

Ibn Khalfūn, Yūsuf: *-Ajwiba*, ed. ʿAmr Khalīfa an-Nāmī. Beirut 1394/1974.

Ibn Khallikān, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Wafayāt al-aʿyān wa-anbā abnā az-zamān*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās, 1–8. Beirut 1968–77.

Ibn Khayr al-Ishbīlī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad: *Fahrasat mā rawāhu ʿan shuyūkhihī min ad-dawāwīn al-muṣannafa fī ḍurūb al-ʿilm wa-anwāʿ al-maʿārif*, ed. F. Codera and J. Ribera Tarrago. Reprint Beirut 1382/1963.

Ibn Khurradādhbih, Abū l-Qāsim ʿUbaydallāh: *-Masālik wal-mamālik*, ed. M.J. de Goeje. Leiden 1889 (BGA 6).

Ibn Khuzayma, Muḥammad b. lsḥāq: *-Tawḥīd wa-ithbāt ṣifāt ar-Rabb*. Cairo 1354/1935.

Ibn al-Madīnī, ʿAlī b. ʿAbdallah: – *ʿIlal*, ed. Muḥammad Muṣṭafa al-ʿAzmī. Damascus 1392/1972.

Ibn Māja, Muḥammad b. Yazīd: *-Sunan*, ed. Muḥammad Fu'ād ʿAbdalbāqī, 1–2. Cairo 1372/1952.

Ibn Mākūlā, Abo Naṣr ʿAlī: *-Ikmāl fī raf' al-irtiyāb ʿan al-mu'talif wa al-mukhtalif min al-asmā' wa al-kunā wa al-ansāb*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Yaḥyā al-Muʿallimī al-Yamānī, 1–6. Hyderabad 1381/1962–1386/1967.

Ibn Manda, Muḥammad b. Isḥāq: *-Radd ʿalā l-Jahmiyya*, ed. ʿAlī b. Muḥammad Nāṣir al-Faqīhī. Medina 1982[2].

Ibn Manẓūr, Muḥammad b. Mukarram: *Akhbār Abī Nuwās*, ed. Shukrī Muḥammad Aḥmad. Baghdad 1952.

Ibn Manẓūr, Muḥammad b. Mukarram: *Lisān al-ʿArab*, 1–15. Beirut 1955.

Ibn Manẓūr, Muḥammad b. Mukarram: *Mukhtaṣar Ta'rīkh Dimashq*, see Ibn ʿAsākir.

Ibn Marzūq at-Tilimsānī, Muḥammad: *-Musnad aṣ-ṣaḥīḥ al-ḥasan fī ma ʿāthir wa-maḥāsīn mawlānā Abī l-Ḥasan*, ed. Maria-Jesus Viguera. Algiers 1401/1981.

Ibn Maʿṣūm, Ṣadraddīn ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *-Darajāt ar-rafīʿa fī ṭabaqāt ash-shīʿa*. Najaf 1381/1962.

Ibn Mattöya, Ḥasan b. Aḥmad: *-Majmūʿ fī l-Muḥīṭ bit-taklīf*, 1, ed. J.J. Houben. Beirut 1965. Ed. ʿUmar as-Sayyid ʿAzmī. Cairo 1965. – 2, ed. J.J. Houben and D. Gimaret. Beirut 1986.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Mattöya, Ḥasan b. Aḥmad: *-Tadhkira fī aḥkām al-jawāhir wal-aʿrāḍ*, 1, ed. Sāmī Naṣr Luṭf and Fayṣal Budayr ʿAwn. Cairo 1975.

Ibn Māza, ʿUmar b. ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Sharḥ Adab al-qāḍī*, ed. Muḥammad as-Sirḥān, 1–4. Baghdad 1977–78.

Ibn al-Mubārak, ʿAbdallah al-Ḥanẓalī: *-Jihād*, ed. Nazīh Ḥammād. Tunis 1972.

Ibn al-Mubārak, ʿAbdallah al-Ḥanẓalī: *shiʿr*, see Bahjat.

Ibn al-Mubārak, ʿAbdallah al-Ḥanẓalī: *-Zuhd war-raqāʾiq*, ed. Ḥabībarraḥmān al-Aʿẓamī. Maligaun 1966.

Ibn al-Mudabbir, Ibrahim b. Muhammad: *-Risāla al-ʿAdhrā*, ed. Zaki Mubarak. Cairo 1350/1931.

Ibn Mufliḥ, Muḥammad: *-Ādāb ash-sharʿiyya wal-minaḥ al-marʿiyya*, ed. Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍa. Cairo 1348/1929.

Ibn Muhannā, ʿAbdaljabbār b. ʿAbdallāh al-Khawlānī: *Taʾrīkh Dārayyā*. Ed. Saʿīd al-Afghānī. Damascus 1950.

Ibn al-Munajjim, ʿAlī b. Yaḥyā: *-Burhān*, see Nwyia, Samir, *Correspondance*.

Ibn al-Muqaffaʾ, ʿAbdallāh: *-Adab al-kabīr*, in: Kurd ʿAlī, *Rasāʾil al-bulaghā* 39 ff.

Ibn al-Muqaffaʾ, ʿAbdallāh: *Kalīla wa-Dimna*. Cairo 1297/1880. – Beirut 1977.

Ibn al-Muqaffaʾ, ʿAbdallāh: *-Manṭiq*, ed. Muḥammad Taqī Dānishpažūh. Tehran 1398/1978.

Ibn al-Muqaffaʾ, ʿAbdallāh: *-Risāla fī sh-shakhāba*, edited and translated into French by Ch. Pellat under the title: *Ibn al-Muqaffaʾ. 'Conseilleur' du Calife*. Paris 1976.

Ibn Muqbil, Tamīm b. Ubayy: *Dīwān*, ed. ʿIzzat Ḥasan. Damascus 1382/1962.

Ibn al-Murtaḍā, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *-Baḥr az-zakhkhār al-jāmiʿ li-madhāhib ʿulamāʾ al-amṣār*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad aṣ-Ṣiddīq and ʿAbdalḥāfiẓ ʿAṭiyya, 1–6. Beirut 1394/1975[2].

Ibn al-Murtaḍā, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *Dāmigh al-awhām fī sharḥ Riyāḍat al-afhām* (= Commenatry on vol. 3 of his *-Baḥr az-zakhkhār*). MS. British Museum, Or. 3807.

Ibn al-Murtaḍā, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *-Munya wal-amal fī sharh al-Milal wan-niḥal* (= Commentary on vol. 1 of his *-Baḥr az-zakhkhār*), ed. Muḥammad Jawād Mashkūr. Beirut 1979. – From that *Ṭabaqāt al-Muʿtazila. Die Klassen der Muʿtaziliten*, ed. S. Diwald-Wilzer. Wiesbaden 1961. (BI 21).

Ibn al-Murtaḍā, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *-Qalāʾid fī taṣḥīḥ al-ʿaqāʾid* (= Vol. 2 of his *-Baḥr az-zakhkhār*), ed. A.N. Nader. Beirut 1985.

Ibn al-Mutahhar al-Ḥillī: *-Alfayn*. Bombay 1298/1881.

Ibn al-Muʿtazz, ʿAbdallāh: *Fuṣūl at-tamāthīl fī tabāshīr as-surūr*, ed. J. Qanāzī and Fahd Abū Ḥaḍra. Damascus 1410/1989.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn al-Muʿtazz, ʿAbdallāh: *Ṭabaqāt ash-shuʿarāʾ*, ed. ʿAbdassattār Aḥmad Farrāj. Cairo 1375/1956.

Ibn al-Muʿtazz, ʿAbdallāh: *-Badīʿ*, ed. Ignatius Kratchkovsky. London 1935. (GMS, NS 10).

Ibn an-Nadīm, Muḥammad b. lsḥāq: *-Fihrist*, ed. G. Flügel, 1–2. Leipzig 1871–1872. – Wenn ohne Angabe zitiert, dann *-Fihrist*, ed. Rižā Tajaddud. Tehran 1393/1973. On this: J. Fück: *Some hitherto unpublished texts on the Muʿtazilite movement from Ibn al-Nadīm's Kitāb al-Fihrist*; in: Festschrift Shafiʿ 51 ff.

Ibn an-Nafīs, ʿAlī b. Abī l-Ḥaram: *-Risāla al-Kāmiliyya fī s-sīra an-nabawiyya*, ed. Max Meyerhof and Joseph Schacht. Oxford 1968.

Ibn an-Najjār, Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd: *Dhayl Taʾrīkh Baghdād*, ed. C.E. Farah, 1–5. Hyderabad 1398/1978–1406/1986.

Ibn an-Najjār al-Futūḥī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Sharḥ al-Kawkab al-munīr mukhtaṣar at-Taḥrīr,* ed. Muḥammad az-Zuḥaylī and Nazīh Ḥammād, 1–3. Mecca, Damascus 1400/1980–1402/1982.

Ibn Nubāta, Jamāladdīn: *Sarḥ al-ʿuyūn fī sharḥ Risālat Ibn Zaiṭūn*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo 1383/1964.

Ibn Qays ar-Ruqaiyāt: *Dīwān*, ed. N. Rhodokanakis. Vienna 1902.

Ibn al-Qaysarānī, Muḥammad b. Ṭāhir: *-Ansāb al-muttafiqa*, ed. P. de Jong. Leiden 1865.

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr: *Aḥkām ahl adh-dhimma*, ed. Ṣubḥī aṣ-Ṣāliḥ, 1–2. Damascus 1381/1961.

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr: *Ijtimāʿ al-juyūsh al-islāmiyya ʿalā ghazw al-muʿaṭṭila wal-jahmiyya*. Cairo N.D.

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr: *Rawḍat al-muḥibbīn wa-nuzhat al-mushtāqīn*, ed. Aḥmad ʿUbayd. Damascus 1349/1930.

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr: *-Rūḥ, fī l-kalām ʿalā arwāḥ al-amwāt wal-aḥyā*. Hyderabad 1357/1938.

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya, Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr: *-Ṭuruq al-ḥikmiyya fī s-siyāsa ash-sharʿiyya*. Cairo 1317/1899.

Ibn Qudāma al-Maqdisī, Muwaffaqaddīn ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad: *-Mughnī*, 1–11. Cairo 1342/1924. – also 1–9. Riyadh N.D.

Ibn Qudāma al-Maqdisī, Muwaffaqaddīn ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad: *Taḥrīm an-naẓar fī kutub ahl al-kalām*, ed. G. Makdisi under the title: *Ibn Qudāma's Censure of Speculative Theology*. London 1962. (Gibb Memorial Series NS XXIII). Cited thus. In reality the work is by Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad ash-Shaybām (d. 298/911), who dedicated it to Ibn al-Mudabbir (cf. M.M. Labidi in: EI², vol. IX: 396).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Qudāma al-Maqdisī, Muwaffaqaddīn ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad: *-Tawwabūn*, ed. G. Makdisi. Damascus 1961.

Ibn Qunfudh al-Qusṭantīnī: *Uns al-faqīr wa-ʿizz al-ḥaqīr*, ed. Muḥammad al-Fāsī and Adolphe Faure. Rabat 1965.

Ibn Qutayba, ʿAbdallāh b. Muslim: *Adab al-kātib*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd. Cairo 1377/1958.

Ibn Qutayba, ʿAbdallāh b. Muslim: *-Ashriba*, ed. Muḥammad Kurd ʿAlī. Damascus 1947.

Ibn Qutayba, ʿAbdallāh b. Muslim: *-Ikhtilāf fī l-lafẓ war-radd ʿalā l-Jahmiyya wal-Mushabbiha*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī – Cairo 1349/1930. – ed. Nashshār Ṭālibī; in: *ʿAqāʾid as-salaf*. S. 223 ff.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *-Imāma was-siyāsa*, ed. Ṭāhā Muḥammad az-Zaynī, 1–2. Cairo 1967

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *iṣlāḥ al-ghalaṭ*, ed. Gerard Lecomte in: MUSJ 44 (1968) 157 ff.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *-Maʿārif*, ed. Tharwat ʿUkāsha. Cairo 1960.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *-Risāla fī l-khaṭṭ wal-qalam*, ed. Hilāl Nājī; in: Mawrid 19/1 (1990) 156 ff.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *-shiʿr wash-shuʿarāʾ*, 1–2. Beirut 1964.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *Tafsīr gharīb al-Qurʾān*, ed. Aḥmad Ṣaqr. Cairo 1378/1958.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *Taʾwīl mukhtalif al-ḥadīth*. Cairo 1326. – ed. Muḥammad Zuhrī an-Najjār. Cairo 1386/1966. – French translation by G. Lecomte under the title: *Le Traité des divergences du ḥadīṯ d'Ibn Qutaiba*. Damascus 1962.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *Taʾwīl mushkil al-Qurʾān*, ed. Aḥmad Ṣaqr. Cairo N.D.

(Pseudo-)Ibn Qutayba: *ʿUyūn al-akhbār*, 1–4. Cairo 1343/1925–1349/1930.

Ibn Rajab al-Ḥanbalī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Aḥmad: *Ahwāl al-qubūr wa-aḥwāl ahlihā ilā n-nushūr* ed. Muḥammad aṭ-Ṭayyib b. Yāsīn al-Kharāshī. Cairo 1401/1981.

Ibn Rajab al-Ḥanbalī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Aḥmad: *Sharḥ ʿila at-Tirmidhī*, ed. Ṣubḥī Jāsim al-Badrī. Baghdad 1976.

Ibn Rashīq al-Qayrawānī, al-Ḥasan: *-ʿUmda fī maḥāsin ash-shiʿr wa-ādābihī wa-naqdibī*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd. Cairo 1374/1955[2].

Ibn ar-Rūmī, ʿAlī b. al-ʿAbbās: *Dīwān*, ed. Kāmil Kaylānī. Cairo 1342/1924.

Ibn Rushd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Bidāyat al-mujtahid wa-nihāyat al-muqtaṣid* 1–2. Cairo 1952.

Ibn Rushd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Kashf ʿan manāhij al-adilla fī ʿaqāʾid al-milla*, ed. Maḥmūd Qāsim. Cairo 1955.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Rushd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Tahāfut at-Tahāfut*, English translation by Simon van den Bergh under the title: *Averroes' Tahafut al-Tahafut*, 1–2. London 1954. (GMS, NS 19).

Ibn Rusta, Aḥmad b.ʿUmar: *-Aʿlāq an-nafīsa*, ed. M.J. de Goeje. Leiden 1892. (BGA 7). – French translation by G. Wiet under the title: *Les atours précieux*. Cairo 1955.

Ibn Sabʿīn, ʿAbdalḥaqq: *Masāʾil Ṣiqilliyya = Correspondance philosophique avec l'empereur Frédéric II de Hohenstaufen*, ed. Ş. Yaltkaya. Paris 1941.

Ibn Saʿd, Muḥammad: *-Ṭabaqāt al-kabīr*, ed. E. Sachau, 1–8. Leiden 1904–1917.

Ibn Shaddād, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Aʿlāq al-khaṭīra fī dhikr umarā al-Sham wal-Jazīra*, I_1 and $II_{1..2}$, ed. D. Sourdel and Sāmī ad-Dahhān. Damascus 1956–1963. – Ed. A.-M. Eddé; in: BEO 32–33 (1980–81) Arabic section 265 ff.

Ibn aṣ-Ṣaffār al-Qummī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *Baṣāʾir ad-darajāt al-kubrā fī faḍāʾil āl Muḥammad*, ed. Mīrzā Muḥsin Kūcebāghī at-Tabrīzī. Qum 1404/1984.

Ibn aṣ-Ṣaghīr: *Chronique d'Ibn Saghir sur les imams rostemides de Tahert*, edited and translated into French by C. Motylinski in: Actes du XIVe Congrès International des Orientalistes Alger 1905, Part 3. Paris 1908. S. 3 ff.

Ibn Shahrāshūb al-Māzandarānī, Abū Jaʿfar: *Maʿālim al-ʿulamāʾ*. Najaf 1380/1961.

Ibn Shahrāshūb al-Māzandarānī, Abū Jaʿfar: *Manāqib āl Abī Ṭālib*, 1–3. Najaf 1375–76/1956.

Ibn Ṣāʿid al-Andalusī, Ṣāʿid b. Aḥmad: *Ṭabaqāt al-umam*, ed. L. Cheikho. Beirut 1912. – French translation by R. Blachère under the title: *Livre des catégories des nations*. Paris 1935.

Ibn Ṣalāḥ ash-Shahrazūrī: *Ṭabaqāt ash-Shāfiʿiyyīn*, Ms. Damascus, Ẓāhirīya, ʿāmm 157.

Ibn Sallām, see *Kitāb Ibn Sallām*.

Ibn Samāʿa, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Iktisāb fī r-rizq al-mustaṭāb*, ed. Maḥmūd ʿArnūs. Cairo 1938. – ed. S. Zakkār under the title: *K. al-Kasb*. Damascus 1980.

Ibn Samura al-Jaʿdī, ʿUmar b. ʿAlī: *Ṭabaqāt fuqahāʾ al-Yaman*, ed. Ayman Fuʿād Saiyid. Cairo 1957.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusain b. ʿAlī: *Dānishnāma-yi ʿAlāī*, French translation by Mohammed Achena and Henri Massé under the title: *Le livre de science*, 1–3. Paris 1955–58.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *-Ishārāt wat-tanbīhāt maʿa sharḥ Naṣiraddīn aṭ-Ṭūsī*, 1–4, ed. Sulaymān Dunyā. Cairo 1370/1960.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *-Najāt fī l-ḥikma al-manṭiqiyya waṭ-ṭabīʿiyya wal-ilāhiyya*. Cairo 1357/1938.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *-Risāla al-aḍḥawiyya fī amr al-maʿād*, ed. Sulaymān Dunyā. Cairo 1368/1949.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *Risālat al-arzāq*, ed. H. Ritter; in: RAAD 25 (1950) 199 ff.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *Ibn Sina Risâleleri – Les Opuscules d'Ibn Sina*, ed. H.Z. Ülken, 1–3. Ankara 1953.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *-shifā, al-Ilāhiyyāt*, 1: ed. G.C. Anawati and Saʿīd Zāyid; 2: ed. Muḥammad Yūsuf Mūsā, Sulaymān Dunyā and Saʿīd Zāyid. Cairo 1380/1960. – French translation by G.C. Anawati under the title : *La métaphysique du Shifā. Livres I à V*. Paris 1978. (Etudes Musulmanes XXI). *aṭ-Ṭabīʿīyāt*, 1: *as-Samāʿaṭ-ṭabīʿī*, ed. Saʿīd Zāyid. Cairo 1983.

Ibn Sīnā, al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *Taʿlīqāt*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī. Cairo 1973.

Ibn Sīrīn, Muḥammad: *Tafsīr al-manāmāt al-kabīr*. Aleppo, Maktaba adabiyya N.D.

Ibn Ṭabāṭabā, Abū Ismāʿīl Ibrāhīm: *Muntaqilat aṭ-Ṭālibiyya*, ed. Muḥammad Mahdī Ḥasan al-Kharsān. Najaf 1388/1968.

Ibn Ṭabāṭabā, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *ʿIyār ash-shiʿr*, ed. Ṭāhā al-Hājib and Muḥammad Zaghlul Sallām. Cairo 1956.

Ibn Ṭaghrībirdī, Abū l-Maḥāsin Yūsuf: *-Nujūm az-zāhira fī mulūk Miṣr wal-Qāḥira*, 1–16. Cairo 1348/1929–1392/1972.

Ibn Ṭahmān, Ibrāhīm: *"Mashyakha'"*, ed. Muḥammad Ṭāhir Malik, under the title: *K. al-Mashyaha al-mazʿūma li-lbrāhīm b. Ṭahmān*; in: RIMA 23 (1977) 241 ff. (also published separately as *Mashyakhat Ibn Ṭahmān*. Damascus 1983).

Ibn Ṭāwūs, Aḥmad b. Mūsā: *Binā al-maqāla al-Fāṭimiyya fī naqḍ ar-Risāla al-ʿUthmāniyya*, ed. Ibrāhīm as-Sāmarrā'ī. Amman 1985.

Ibn Ṭāwūs, Raḍīyaddīn ʿAlī b. Mūsā: *Kashf al-maḥajja li-thamarāt al-muhja*. Najaf 1370/1950.

Ibn Ṭāwūs, Raḍīyaddīn ʿAlī b. Mūsā: *Saʿd as-suʿūd*. Najaf 1369/1950.

Ibn Ṭāwūs, Raḍīyaddīn ʿAlī b. Mūsā: *-Ṭarā'if fī maʿrifat madhhab aṭ-ṭawā'if*. Qum 1400/1980.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Bayān muwāfaqat ṣarīḥ al-maʿqūl li-ṣaḥīḥ al-manqūl*; in the margins of *Minhāj as-sunna an-nabawiyya*, 1–2. Cairo 1321/1903.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *-Fatwā al-Ḥamawiyya al-kubrā*. Cairo 1387/1967.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *-Furqān bayna l-ḥaqq wal-bāṭil;* in: *Majmūʿ al-fatāwā* 13, 5 ff.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *-īmān*, ed. Zuhayr ash-Shāwīsh. o. O. 1392/1972.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *-Istiqāma*, ed. Muḥammad Rashīd Sālim. Riyadh 1404/1983.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Jāmiʿ ar-rasāʾīl*, ed. Muḥammad Rashād Sālim. Cairo 1389/1969.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Madhhab as-salaf al-qawīm*; in: *Majmūʿa*. Cairo 1341 ff.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Majmūʿ al-fatāwā*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Muḥammad b. Qāsim al-ʿAṣimī an-Najdī al-Ḥanbalī, 1–35. Riyadh 1381/1961–1386/1966.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Majmūʿat rasāʾil*. Cairo 1328/1910.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Majmūʿat ar-rasāʾil wal-masāʾil*, 1–5. Cairo 1341/1923–1349/1930.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Minhāj as-sunna an-nabawiyya fī naqḍ kalām ash-Shīʿa wal-Qadariyya*, 1–4. Būlāq 1321/1903. – Ed. Muḥammad Rashād Sālim, 1–2. Cairo 1382/1962.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *-Radd ʿalā l-manṭiqiyyīn*, ed. ʿAbdaṣṣamad Sharafuddīn al-Kutubī. Bombay 1368/1949.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Sharḥ al-ʿaqīda al-lṣfahāniyya*, ed. Ḥusayn Muḥammad Makhlūf. Cairo 1386/1966.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Sharḥ Ḥadīth an-nuzūl*. Damascus 1961[3].

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *Tafsīr sūrat al-iḫlāṣ*, ed. Muḥammad Badraddīn Abu Firās an-Naʿsānī al-Ḥalabī. Cairo 1323/1905.

Ibn Taymiyya, Taqīyaddīn Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalḥalīm: *-Tisʿīnīya fī r-radd ʿalā ṭ-ṭawāʾif al-mulḥida waz-zanādiqa wal-Jahmīya wal-Muʿtazila wa-ghairihim*. Cairo 1329/1911.

Ibn at-Tilimsānī, Sharafaddīn ʿAbdallah b. Muḥammad: *Sharḥ Lumaʿ al-adilla lil-Juwaynī*, MS Istanbul, Ahmet III 1869.

Ibn aṭ-Ṭiqṭaqā, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Fakhrī fī l-ādāb as-sulṭāniyya wad-duwal al-islāmiyya*. Beirut 1386/1966. – On this see Hartwig Derenbourg: *Al-Fakhrī. Histoire du khalifat et du vizirat depuis leurs origines jusqu'à la chute du khalifat ʿAbbâside de Bagdâdh*. Paris 1895.

Ibn Ṭūlūn, Shamsaddīn Muḥammad: *Quḍāt Dimashq*, ed. Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid. Damascus 1956.

Ibn Ṭūlūn, Shamsaddīn Muḥammad: *-Shadharat adh-dhahabiyya fī tarājim al-ʿaʾimma al-ithnaʿashar ʿinda l-Imāmiyya*, ed Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid. Beirut 1958.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn al-Ukhūwa, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *Maʿālim al-qurba fī aḥkām al-ḥisba* ed R. Levy. London 1938. (GMS, NS 12).

Ibn al-Walīd, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *Tāj al-ʿaqāʾid wa-maʿdin al-fawāʾid*, ed. ʿĀrif Tāmir Beirut 1967.

Ibn Waḍḍāḥ, Muḥammad al-Qurṭubī: *-Bidaʾ*, ed. M.I. Fierro under the title: *Tratado contra las innovaciones*. Madrid 1988.

Ibn al-Wazīr, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm: – *ʿAwāṣim wal-qawāṣim fī dh-dhabb ʿan sunnat Abī l-Qāsim*, ed. Shuʿayb al-Arnaʾūt, 1–9. Beirut 1992 ff.

Ibn al-Wazīr, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm: *Ithār al-ḥaqq ʿalā l-khalq*. Cairo 1318/1900.

Ibn al-Wazīr, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm: *Tarjīḥ asālīb al-Qurʾān ʿalā asālīb al-Yūnān*. Cairo 1349/1930.

Ibn Yaʿīsh, Yaʿīsh b. ʿAlī: *Sharḥ al-Mufaṣṣal*, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

Ibn az-Zayyāt, Muḥammad b. Nāṣiraddīn: *-Kawākib as-sayyāra fī tartīb az-ziyāra*. Cairo 1907

Ibn Zūlāq, al-Ḥusayn b. Ibrāhīm: *Akhbār Sībawaibi al-Miṣrī*. Cairo 1933.

Ibrahim, L.: *The concept of Iḥbāṭ and Takfīr according to az-Zamakhsharī and al-Bayḍāwī-* in WO 11 (1980) 117 ff.

Ibrāhīm b. Hilāl aṣ-Ṣābiʿ: *Muntazaʿ min al-Kitāb at-Tājī*; in: W. Madelung: *Arabic Texts concerning the History of the Zaydī Imams*. 7 ff.

Idris, H.R.: *Contribution à l'histoire de la vie religieuse en Ifriqiya Ziride* (*X^e et XIe siècles*); in Festschrift Massignon II 327 ff.

Idris, H.R.: *Essai sur la diffusion de l'aš'arisme en Ifrîqiya*; in: Cahiers de Tunisie 1 (1953) 126 ff.

Idris, H.R.: *Réflexions sur Ibn lsḥāq*; in: SI 17 (1962) 23 ff.

Idrīs ʿImādaddīn: *ʿUyūn al-akhbār wa-funūn al-āthār*, ed. Muṣṭafa Ghālib, 4 ff. Beirut 1973 ff.

-Ijī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Aḥmad: *-Mawāqif fī ʿilm al-kalām*, with commentary by Saiyid al-Jurjānī 1–8. Cairo 1325/1907.

Ikhwān aṣ-ṣafā: *Rasāʾil Ikhwān aṣ-ṣafā wa-khullān al-wafā* 1–4. Beirut 1376/1956–1377/1957.

Ilisch, L.: *Griechische Buchstabengegenstempel auf umayyadischen Kupfermünzen*; in: Münstersche Numismatische Zeitung 9/3 (1979) 36 f.

Ilisch, L.: *Die Kupferprägung Nordmesopotamiens unter Hārūn ar-Rashīd und seinen Sohnen* (*786–842 AD.*); in: *Numismatics – Witness to History*. 102 ff. (IAPN Publication No. 8).

Ilisch, L.: *Stempelprägungen an islamischen Münzen des Mittelalters als Quelle zur Münzstättenorganisation*; in: Proceedings of the IX International Congress of Numismatics. 777 ff. (IAPN Publication No. 6).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿImāra,[4] Muḥammad: *Al-Muʿtazila. Mā dhā yumaththilūna fī turāthinā l-ḥaḍārī*; in: ash-Shūrā (Libya) 2/4 (1975) 62 ff.

ʿImāra, Muḥammad: *-Khilāfa wa-nashʿat al-aḥzāb al-Islāmiyya*. Beirut 1977.

ʿImāra, Muḥammad: *Rasāʾil al-ʿadl wat-tawḥīd*, 1–2. Cairo 1971.

Iqbāl, ʿAbbās: *Khānadān-i Nawbakhtī*. Tehran 1345 SH./1966.

ʿIqd = Ibn ʿAbdrabbih: – *ʿIqd al-farīd*.

-Irbilī, Bahāaddīn ʿAlī b. ʿIsā: *Kashf al-ghumma fī maʿrifat al-aʾimma*, 1–3. Tabriz 1381/1961.

-Irbilī, Bahāaddīn ʿAlī b. ʿIsā: *-Tadhkira al-Fakhriyya*, ed. Nurī Ḥammudi al-Qaysī and Ḥatim Ṣāliḥ aḍ-Ḍamin. Baghdad 1404/1984.

-Isfarāʾīnī,[5] Abū l-Muẓaffar: *-Tabṣīr fī d-dīn*, ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī. Cairo 1359/1940. – Ed. Kamāl Yūsuf al-Ḥūt. Beirut 1403/1983.

-Iskāfī, Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Naqḍ al-ʿUthmāniyya*, see Jāḥiẓ: *-ʿUthmāniyya*.

-Iskāfī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Khaṭīb: *Lutf at-tadbīr*, ed. Aḥmad ʿAbdalbāqī. Beirut 1399/1979.

Iskandar, A.Z.: *A Doctor's Book on Zoology. Al-Marwazi's Tabaʾi al-ḥayawan* (*Nature of Animals*) *Reassessed*; in: Oriens 27–28 (1981) 266 ff.

İslam Ansiklopedisi, 1–13. Istanbul 1950–1986.

Ismāʿīl Maḥmūd: *-Khawārij fī l-Maghrib al-islāmī*. Beirut 1976.

Ismaʿil, U.Y.: *A Critical Edition of the Maṣābīḥ fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān al-ʿaẓīm attributed to Ibn Kaysān al-Naḥwī*. Diss. Manchester 1979.

Ismāīl Paşa, see Bağdatlı Ismail Paşa.

Israel von Kaskar (?): *Risāla fī tathbīt waḥdāniyyat al-bāriʾ*, ed. B. Holmberg. Land 1989.

ʿIshsh, Yūsuf: *-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, muʾarrikh Baghdād wa-muḥaddithuhā*. Damascus 1364/1945.

-Iṣṭakhrī, Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad: *-Masālik wal-mamālik*, ed. M.J. de Goeje. Leiden 1927 (BGA 1).

Ivanow, W.: *The alleged Founder of Ismailism*. Bombay 1946.

Ivanow, W.: *A Creed of the Fatimids*. Bombay 1936.

Ivanow, W.: *Ibn al-Qaddāḥ*. Bombay 1957.

4 In modern times the author, as spokesman of contemporary traditionalist thinking, has also ended up in the crosshairs of experts on Islamic fundamentalism. For this reason people have looked at the vocalisation of his name; some now want to read ʿAmmāra instead of ʿImāra. The latter version sounds better to me; in any case, because of the volumes of this work published earlier, I cannot correct it here.

5 On the reading Isfarāʾīnī instead of Isfarāyinī see also ʿAzizullāh-i Juvaynī in: Āyanda 15 (1989) 539 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ivanow, W.: *Ismaili traditions concerning the Rise of the Fatimids*. Bombay 1942. (Islamic Research Association Series 10).

Ivry, A.L.: *Al-Kindī's Metaphysics. A Translation of Yaʿqūb b. Isḥāq's Treatise "On First Philosophy"*. Albany 1974.

Izutsu, T.: *The Concept of Belief in Islamic Theology*. New York 1980².

Izutsu, T.: *Ethico-Religious Concepts in the Qurʾān*. Montreal 1966.

Izutsu, T.: *God and Man in the Koran. Semantics of the Koranic Weltanschauung*. Tokyo 1964.

Jābir b. Ḥayyān: *Kitāb al-īḍāḥ = The Arabic Works of Jābir Ibn Ḥayyān*, 1, ed. E.J. Holmyard. Paris 1928. 51 ff.

Jābir b. Ḥayyān: *Mukhtār rasāʾil* = Kraus, P.: *Jābir ibn Ḥayyān. Essai sur l'histoire des idées scientifiques dans l'Islam*, Vol. 1: Textes choisis. Paris, Cairo 1935.

Jābir b. Ḥayyān: *Tadbīr al-iksīr al-aʿẓam. Arbaʿ ʿashrata risāla fī ṣanʾat al-kīmiyāʾ*, ed. Pierre Lory. Damascus 1988.

Jābir b. Zayd: *Fiqh al-imām Jābir b. Zayd*, ed. Muḥammad Bakkūsh, 1–2. N.P. 1408/1988².

-Jaʾbīrī, Farḥāt: *Niẓam al-ʿazzāba ʿinda l-Ibāḍiyya al-Wahbiyya*. Tunis 1975.

Jabre, F.: *La notion de certitude selon Ghazali dans ses origines psychologiques et historiques*. Paris 1958.

Jabre, F.: *La notion de la maʿrifa chez Ghazali*. Beirut 1958.

Jabrī, ʿAbdalmutaʿāl Muḥammad: *-Naskh fīsh-sharīʿa al-islāmiyya*. Cairo 1380/1961.

Jackson, A.C.W.: *Zoroastrian Studies*. New York 1928.

Jacob, G.: *Altarabisches Beduinenleben*. Berlin 1897.

Jadʿān, Fahmī: *-Miḥna. Bahth fī jadaliyyat ad-dīnī was-siyāsī fī l-Islām*. Amman 1989.

Jaeger, W.: *Die Theologie der frühen griechischen Denker*. Stuttgart 1953.

Jaʿfar, Muḥammad Kamāl Ibrāhīm: *Min muʾallafāt Ibn Masarra al-mafqūda*; in: *Majallat kulliyyāt al-ādāb wa-al-tarbiyah* 3 (1972) 27 ff.

Jaʿfar aṣ –Ṣādiq: *-Tafsīr*, ed. Paul Nwyia; in: MUSJ 48 (1968) 181 ff.

Jaʿfarī, Muḥammad Riḍā: *-Kalām ʿinda l-Imāmiyya. Nashʾatuhū, taṭawwuruhū, wa-mawqiʿ ash-shaykh al-Mufīd minhu*; in: Turāthunā 8/1–2 (1413) 144 ff.

Jaʿfariyān, R.: *Aṭ-Ṭabarī und seine Zeit*; in: Spektrum Iran 4/3 (1991), 46 ff.

Jafri, S.H.M.: *The Origins and Early Development of Shîʿa Islam*. London/New York 1979.

Jafri, S.H.M.: *Particularity and Universality of the Qurʾān with special reference to the term TAQWĀ*; in: Hamdard Islamicus 3/3 (1980) 15 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *-Amṣār wa-ʿajāʾib al-buldān*, see -ʿAlī, Ṣāliḥ Aḥmad: *al-Jāḥiẓ wa-Kitābuhū fī l-buldān*.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *Arbaʾ rasāʾil lil-Jāḥiẓ*. – French translation by Charles Vial under the title: *Quatre essais*. Cairo 1976.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *-Bayān wat-tabyīn*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–4. Cairo 1980/1960–1381/1961.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *-Bukhalāʾ*, ed. Ṭāhā al-Ḥājirī. Cairo 1958. – French translation by Charles Pellat under the title: *Le Livre des avares*. Paris 1951.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *-Burṣān wal-ʿumyān wal-ḥūlān*, ed. Muḥammad Mursī al-Khūlī. Cairo 1392/1972. (Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *-Dalāʾil wal-iʿtibār*, ed. Rāghib aṭ-Ṭabbāḫ. Aleppo 1346/1928.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *Dhamm akhlāq al-kuttāb*; in: *Thalātha rasāʾil*, ed. J. Finkel. Cairo 1344/1926. 39ff.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *-Ḥayawān*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–7. Cairo 1356/1938–1364/1945.

-Jāḥiẓ, ʿAmr b. Baḥr: *-Masāʾil wal-jawābāt fī l-maʿrifa*, ed. Ch. Pellat; in: Mashriq 63/1969/316 ff.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *-Maḥāsin wal-aḍdād*, ed. G. van Vloten under the title: *Le Livre des Beautés et des Antithèses*. Leiden 1898.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *-Radd ʿalā l-mushabbiha;* see Geries, *Kitābān lil-Jāḥiẓ*.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *-Radd ʿalā n-Naṣārā*, ed. J. Finkel. Cairo 1382/1962[2].

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Rasāʾil al-Jāḥiẓ*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–4. Cairo 1385/1965–1399/1979.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Risāla fī dhamm akhlāq Muḥammad b. Jahm al-Barmakī*, ed. Ṭāhā al-Hājirī under the title: *Fuṣūl lam tunshar min Āthār al-Jāḥiẓ* in: al-Kātib al-Miṣrī 5 (1947) 57 ff. – also in: *Āthār al-Jāḥiẓ*, ed. ʿUmar Abū n-Naṣr. Beirut 1969. 29 ff.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Risāla fī faḍl al-ʿilm*, see -Ḥusaynī, Sayyid Muḥsin al-Amīn: *Makhṭūṭāt nādira*.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Risāla fī l-ḥakamayn wa-taṣwīb amīr al-muʾminīn ʿAlī b. Abī Tālib*, ed. Ch. Pellat; in: Mashriq 52 (1958) 417 ff.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Risālat al-Qiyān*, edited and translated into English by A.F.L. Beeston under the title: *The epistle on singing girls*. Warminster 1980.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Tafḍīl al-baṭn ʿalā ẓ-ẓahr*, ed. Ch. Pellat; in: Ḥawliyyāt Tunis 13 (1976) 183 ff. – ed. Hārūn, *Rasāʾil* 4, 155 ff.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *Thalātha rasāʾil*, ed. J. Finkel. Cairo 1344/1926.

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: *-Tarbīʿ wat-tadwīr*, ed. Ch. Pellat. Damascus 1955. – French translation by Maurice Adad in: Arabica 14/1967/32 ff., 167 ff. and 298 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

(Pseudo-)Jāḥiẓ: -*ʿUthmāniyya*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn. Cairo 1955.– also see Jawād, Muṣṭafā: *Min dafāʿin rasāʾil al-Jāḥiẓ*.

-Jahshiyārī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdūs: -*Wuzarāʾ wal-kuttāb*, ed. Muṣṭafā as-Saqqāʾ, Ibrāhīm al-Ibyārī and ʿAbdalḥāfiẓ Shalabī. Cairo 1357/1938.

Jakob von Edessa: *Hexaemeron*, ed. J.B. Chabot; translated by A. Vaschalde. Louvain 1953. (CSCO 92 and 97).

Jamblich: *In Nicomachi Arithmeticam Introductionem liber*, ed. H. Pistelli. Stuttgart 1894.

Jamme, A.: *Sabaean and Hasaean Inscriptions from Saudi Arabia*. Rome 1966.

Jammer, M.: *Der Begriff der Masse in der Physik*, German translation by Hans Hartmann. Darmstadt 1981³.

Jammer, M.: *Das Problem des Raumes. Die Entwicklung der Raumtheorien*. Darmstadt 1960.

Janabi, T.: *Islamic archaeology in Iraq. Recent excavations at Samarra*; in: World Archaeology 14/1983/305 ff.

-Janḥānī, Ḥabīb: *Ṭāhart, ʿāṣimat ad-dawla ar-Rustamiyya*; in: Revue Tunisienne de Sciences Sociales 12 (1975) Arabic section, Part 7 ff.

-Jannāwunī, Yaḥyā b. Abī l-Khayr: *ʿAqīdat at-tawḥīd*, see Cuperly.

-Jannāwunī, Yaḥyā b. Abī l-Khayr: -*Waḍʿ*. Ed. Ibrāhīm Aṭfīyash, N.P., N.D.

Jansma, T.: *Bardesanes van Edessa en Hermógenes van Carthago*; in: NThT 24 (1969–70) 256 ff.

Jansma, T.: *Natuur, lot en vrijheid*. Wageningen 1969. (Cahiers bij het Nederlands Theologisch Tijdschrift, nr. 6).

Jansma, T.: *"La notice de Barḥadbešabba ʿArbaïa sur l'hérésie des Daiṣanites"*; in: Memorial G Khouri-Sarkis. Louvain 1969. S. 93 ff.

Jansen, J.J.G.: *The Creed of Sadat's Assassins. The contents of "The Forgotten Duty" analysed*; in: WI 25 (1985) 1 ff.

Janssens, J.: *Le Dânesh-Nâmeh d'Ibn Sînâ. On texte à revoir?*; in: *Bulletin de philosophie médievale* 28 (1986) 163 ff.

Jaouiche, Kh.: *Le livre du Qarasṭūn de Ṯābit Ibn Qurra*. Leiden 1976.

Jārallāh, Zuhdī Ḥasan: -*Muʿtazila*. Cairo 1366/1947.

Jarīr b. ʿAṭīya: *Dīwān*, ed. Nuʿmān Muḥammad Amīn Ṭāhā, 1–2. Cairo 1969.

Jarshāspnāma, see Asadī Ṭūsī.

Jarrar, M.: *"Maṣāriʿ al-ʿushshāq". Dirāsa fī aḥādīth faḍl al-jihād wal-"hūr al-ʿīn"*; in: al-Abhath 41 (1993) 27 ff.

Jarrar, M.: *Die Prophetenbiographie im islamischen Spanien. Ein Beitrag zur Überlieferungs- und Redaktionsgeschichte*. Frankfurt 1989.

Jarry, J.: *Les hérésies dualistes dans l'empire byzantin du Vᵉ au VIIᵉ siècle*; in: BIFAO 63 (1965) 89 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Jaṣṣāṣ, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī ar-Rāzī: *Aḥkām al-Qurʾān*, 1–3. Cairo 1347/1928.

Jawād, Muṣṭafā: *Min dafāʿin rasāʾil al-Jāḥiẓ. Risāla fī ithbāt imāmat amīr al-muʾminīn ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib*; in: Lughat al-ʿArab 9 (1931) 497 ff.

Jawād, M., Sūsā, A.: *Dalīl kharīṭat Baghdād al-mufaṣṣal. Fī khiṭaṭ Baghdād qadīman wa-ḥadīthan*. Baghdad 1378/1958.

Jayyusi, S. Kh. (ed.); *The Legacy of Muslim Spain*. Leiden 1992 (HO I 12).

Jeffery, A.: *Materials for the History of the Text of the Qurʾān*. Cairo 1355/1936.

Jeffery, A.: *The Qurʾan as Scripture*. New York 1952.

Jeffery, A.: *A Reader on Islam. Passages from standard Arabic writings, illustrative of the beliefs and practices of Muslims*. ʾs-Gravenhage 1962.

Jibrīl b. Nūḥ: – *-Fikr wal-iʿtibār fī d-dalāʾil ʿalā l-khāliq*, MS. Ayasofya 4836.

-Jīlānī ʿAbdalqādir: *-Ghunya li-ṭālibī ṭarīq al-ḥaqq*, 1–2. Cairo 1375/1956.

-Jīṭālī, Isrāʾīl b. Mūsā: *Qawāʿid al-Islām*, ed. Bākallī ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿUmar, 1–2. Ghardaia 1395/1975.

Job von Edessa: *Book of Treasures*, edited and translated into English by A. Mingana. Cambridge 1935.

Johannes Damascenus: *De fide orthodoxa.* – German translation by Dionys Stiefelhofer under the title: *Des Heiligen Johannes von Damascus Genaue Darlegung des orthodoxen Glauben*. Munich 1923 (BKV 44).

Johannes Damascenus: *Schriften*, ed. Bonifatius Kotter, 1–5. Berlin/New York 1969–1988.

Johannes Damascenus: *Schriften zum Islam*, see Glei/Khoury.

Johannes Philoponus: *In Aristotelis De anima libros commentaria*, ed. M. Hayduck. Berlin 1897 (Commentaria in Aristotelem Graeca XV).

Johannes Philoponus: *In Aristotelis libros De generatione et corruptione commentaria*, ed. H. Vitelli. Berlin 1901. (CAG XIV, 2).

Johannes Philoponus: *In Aristotelis Physicorum octo libros commentaria*, ed. H. Vitelli. Berlin 1888 (CAG XVI–XVII).

Johansen, B.: *The All-Embracing Town and Its Mosques. Al-Miṣr Al-Ǧāmiʿ*; in: ROMM 32 (1981–2) 139 ff.

Johansen, B.: *The Islamic Law on Land Tax and Rent*. London 1988.

Johansen, B.: *Le jugement comme preuve religieuse et vérité religieuse dans le Droit Islamique Hanéfite*; in: SI 72 (1990) 5 ff.

Johansen, B.: *Die sündige, gesunde Amme. Moral und gesetzliche Bestimmung (ḥukm) im islamischen Recht*; in: WI 28 (1988) 264 ff.

Johns, A.: *David und Bathsheba. A Case Study in the Exegesis of Qurʾanic Story-Telling*; in: MIDEO 19 (1989) 225 ff.

Jolivet, J.: *L'action divine selon al-Kindī*; in: MUSJ 50(1984) 313 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Jolivet, J.: *Aux origines de l'ontologie d'Ibn Sīnā*; in: Etudes sur Avicenne, ed. J. Jolivet and R. Rashed. Paris 1984. 11 ff.

Jolivet, J.: *L'Intellect selon Kindī*. Leiden 1971.

Jomier, J.: *Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī et les Commentaires du Coran plus anciens*; in: MIDEO 15 (1982) 145 ff.

Jolivet, J.: *La toute-puissance de Dieu et les créatures dans le Coran*; in: MIDEO 16 (1983) 31 ff.

Jones, R.: *Hikayat Sultan Ibrahim ibn Adham*. New York/London 1985.

Jones, R.M.: *The Ideas as the Thoughts of God*; in: Classical Philology 21 (1926) 317 ff.

-Jubūrī, ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad: *Fihris al-makhṭūṭāt al-ʿarabiyya fī maktabat al-awqāf al-ʿāmma fī Baghdād*, 1–4. Baghdad 1973–1974.

-Jubūrī, ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad: *Fiqh al-Imām al-Awzāʿī. Awwal tadwīn li-fiqh al-Imām*, 1–2. Baghdad 1977.

-Jubūrī, ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad: *al-Imām al-Awzāʿī. Ḥayātuhū wa-ārāʾuhū wa-ʿaṣruhū*. Baghdad 1980.

Jūda, J.: *al-ʿArab wal-arḍ fī l-ʿIrāq fī ṣadr al-islām*. Amman 1979.

Jūda, J.: *-Qaṣaṣ wal-quṣṣāṣ fī ṣadr al-islām bayna l-wāqiʿat-taʾrīkhī wan-naẓra al-fiqhiyya*; in: Dirāsāt taʾrīkhiyya (Damascus) 33–34 (1989) 105 ff.

Jūda, J.: *Die sozialen und wirtschaftlichen Aspekte der Mawālī in frühislamischer Zeit*. Diss. Tübingen 1983.

Juda, see Jūda.

-Jullābī, ʿAlī b. ʿUthmān: *Kashf al-maḥjūb*, ed. V.A. Žukovskij. Leningrad 1926.

-Junaid, al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad: *-Dawāʾ al-arwāḥ*, edited and translated into English by A.J. Arberry under the title: *The Book of the Cure of Souls*; in: JRAS 4 (1937) 219 ff. – Cf. Abdel-Kader, Ali Hassan: *The Life, personality and writings of al-Junayd*, and Deladrière, R.: *Junayd Sayyid al-Ṭāʾifa*.

Jüngel, E.: *Gott als Geheimnis der Welt*. Tübingen 1978[3].

-Jurjānī, ʿAbdalqāhir b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Asrār al-balāgha*, ed. H. Ritter. Istanbul 1954. – German translation by H. Ritter under the title: *Die Geheimnisse der Wortkunst*. Wiesbaden 1959.

-Jurjānī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *-Taʿrīfāt*, ed. G. Flügel. Leipzig 1845. Unrevised reprint Beirut 1969.

Jürß, F.: *Griechische Atomisten. Texte und Kommentare zum materialistischen Denken der Antike*, edited and translated into German by Fritz Jürß. Leipzig 1988.

Junker, H.F.J.: *Der wißbegierige Sohn. Ein mittelpersischer Text über das Kustik*. Leipzig 1959.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Justi, F.: *Iranisches Namenbuch*. Marburg 1895.

-Juwaynī, ʿAbdalmalik b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Burhān fī uṣūl al-fiqh*; ed. ʿAbdalʿaẓīm ad-Dīb, 1–2. Cairo 1980[2].

-Juwaynī, ʿAbdalmalik b. ʿAbdallāh: *Ghiyāth al-umam fī Itiyāth aẓ-ẓulam*, ed. ʿAbdalʿaẓīm ad-Dīb. Cairo 1401/1981.

-Juwaynī, ʿAbdalmalik b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Irshād*, edited and translated by J.-D. Luciani. Paris 1938.

-Juwaynī, ʿAbdalmalik b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Kāfiya fī l-jadal*, ed. Fawqiyya Ḥusayn Maḥmūd. Cairo 1399/1979.

-Juwaynī, ʿAbdalmalik b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Shāmil fī uṣūl ad-dīn*, ed. ʿAlī Sāmī an-Nashshār, Fayṣal Badīr ʿAwn and Suhayr Muḥammad Mukhtār. Alexandria 1969. – *l-Kitāb ash-Shāmil ... Some Additional Portions of the Text*, ed. R.M. Frank. Tehran 1360 sh./1981.

-Juwaynī, ʿAbdalmalik b. ʿAbdallāh: *Shifāʾ al-ghalīl fī t-tabdīl*, ed. M. Allard, *Textes apologétiques de Ǧuwainī*. Beirut 1968 (Recherches ILO, vol. 43), 38 ff.

Juynboll, A.W.T.: *Handbuch des islamischen Gesetzes*. Leiden/Leipzig 1910.

Juynboll, A.W.T.: *Samarḳandī's catechismus opnieuw besproken;* in: Bijdragen tot de Taal-, Land- en Volkenkunde van Nederlandsch Indië, Ser. IV, vol. 5 (1881) 267 ff.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *The Authenticity of the Tradition Literature*. Leiden 1969.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *Dyeing the hair and beard in early Islam. A Ḥadīth-analytical study*; in: Arabica 33 (1986) 49ff.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *Early Islamic society as reflected in its use of isnāds*; in: Le Muséon 107 (1994) 151 ff.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *Fighting Angels*; in: Ohio Journal of Religious Studies 2 (1974) 85 ff.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *Muslim Tradition. Studies in chronology, provenance and authorship of early ḥadīth*. Cambridge 1983.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *Muslim's introduction to his Ṣaḥīḥ. Translated and annotated with an excursus on the chronology of fitna and bidʿa*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 263 ff.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *The position of Qur'an recitation in early Islam*; in: JSS 19 (1974) 240 ff.

Juynboll, G.H.A.: *Some new ideas on the development of sunna as a technical term in early Islam*; in: JSAI 10 (1987) 97 ff.

Jwaideh, W.: *The Introductory Chapters of Yāqūt's Muʿjam al-buldān*. Leiden 1959.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kaabi, M.: *Les origines ṭāhirides dans la daʿwa ʿabbāside*; in: Arabica 19 (1972) 145ff.

-Kaʿbī al-Balkhī, ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad: *Qabūl al-akhbār wa-maʿrifat ar-rijāl*, MS Cairo, Dār al-kutub, muṣṭalaḥ 14 m.

El Kafrawy, M.A.A., Latham, J.D.: *Perspective of Abū Al-ʿAtāhiya*; in: Islamic Quarterly 17 (1973) 160 ff.

Kaḥḥāla, ʿUmar Riḍā: *Muʿjam al-muʾallifīn*, 1–15. Damascus 1376/1957–1381/1961.

Kaḥḥāla, ʿUmar Riḍā: *Muʿjam qabāʾil al-ʿArab al-qadīma wal-ḥadītha*, 1–3. Beirut 1395/1975[2].

Kahle, P.: *The Arabic Readers of the Koran*; in: JNES 8 (1949) 65 ff.

Kahle, P.: *The Qurʾān and the ʿArabīya*; in: I. Goldziher Memorial Volume I, ed. S. Löwinger and J. Somogyi. Budapest 1948. 163 ff.

Kaiser, O.: *Die mythische Bedeutung des Meeres in Ägypten, Ugarit und Israel*. Berlin 1959.

-Kalabādhī, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm: *-Taʿarruf li-madhhab ahl at-taṣawwuf*, ed. A. Arberry under the title: *The doctrine of the Sufis*. Cambridge 1935. – ed. ʿAbdalḥalīm Maḥmūd and ʿAbdalbāqī Surūr. Cairo 1370/1960 (commonly cited).

-Kalāʿī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdalghafūr: *Aḥkām ṣināʿat al-kalām*, ed. Muḥammad Riḍwān ad-Dāya. Beirut 1966.

Kalīla wa-Dimna, see Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ.

-Kalim al-fiṣāḥ min Tarwīḥ al-arwāḥ, Ms. Berlin Or. oct. 3859.

Kamal, Y.: *Monumenta cartographica Africae et Aegypti*, ed. F. Sezgin, 1–6. Frankfurt 1987.

Kamālpāshāzāde, Aḥmad b. Sulaymān: *-Risāla fī taḥqīq lafẓ az-zindīq*, ed. Ḥasan ʿAlī Maḥfūz; in: *Majallat Kulliyat al-Ādāb Baghdād* 5/1962, Arabic section, 45 ff. – Also in: Afshār-i Shīrāzī, *Mutūn-i ʿarabī*. 306 ff.

Kanazi, G.J.: *Studies in the Kitāb aṣ-Ṣināʿatayn of Abū Hilāl al-ʿAskarī*. Leiden 1989.

Kanazi, G.J.: *ʿUbaydullāh ibn al-Ḥurr al-Julfī, his life and poetry*; in: JSAI 3 (1981–2) 49ff.

Kantorowicz, E.: *The King's Two Bodies. A Study in medieval political theology*. Princeton 1957.

Kappler, C. (ed.): *Apocalypses et voyages dans l'au-delà*. Paris 1987.

-Karājakī, Abū l-Fatḥ Muḥammad b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Kanz al-fawāʾid*. Lithograph. Tabrīz (?) 1322/1904.

-Kardarī, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *Manāqib Abī Ḥanīfa*. Hyderabad 1321/1903. – Beirut 1401/1981[2].

Karīmān, Ḥusayn: *Ṭabrisī va Majmaʿ ul-bayān*, 1–2. Tehran 1340–41/1962.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Kāsānī, Abū Bakr b. Masʿūd: *Badāʾiʿ aṣ-ṣanʾiʿ fī tartīb ash-sharāʾiʿ*, 1–7. Cairo 1327/1909–1328/1910.

Kashf al-ghumma al-jāmiʿ bi-akhbār al-umma, ed. Aḥmad ʿUbaydilī. Nicosia 1985.

Kāshif, Sayyida Ismāʿīl: *ʿUmān fī fajr al-Islām*. Oman/Cairo 1979.

Kashkūl, Festschrift zum 25. Jahrestag der Wiederbegründung des Instituts für Orientalistik an der Justus-Liebig-Universität Gießen. Wiesbaden 1989.

-Kashshī, Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Ikhtiyār maʿrifat ar-rijāl*, ed. Ḥasan al-Muṣṭafawī. Mashhad 1348 sh./1969.

Katsh, A.I.: *Judaism in Islam*. New York 1954.

-Kattānī, Muḥammad b. Jaʿfar: *-Risāla al-mustaṭrafa li-bayān mashhūr kutub as-sunna al-musharrafa*. Damascus 1964.

Kaulbach, F.: *Der philosophische Begriff der Bewegung. Studien zu Aristoteles und Kant*. Cologne/Graz 1965.

Kautzsch, E.: *Apokryphen und Pseudepigraphen des Alten Testaments*, 1–2. Tübingen 1900.

Kautzsch, E.: *Gesenius' Hebrew Grammar*. Oxford 1910[2].

-Kawtharī, Muḥammad Zāhid: *Lamaḥāt an-naẓar fī sīrat al-Imām Zufar*. Cairo 1368/1949.

-Kawtharī, Muḥammad Zāhid: *Taʾnīb al-Khaṭīb ʿalā mā sāqahū fī tarjamat Abī Ḥanīfa min al-akādhīb*. Beirut 1401/1981.

Kazi, Abdalkhaliq: *A Critical Edition of the K. al-Muntakbab fī l-Fiqh of the Zaidī Imām Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusain*. Diss. London 1958.

Keel, O.: *Jahwe-Visionen und Siegelkunst. Eine neue Deutung der Majestätsschilderungen in Jes 6, Ez 1 u. 10 und Sach 4*. Stuttgart 1977.

Kehl, K.: *Die Tahtaci. Vorläufiger Bericht über eine ethnisch-religiöse Gruppe traditioneller Holzarbeiter in Anatolien*. Berlin 1988.

Kellermann, M.: *Ein pseudoaristotelischer Traktat über die Tugend. Edition und Übersetzung der arabischen Fassungen des Abū Qurra und des Ibn aṭ-Ṭayyib*. Diss. Erlangen 1965.

Kennedy, E.S.: *A commentary upon Bīrūnī's Kitāb Taḥdīd al-Amākin. An 11th-century treatise on mathematical geography*. Beirut 1973.

Kennedy, H.: *The Barmakid Revolution in Islamic Government*; in: Festschrift Avery 89 ff.

Kennedy, H.: *The Early Abbasid Caliphate. A political history*. London 1981.

Kennedy, H.: *Central government and provincial elites in the early ʿAbbāsid caliphate*; in: BSOAS 44 (1981) 26 ff.

Kennedy, H.: *Succession disputes in the early Abbasid Caliphate (132/749–193/809)*; in: Proceedings of the X Congress of the Union Européne des Arabisants et

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Islamisants, Edinburgh, 9–16 September 1980, ed. R. Hillenbrand. Edinburgh 1982. 29 ff.

Kern, F.: *Ein dogmatisches Vermächtnis des Imam ash-Shāfiʿī*; in: MSOS 13 (1910) 141 ff.

Kern, F.: *Murǧitische und antimurǧitische Tendenztraditionen in Sujūṭī's al-laʾālī al-maṣnūʿa fī l-aḥādīth al-mauḍūʿa*; in: ZA 26 (1912) 169ff.

Kessler, Ch.: *ʿAbd al-Malik's inscription in the Dome of the Rock. A reconsideration*; in: JRAS 1 (1970) 2ff.

Kessler, K.: *Mani. Forschungen über die manichäische Religion*. Berlin 1889.

Khadduri, M.: *Islamic Jurisprudence. Shāfiʿī's Risāla*. Baltimore 1961.

Khadduri, M.: *The Islamic Law of Nations. Shaybānī's Siyar*. Baltimore 1966.

-Khafājī, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *Sirr al-faṣāḥa*, ed. ʿAbdalmutaʿāl as-Saʿīdī. Cairo 1372/1953.

Khālid, Aḥmad: *Shakhṣiyyāt wa-tayyārāt*. Tunis 1976.

Khalidi, T.: *Arabic Historical Thought in the Classical Period*. Cambridge 1994.

Khalidi, T.: *Classical Arab Islam. The culture and heritage of the golden age*. Princeton 1985.

Khalidi, T.: *Islamic Historiography. The Histories of Masʿūdī*. Albany 1975.

Khalidi, T.: *A Mosquito's Wing. Al-Jāhiz on the Progress of Knowledge*; in: IQ 19 (1985) 139 ff.

Khalidi, T.: *Muʿtazilite Historiography. Maqdisī's kitāb al-Badʾ wa 'l-Taʾrīkh*; in: JNES 35 (1976) 1 ff.

-Khālidīyān, Abū Bakr Muḥammad, Abū ʿUthmān Saʿīd: -*Tuḥaf wal-hadāyā*, ed. Sāmī ad-Dahhān. Cairo 1956.

Khalīfa b. Khayyāṭ: -*Ṭabaqāt*, ed. Suhayl Zakkār, 1–2. Damascus 1966.

Khalīfa b. Khayyāṭ: -*Taʾrīkh*, ed. Suhayl Zakkār, 1–2. Damascus 1387/1967.

Khalīfa-i Naysābūrī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Talkhīṣ-i Tārīkh-i Naysābūr*, ed. Bahman Karīmī. Tehran 1960.

Khalifeh-Soltani, I.: *Das Bild des idealen Herrschers in der iranischen Fürstenspiegelliteratur, dargestellt am Beispiel des Qābūs-Nāmé*. Diss. Tübingen 1971.

-Khalīlī, Muḥammad: *Min amālī al-imām aṣ-Ṣādiq*, 1–4. Beirut N.D. (c. 1980²).

Khallāl, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: -*Ḥaththʿalā t-tijra waṣ-ṣināʿa wal-ʿamal, wal-inkārʿalā man yaddaʿī at-tawakkul fī tark al-ʿamal wal-ḥujja ʿalayhim fī dhālik*. Damascus 1348/1929.

Khallāl, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: -*Musnad min masāʾil Abī ʿAbdallāh Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ḥanbal*, ed. Ḍiyāʾaddīn Aḥmad. Dacca 1975.

Khamīs b. Saʿīd ash-Shaqasī: *Manhaj aṭ-ṭālibīn wa-balagh ar-rāghibīn*, ed. Sālim b. Ḥamad al-Ḥārithī, 1–18. Oman 1979–1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Khan, I.: *The Origins and Development of the Concept of Hijrah or Migration in Islam*. Diss. Manchester 1987.

Kharrāz, Abū Saʿīd: *Rasāʾil*, ed. Qāsim as-Sāmarrāʾī. Baghdad 1387/1967.

Kharrāz, Abū Saʿīd: -*Ṣidq*, ed. A.J. Arberry. London 1937.

Khaṭīb, ʿAbdallāh: *Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbdalquddūs al-Baṣrī*. Basra 1967.

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: -*Faqīh wal-mutafaqqih*, ed. Ismāʿīl Anṣārī. Riyadh 1389/1969. -Beirut 1395/1975[2].

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: -*Kifāya fī ʿilm ar-riwāya*. Hyderabad 1357.

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: -*Mashakha*. MS Ẓāhirīya, majmūʿa 18.

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: -*Riḥla fī ṭalab al-ḥadīth*, ed. Nūraddīn ʿIṭr. Damascus 1395/1975.

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Sharaf aṣḥāb al-ḥadīth*, ed. Mehmed Said Hatiboğlu. Ankara 1972.

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Taqyīd al-ʿilm*, ed. Yūsuf al-ʿUshsh. Damascus 1395/1975.

-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Taʾrīkh Baghdād*, 1–14. Cairo 1349/1931.

-Khaṭīb al-Iskāfī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Lutf at-tadbīr*, ed. Aḥmad ʿAbdalbāqir Beirut 1399/1979.

Khawam, R.: *Le livre des Ruses. La stratégie politique des arabes*. Paris 1976.

-Khayyāṭ, Abū l-Ḥusayn ʿAbdarraḥīm: -*Intiṣār*, edited and translated by A.N. Nader. Beirut 1957. (Recherches ILO 6). – Ed. S. Nyberg under the title: *Le Livre du triomphe et de la réfutation d'Ibn er-Rawendi l'hérétique. Par Abou l-Hosein Abderrahim Ibn Mohamed Ibn Osman el-Khayyat*. Cairo 1925.

Khoury, A.Th.: *Der Koran arabisch-deutsch. Übersetzung und wissenschaftlicher Kommentar*, 1 ff. Gütersloh 1990 ff.

Khoury, A.Th.: *Polémique byzantine contre l'Islam* (*VII*[e]*–XII*[e] *s.*). Leiden 1972.

Khoury, R.G.: *ʿAbdallāh b. Lahīʿa (97–174/715–790): juge et grand maître de l'école égyptienne*. Wiesbaden 1986.

Khoury, R.G.: *Un écrit inédit attribué à Wahb b. Munabbih: La Risāla fī sīrat an-nabī*; in: Mashriq 64 (1970) 591 ff

Khoury, R.G.: *L'Importance de l'Iṣāba d'Ibn Ḥaǧar al-ʿAsqalānī pour l'étude de la littérature arabe des premiers siècles islamiques, vue à travers l'exemple des œuvres d'ʿAbdallāh Ibn al-Mubārak*; in: SI 42 (1975) 115 ff.

Khoury, R.G.: *L'importance d'Ibn Lahīʿa et son papyrus conservé à Heidelberg dans la tradition musulmane du deuxième siècle de l'Hégire*; in: Arabica 22 (1975) 6 ff.

Khoury, R.G.: *Importance et authenticité des textes de Ḥilyat al-awliyā wa-ṭabaqāt al-aṣfīyā d'Abū Nuʿaym Al-Iṣbahānī*; in: SI 46 (1977) 73 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Khoury, R.G.: *Al-Layth Ibn Sa'd (94/713–175/791), grand maître et mécène de l'Egypte, vu à travers quelques documents islamiques anciens*; in: JNES 40 (1981) 189 ff.

Khoury, R.G.: *Les sources islamiques de la 'Sīra' avant Ibn Hishām et leur valeur historique*; in: *La vie du Prophète Mahomet*. Paris. 1983. 7ff.

Khoury, R.G.: *Wahb b. Munabbih. Der Heidelberger Papyrus PSR Heid Arab 23*, 1–2. Wiesbaden 1972.

Khoury, R.G.: *Zur Ernennung von Richtern im Islam vom Anfang bis zum Aufkommen der Abbasiden*; in: Festschrift Spuler 197 ff.

Khulayf, Yūsuf: *Ḥayāt ash-shi'r fī l-Kūfa*. Cairo 1388/1968.

Khulayfāt, 'Awaḍ: *Nash'at al-ḥaraka al-Ibāḍiyya*. Amman 1978.

Khushaym, 'Alī Fahmī: *-Jubbayyān*. Cairo 1971.

Khushaym, 'Alī Fahmī: *Zarrūq the Sufi. A guide in the Way and a leader to the Truth. A biographical and critical study of a mystic from North Africa*: Tripoli 1976.

-Khushanī, Muḥammad b. (al-)Ḥārith: *Akhbār al-fuqahā' wal-muhaddithīn*, ed. M.L. Avila and L. Molina. Madrid 1992 (Fuentes arábico-hispanas 3).

-Khushanī, Muḥammad b. (al-)Ḥārith: *Quḍāt Qurṭuba wa-'ulamā' Ifrīqiyya*; (ed. J. Ribera). Unmarked reprint Cairo 1966. (al-Maktaba al-Andalusīya 1).

-Khushanī, Muḥammad b. (al-)Ḥārith: *Ṭabaqāt 'ulamā' Ifrīqiyya. = Classes des savants de l'Ifriqiya*, ed. Moh. Ben Cheneb. Algiers 1920.

-Khwānsārī, Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Raḥīm: *-Jawāmi' al-fiqhiyya*. Tehran 1276 sh./1898.

-Khwānsārī, Muḥammad Bāqir b. Muḥammad Raḥīm: *Rawdāt ul-jannāt fī ahwāl al-'ulamā' was-sādāt*, ed. Muhammad 'Alī ar-Rawdātī, 1–4. Tehran 1362 sh./1983.

-Khwārizmī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Mafātīḥ al-'ulūm*. Cairo 1342/1923.

Kilito, A.: *L'Auteur et ses doubles. Essai sur la culture arabe classique*. Paris 1985.

Kimber, R.A.: *Hārūn al-Rashī's Meccan Settlement of AH 1861 AD 802*; in: Occasional Papers of the School of Abbasid Studies 1 (1986) 55 ff.

(Pseudo)-Kinānī, 'Abdal'azīz b. Yaḥyā: *-Ḥayda*, ed. Jamīl Ṣalībā. Damascus 1384/1964.

Kinberg, L.: *Interaction between this World and the Afterworld in Early Islamic Tradition*; in: Oriens 29–30 (1986) 285 ff.

Kinberg, L.: *Muḥkamāt and Mutashābihāt (Koran 3/7). Implication of a koranic pair of terms in medieval exegesis*; in: Arabica 35 (1988) 143 ff.

Kinberg, N.: *A Lexicon of al-Farrās Terminology in his Qur'ān Commentary*. Leiden 1996.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kindermann, H.: "*Schiff im Arabischen. Untersuchungen über Vorkommen und Bedeutung der Termini*. Diss. Bonn 1934.

-Kindī, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm, see Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Kindī.

-Kindī, Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: *Quḍāt Miṣr*, together with *Wulāt Miṣr*, ed. Rhuvon Guest. Leiden, London 1912. (GMS 19).

-Kindī, ʿUmar b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: *Faḍā'il Miṣr*, ed. Ibrāhīm Aḥmad al-ʿAdawī and ʿAlī Muḥammad ʿUmar. Cairo/Beirut 1971.

-Kindī, Yaʿqūb b. Isḥāq: *Rasā'il al-Kindī al-falsafiyya*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalhādī Abū Rīda, 1–2. Cairo 1950–1953.

-Kindī, Yaʿqūb b. Isḥāq: *Cinq épîtres*, translated by a collective. Paris, CNRS 1976.

King, D.A.: *Islamic Astronomical Instruments*. London 1987. (Variorum Reprints),

King, D.A.: *A Survey of Medieval Islamic Shadow Schemes for Simple Time-Reckoning*; in: Oriens 32 (1990) 191 ff.

King, G.R.D.: *Islam, lconoclasm, and the Declaration of Doctrine*; in: BSOAS 48 (1985) 267 ff.

Kippenberg, H.G.: *Garizim und Synagoge. Traditionsgeschichtliche Untersuchungen zur samaritanischen Religion der aramäischen Periode*. Berlin 1971.

Kippenberg, H.G.: *Zur Maxime der Verstellung in der Antike und frühislamischen Religionsgeschichte*; in: Festschrift Lebram 172 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Adam. A Study of Some Legends in Tafsīr and Ḥadīṯ Literature*; in: IOS 13 (1993) 113 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *"A Bag of Meat". A Study of an Early Ḥadīth*; in: BSOAS 33 (1970) 267 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *"A booth like the booth of Moses ...". A study of an early ḥadīth*; in: BSOAS 25 (1962) 150 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *"Do not assimilate yourselves ...": La tashabbahū*; in: JSAI 12 (1989) 321 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Haddithū ʿan Banī lsrāīla wa-lā haraja. A study of an early tradition*; in: IOS 2 (1972) 215 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Al-Ḥīra. Some notes on its relations with Arabia*; in: Arabica 15 (1968) 143 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *"... illā bi-ḥaqqihī ..." A study of an early ḥadīth*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 33 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *The Interpretation of Dreams*; in: IOS 4 (1974) 67 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Land Property and Jihād*; in: JESHO 34 (1991) 270 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Legends in tafsīr and ḥadīth Literature. The Creation of Adam and related stories*; in: *Approaches to the history of the interpretation of the Qur'ān*, ed. A. Rippin. Oxford 1988. 82 ff

Kister, M.J.: *On the Papyrus of Wahb b. Munabbih*; in: BSOAS 37 (1974) 545 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kister, M.J.: *The Sīrah literature*; in: Cambridge History of Arabic Literature I, ed. A.F.L. Beeston *et al.* Cambridge 1983.

Kister, M.J.: *Social and Religious Concepts of Authority in Islam*; in: JSAI 18 (1994) 84 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Some Reports concerning Mecca. From Jāhiliyya to Islam*; in: JESHO 15 (1972) 61 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Some Reports concerning al-Ṭāif*; in: JSAI 1 (1979) 1 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *Studies in Jāhiliyya and Early Islam*. London 1980. (Variorum Reprints),

Kister, M.J.: *Al-taḥannuth. An inquiry into the meaning of a term*; in: BSOAS 31 (1968) 223 ff.

Kister, M.J.: *"You shall only set out for three mosques". A study of an Early Tradition*; in: Le Muséon 82 (1969) 173 ff.

Kister, M.J., M. Plessner: *Notes on Caskel's Ǧamharat an-nasab*; in: Oriens 25–26 (1976) 48ff.

Kitāb Ibn Sallām. Eine ibāḍitisch-maġribinische Geschichte des islams aus dem 3./9. Jahrhundert, ed. Werner Schwartz and Şaiḫ Sālim b. Yaʿqūb. Wiesbaden 1986. (BI 33).

Kitāb al-Yāqūt, see Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Naubakht.

Kiyā al-Harrāsī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *Uṣūl ad-dīn*. Hs. Cairo, Dār al-kutub, ʿilm al-kalām 290.

Klausner, J.: *Die messianischen Vorstellungen des jüdischen Volkes im Zeitalter der Tannaiten*. Berlin 1904.

Klein-Franke, F.: *Al-Kindī's "On Definitions and Descriptions of Things"*; in: Le Muséon 95 (1982) 191 ff.

Klemm, V.: *Die vier sufarā des Zwölften Imam. Zur formativen Periode der Zwölfershīʿa*; in: WO 15 (1984) 126 ff.

Klijn, A.K.F., Reinink, G.J.: *Patristic evidence for Jewish-Christian sects*. Leiden 1973. (Novum Testamentum. Supplement 36).

Klima, O.: *Beiträge zur Geschichte des Mazdakismus*. Prague 1977.

Klima, O.: *Mazdak. Geschichte einer sozialen Bewegung im sassanidischen Persien*. New York 1979.

Klima, O.: *Ash-Shahrastānī, Kitāb al-milal wa'n-niḥal, ed. Cureton S. 193, Z. 1–3*; in: *Studien zum Menschenbild in Gnosis und Manichäismus*, ed. P. Nagel. Halle 1979. 191 ff.

Klimkeit, H.-J.: *Buddhistische Übernahmen im iranischen und türkischen Manichäismus*; in: *Synkretismus in den Religionen Zentralasiens*, ed. W. Heißig and H.J. Klimkeit. Wiesbaden 1987. 58 ff.

Klingmüller, E.: *Agoranomos und Muḥtasib. Zum Funkitonswandel eines Amtes in islamischer Zeit*; in: Festschrift Seidl 88 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kmosko, M.: *Das Rätsel des Pseudo-Methodius*; in: Byzantion 6 (1931) 273 ff.

Knauth, W., Nadjmabadi, S.: *Das all-iranische Fürstenideal von Xenophon bis Ferdousi, nach den antiken und einheimischen Quellen dargestellt*. Wiesbaden 1975.

Koch, K.: *Was ist Formgeschichte? Neue Wege der Bibelexegese*. Neukirchen 1964.

Köbert, R.: *Das Gottesepitheton aṣ-ṣamad in Sure 112,2*; in: Orientalia 30 (1961) 204 f.

Köbert, R.: *Eine von Kor 15,27 f beeinflußte talbiya*; in: Biblica 35 (1954) 405 f.

Köbert, R.: *Zur Ansicht des frühen Islam über das Mönchtum* (*rahbānīya*); in: Orientalia 42 (1973) 520 ff.

Köbert, R.: *Zur Bedeutung der drei letzten Worte von Sure 22, 30/31*; in: Orientalia 35 (1966) 28 ff.

Köbert, R.: *Zur Ḥunain-Biographie des Ibn abī Uṣaibia*; in: Orientalia 43 (1974) 414ff.

Köbert, R.: *Zur Lebre des Tafsīr über den bösen Blick*; in: Der Islam 28 (1948) 111 ff.

Koehler, L. and Baumgartner, W.: *Lexicon in Veteris Testamenti Libros*. Leiden 1953.

Königliche Museen zu Berlin. Katalog der orientalischen Münzen, 1. Berlin 1898.

Kogan, B.S.: *Averroes and the Metaphysics of Causation*. Albany 1985.

Kohlberg, E.: *Barāa in Shīʾī Doctrine*; in: JSAI 77 (1986) 139 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *A medieval Muslim scholar at work, Ibn Ṭāwūs and his library*. Leiden, New York, Cologne 1992.

Kohlberg, E.: *Muwāfāt Doctrines in Muslim Theology*; in: SI 57 (1983) 47 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *Non-Imāmī Muslims in imāmī fiqh*; in: JSAI 6 (1985) 99 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *The Position of the Walad Zinā in Imāmī Shīʾism*; in: BSOAS 48 (1985) 237 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *Some Imāmī Shīʾī Views on the Ṣaḥāba*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 143 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *Some Imāmī Shīʾī Views on Taqiyya*; in: JAOS 95 (1975) 395 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *Some Notes on the Imāmite Attitude to the Qurʾān*; in: Festschrift Walzer 209ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *Some Shīʾī views of the antediluvian world*; in: SI 52 (1980) 41 ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *The Term Muḥaddath in Twelver Shīʾism*; in: Festschrift Baneth 39ff.

Kohlberg, E.: *The Term "Rāfida" in Imāmī Shīʾī Usage*; in: JAOS 99 (1979) 677 ff.

Konstan, D.: *Ancient Atomism and its Heritage. Minimal Parts*; in: Ancient Philosophy 2 (1982) 60 ff.

Koovackal, G.: *Development of Theology among Mäppila Muslims*; in: *Islam in India*, ed. Christian W. Troll. Delhi 1982. Vol. 1 64 ff.

Kopf, L.: *Religious Influences on Medieval Arabic Philology*; in: SI 5 (1956) 33 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kopf, L.: *Studies in Arabic and Hebrew Lexicography*, ed. M.H. Goshen-Gottstein. Jerusalem 1976.

Koran, see Bell; Berque; Khoury; Paret.

Kornrumpf, J.: *Untersuchungen zum Bild Alis und des frühen Islams bei den Schiiten* (*nach dem Nahǧ al-Balāġa des Šarīf ar-Raḍī*); in: Der Islam 45 (1969) 261 ff.

Kosegarten, J.G.L.: *The Hudsailian Poems*, edited and translated into English by – , London 1854.

Koshelenko, G.A.: *Aristotel'i Aleksandir*; in: Vestnik drevnej istorii 1974, Book 1: 22ff.

Kouloughli, D.E.: *A propos de lafz et ma'nā*; in: BEO 35 (1983) 40ff.

Kračkovskij, I. Ju.: *Fragment indijskoj retoriki v arabskoj peredače*; in: Vostočnije Zapiski 1 (1927) 26ff. (reprinted in: Izbrannye sočinenija, II: Moscow/ Leningrad 1956, 309ff.).

Kračkovskij, I. Ju.: *Mutazilitskij traktat' VIII veka o literaturnom tworčestve*; in: Izvestiya Rossiiskoi Akademii Nauk, 6. Ser. 13 (1919) 441 ff. (reprinted in: *Izbrannye sočinenija* II 221 ff.).

Krämer, H.J.: *Platonismus und hellenistische Philosophie* Berlin, New York 1971.

Krämer, H.J.: *Der Ursprung der Geistmetaphysik*. Amsterdam 1967[2].

Kraemer, J.L.: *Apostates, Rebels and Brigands*; in: IOS 10 (1980) 34 ff.

Kraemer, J.L.: *Heresy versus the State in Medieval Islam*; in: Festschrift Nemoy 167 ff.

Kraemer, J.L.: *Philosophy in the Renaissance of Islam. Abū Sulaymān al-Sijistānī and his circle*. Leiden 1986.

Krafft, F.: *Dynamische und statische Betrachtungsweise in der antiken Mechanik*. Wiesbaden 1970.

Kranz, W.: *Die älteste Farbenlehre der Griechen*; in: Hermes 47 (1912) 126 ff.

Kraus, P.: *Beiträge zur islamischen Ketzergeschichte. Das "Kitāb az-Zumurrud" des Ibn ar-Rāwandī*; in: RSO 14 (1934) 93 ff. and 335 ff.

Kraus, P.: *Jābir ibn Ḥayyān. Contribution à l'histoire des idées scientifiques dans l'Islam*, 1–2. Cairo 1942–43.

Kraus, P.: *Zu Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ*; in: RSO 14 (1934) 1 ff.

Kraus, P.: *Rhaziana* I–II; in: Orientalia 4 (1935) 300 ff., 5 (1936) 35 ff. and 358 ff.

Kraus, P.: *-Shuʿūbiyya al-Āzādmardiyya*; in: ath-Thaqāfa (Cairo) 5/224 (1943) 12ff.

Krawulsky, D.: *-ʿArab wa-Īrān. Dirāsāt fī t-taʾrīkh wal-adab*. Beirut 1413/1993.

Krawulsky, D.: *Iran – Das Reich der īlḫāne. Eine topographisch-historische Studie*. Wiesbaden 1978.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Krawulsky, D.: *Untersuchungen zur shīʿitischen Tradition von Baihaq. Ein Beitrag zur Frage der Verbreitung der Šīʿa in Persien*; in: Festschrift ʿAbbās 293ff.

von Kremer, A.: *Culturgeschichtliche Streifzüge auf dem Gebiete des Islams*. Leipzig 1873.

Kristeller, P.O.: *Die Ideen als Gedanken der menschlichen und göttlichen Vernunft*. Heidelberg 1989. (SB Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften nr. 2).

Krüger, H.: *Fetwā und Siyar. Zur international-rechtlichen Gutachterpraxis des osmanischen Şeyh ül-Islam vom 17.–19. Jh. unter besonderer Berücksichtigung des "Behcet ül-Fetava"*. Wiesbaden 1978.

Krüger, P.: *Das syrisch-monophysitische Mönchtum im Ṭūr-ʿAb(h)dīn*. Diss. Münster 1937.

Krüger, P.: *Das syrisch-monophysitische Mönchtum im Ṭūr-ʿAb(h)dīn. Von seinen Anfängen bis zur Mitte des 12. Jahrhunderts*; in: OCP 4 (1938) 5 ff.

Kruk, R.: *A Frothy Bubble. Spontaneous generation in the Medieval Islamic tradition*; in JSS 35 (1990) 265 ff.

Kruk, R.: *Some Late Medieval Zoological Texts and their Sources*; in: Actas del XII Congreso de la Unión Europea de Arabistas e Islamólogos Málaga 1984. Madrid 1986. 423 ff.

Kruse, H.: *Die "mythologischen Irrtümer" Bar-Daisans*; in: OC 71 (1987) 24 ff.

Kubiak, W.B.: *Al-Fusṭāṭ. Its Foundation and Early Urban Development*. Warsaw 1982, Cairo 1987[2].

-Kudamī, Abū Saʿīd: *-Istiqāma*. ʿUmān, Wizārat at-Turāth 1405/1985.

Kühn, W.: *Die Rehabilitierung der Sprache durch den arabischen Philologen as-Sīrāfī*; in: *Sprachphilosophie in Antike und Mittelalter. Bochumer Kolloquium, 2.–4. Juni 1982*, ed. B. Mojsisch. Bochum 1986. 301 ff.

Künstlinger, D.: *Sure 95*; in: OLZ 39 (1936) 1 ff.

Kürzinger, J.: Συμμόρφους τῆς εἰόνος τοῦ υἱοῦ αὐτοῦ (*Röm 8, 9*); in: *Der Mensch als Bild Gottes*. Ed. L. Scheffczyk. Darmstadt 1969. 69 ff.

Kuhn, P.: *Bat qol, die Offenbarungsstimme in der rabbinischen Literatur*. Regensburg 1989.

Kuhn, P.: *Gottes Trauer und Klage in der rabbinischen Überlieferung*. Leiden 1978.

-Kulīhī, Muḥammad b. Yaʿqūb: *-Kāfī*, ed. ʿAlī Akbar al-Ghifārī, 1–8. Tehran 1381.

-Kumayt b. Zayd al-Asadī: *Die Hāshimīyāt des Kumait*, ed. J. Horovitz. Leiden 1904.

Kunitzsch, P.: *Der Sternhimmel in den "Dichterischen Vergleichen der Andalus-Araber"*; in: ZDMG 128 (1978) 238 ff.

Kurd ʿAlī, Muḥammad Farīd: *Rasā'il al-bulaghā*. Cairo 1374/1954.

Kurd ʿAlī, Muḥammad Farīd: *Umarā al-bayān*. Beirut 1388/1969[2].

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kuthayyir ʿAzza: *Dīwān*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Beirut 1391/1970.

Kutluay, Y., Doğan, L.: *Hasan Basrının kader hakkında Halife Abdülmelik b. Mervan'a mektubu*; in: *Ankara Üniversitesi İlahiyat Fakültesi Dergisi* 3/3–4 (1954) 75 ff.

-Kutubī, Muḥammad b. Shākir: *Fawāt al-wafayāt*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–2. Cairo 1951. – ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās, 1–4. Beirut 1973–74.

-Kutubī, Muḥammad b. Shākir: ʿUyūn at-tawārīḫ, Vol. 12, ed. Faiṣal ash-Shamir and Nabīla ʿAbdalmunʿim Dāwūd. Baghdad 1977.

Kyrieleis, H.: *Throne und Klinen. Studien zur Formgeschichte orientalischer und griechischer Sitz- und Liegemöbel vorhellenistischer Zeit*. Berlin 1969.

-Lablī, Aḥmad b. Yūsuf: *Fihrist*, ed. Y.Y. ʿAyyāsh und ʿA.ʿA. Abū Zayna. Beirut 1408/1988.

Lagarde, M.: *De l'ambigüité* (*mutashābih*) *dans le Coran. Tentatives d'explication des exégètes musulmans*; in: Quaderni di Studi Arabi 3 (1985) 43 ff.

-Lahjī, Musallam b. Muḥammad: *Sīrat al-imām Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā an-Nāṣir li-dīn Allāh, muntazaʿa min Kitāb Aḫbār az-Zaidīya min ahl al-bait wa-shīʿatihim bil-Yaman*, ed. Wilferd Madeung. Exeter 1990. (Oxford Oriental Institute Monographs 10).

Laks, A.: *Minima und noematische Geschwindigkeit. Bemerkungen zur Kommensurabilität der Argumentation bei Aristoteles und Epikur*; in: *Zeit, Bewegung, Handlung*, ed. E. Rudolph. Stuttgart 1988. 129 ff.

-Lālakā'ī, Hibatallāh b. al-Ḥasan: *Sharḥ uṣūl iʿtiqād ahl as-sunna*, ed. Aḥmad Saʿd Hamdān. Riyadh 1405/1985–1409/1988².

Lambton, A.K.S.: *State and Government in Medieval Islam. An introduction to the study of Islamic political theory: The jurists*. Oxford 1981.

Lammens, H.: *L'Arabie occidentale avant l'Hégire*. Beirut 1928.

Lammens, H.: *La cité arabe de Ṭā'if*; in: MUSJ 8 (1922) 115 ff.

Lammens, H.: *Etudes sur le siècle des Omayyades*. Beirut 1930.

Lammens, H.: *Fāṭima et les filles de Mahomet. Notes critiques pour l'étude de la sīra*. Rome 1912.

Lammens, H.: *Le "triumvirat" Abou Bakr, ʿOmar et Abou ʿObaida*; in: MUSJ (= MFOB) 4 (1910) 113 ff.

Lampe, G.W.H.: *A Patristic Greek Lexicon*. Oxford 1961.

Landau-Tasseron, E.: *Asad from Jāhiliyya to Islam*; in: JSAI 6 (1985) 1 ff.

Landolt, H.: *Ghazālī and "Religionswissenschaft"*; in: AS 45 (1991) 19 ff.

Lane, E.W.: *An Arabic-English Lexicon*. Book I, Part 1–8. London 1863–93.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Lane-Pool, St.: *The coins of the Eastern Khaleefehs in the British Museum*. Ed. Reginald Stuart Poole. London 1875. (Catalogue of Oriental Coins in the British Museum 1).

Lang, C.: *Muʿtaḍid als Prinz und Regent, ein historisches Heldengedicht von Ibn el-Muʿtazz*; in: ZDMG 40 (1886) 563 ff. and 41 (1887) 232 ff.

Laoust H.: *La critique du sunnisme dans la doctrine d'al-Hillī*; in: REI 34 (1966) 35 ff.

Laoust H.: *Le ḥanbalisme sous le califat de Bagdad* (*241/855–656/1258*); in: REI 27 (1959) 67ff.

Laoust H.: *La pensée et l'action politiques d'al-Māwardī* (*364–450/974–1058*); in: REI 36 (1968) 11 ff.

Laoust H.: *La politique de Ġazālī*. Paris 1970. (Bibliothèque d'études islamiques 1).

Laoust H.: *Les premières professions de foi ḥanbalites*; in: Festschrift Massignon III 7 ff.

Laoust H.: *La profession de foi d'Ibn Baṭṭa*. Damascus 1958.

Laoust H.: *Le rôle de ʿAlī dans la Sīra chiite*; in: REI 30 (1962) 7 ff.

Laoust H.: *Les Schismes dans l'Islam*. Paris 1965.

Lapidus, I.M.: *Arab Settlement and Economie Development of Iraq and Iran in the Age of the Umayyad and Early Abbasid Caliphs*; in: Islamic Middle East Studies in Economic and Social History. Ed. A.L. Udovitch. Princeton 1981. 177 ff.

Lapidus, I.M.: *The conversion of Egypt to Islam*; in: IOS 2 (1972) 248 ff.

Lapidus, I.M.: *A History of Islamic Societies*. Cambridge 1988.

Lapidus, I.M.: *Muslim Cities in the Later Middle Ages*. Cambridge (Mass.) 1967.

Lapidus, I.M.: *The separation of state and religion in the development of early Islamic society*; in: IJMES 6 (1975) 363 ff.

Laroui, A.: *L'Idéologie arabe contemporaine*. Paris 1967.

Lassner, J.: *Did the Caliph Abū Jaʿfar al-Manṣūr murder his uncle ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlī and other problems within the ruling house of the ʿAbbāsids*; in: Festschrift Wiet 69 ff.

Lassner, J.: *Islamic Revolution and Historical Memory. An Inquiry into the Art of ʿAbbāsid Apologetics*. New Haven 1986.

Lassner, J.: *Propaganda in early Islam. The ʿAbbāsids in the post-revolutionary age*; in: IOS 10 (1980) 74 ff.

Lassner, J.: *Provincial administration under the early ʿAbbāsids. Abū Jaʿfar al-Manṣūr and the Governors of the Ḥaramayn*; in: SI 49 (1979) 39 ff.

Lassner, J.: *The Shaping of ʿAbbāsid Rule*. Princeton 1980.

Lasswitz, K.: *Geschichte der Atomistik*, 1–2. Hamburg/Leipzig 1890.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Latham, J.D.: *The Archers of the Middle East. The Turco-Iranian Background*; in: Iran 8 (1970) 97 ff.

Latham, J.D. and Paterson, W. E.: *Saracen Archery. An English version and exposition of a Mameluke work on archery* (*ca. A.D. 1368*). London 1970.

Lauffray, J.: *Beyrouth. Archéologie et histoire, époques gréco-romaines. 1: Période hellénistique et Haut-Empire romain*; in: *Aufstieg und Niedergang der römischen Welt. Geschichte und Kultur Roms im Spiegel der neueren Forschung*, Vol. II 8, ed. H. Temporini and W. Haase. Berlin, New York 1978. 135 ff.

Launois, A.: *Sur quelques aspects de la monnaie musulmane*; in: Festschrift Wiet 121 ff.

Laurent, J.C.M.: *Peregrinatores medii aevi quatuor*. Leipzig 1864.

Lavie, S.: *The Poetics of Military Occupation. Mzeina allegories of Bedouin identity under Israeli and Egyptian Rule*. Berkeley 1990.

Lawrence, B.: *Shahrastānī on the Indian Religions*, Den Haag, Paris 1976.

Lazarus-Yafeh, H.: *Interwined Worlds. Medieval Islam and Bible criticism*. Princeton 1992.

Lazarus-Yafeh, H.: *The sanctity of Jerusalem in Islam*; in: *Jerusalem*, ed. J. Oesterreicher and A. Sinai. New York 1974. 211 ff.

Lazarus-Yafeh, H.: *Some Religious Aspects of Islam. A collection of articles*. Leiden 1981.

Lazarus-Yafeh, H.: *Studies in al-Ghazzālī*. Jerusalem 1975.

Leander, P.: *Aus Abū ʿAbdallāh az-Zubair bin Abī Bakr Bakkās Muwaffaqīyāt*; in: MO 10 (1916) 81 ff.

Lech, K.: *Geschichte des islamischen Kultus. Rechtshistorische und ḥadīṯ-kritische Untersuchungen zur Entwicklung und Systematik der ʿIbādāt*. 1: *Das ramaḍān-Fasten*. Wiesbaden 1979.

Lecomte, G.: *La descendance d'Ibn Qutayba en Egypte*; in: Festschrift Lévi-Provençal 165 ff.

Lecomte, G.: *L'Introduction du Kitāb adab al-kātib d'Ibn Qutayba*; in: Festschrift Massignon III 45 ff.

Lecomte, G.: *Muḥammad b. al-Jahm al-Barmakī, gouverneur philosophe, jugé par Ibn Qutayba*; in: Arabica 5/3 (1958) 263 ff.

Lecomte, G.: *Le problème d'Abū ʿUbayd. Réflexions sur les "erreurs" que lui attribue Ibn Qutayba*; in: Arabica 12 (1965) 140 ff.

Lecomte, G.: *Le Traité des divergences du ḥadīṯ d'Ibn Qutayba* (*mort en 276/889*). Damascus 1962.

Lecomte, G.: *Sufyān al-Ṯawrī. Quelques remarques sur le personnage et son œuvre*; in: BEO 30 (1978) 51 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Leder, St.: *The Attitude of the Jews and Their Role Towards the Arab-Islamic Conquest of Bilād al-Shām*; in: Proceedings Bilād al-Shām IV$_2$, Vol. 1. 175 ff.

Leder, St.: *Ibn al-Ǧauzī und seine Kompilation wider die Leidenschaft. Der Traditionalist in gelehrter Überlieferung und originärer Lehre*. Beirut 1984. (BTS 32).

Leder, St.: *Das Korpus al-Haiṯam Ibn-ʿAdī (st. 207/822). Herkunft, Überlieferung, Gestalt früber Texte der aḫbār-Literatur*. Frankfurt 1991. (Frankfurter Wissenschaftliche Beiträge: Kulturwissenschaftliche Reihe 20).

Leemhuis, F.: *A Koranic Contest Poem in Sūrat aṣ-Ṣāffāt?*; in: *Dispute Poems and Dialogues in the Ancient and Mediaeval Near East: Forms and Types of Literary Debates in Semitic and Related Literatures*, ed. G.J. Reinink, H.L.J. Vanstiphout. Louvain 1991. 165 ff.

Leemhuis, F.: *Ms. 1075 tafsīr of the Cairene Dār al-Kutub and Muǧāhid's Tafsīr*; in: Proceedings of the Ninth Congress of the Union Européenne Des Arabisants Et Islamisants: Amsterdam, 1st to 7th September 1978. Leiden 1981. 169 ff.

Leemhuis, F.: *Origins and Early Development of the tafsīr Tradition*; in: *Approaches to the History of the Interpretation of the Qur'ān*, ed. A. Rippin. Oxford 1988. 13 ff.

Le Goff, J.: *La naissance du purgatoire*. Paris 1981.

Leipoldt, J.: *Die Frühgeschichte der Lebre von der göttlichen Eingebung*; in: Zeitschrift für die Neutestamentliche Wissenschaft und die Kunde der älteren Kirche 44 (1952–3) 118 ff.

Leipoldt, J., Morenz, S.: *Heilige Schriften. Betrachtungen zur Religionsgeschichte der antiken Mittelmeerwelt*. Leipzig 1953.

Leisten, Th.: *Architektur für Tote. Formen und Probleme des Grabbaus in den Kernländern des Islam zwischen 3./9. Jh. und 6./12. Jh*. Berlin 1997.

Leo Africanus: *Descrittione dell'Africa = Beschreibung Afrikas*, translated into German by K. Schubarth-Engelschall. Leipzig 1984.

Lesky, A.: *Göttliche und menschliche Motivation im homerischen Epos*. Heidelberg 1961 (SB Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-historische Klasse 1961, 4).

Le Strange, G.: *Baghdad during the Abbasid caliphate*. Oxford 1924.

Le Strange, G.: *The Lands of the Eastern Caliphate*. Cambridge 1905.

Lethielleux, J.: *-Ouargla cité saharienne, des origines au début du XXe siècle*. Paris 1984.

Lettinck, P.: *Aristotle's Physics and its Reception in the Arabic World*. Leiden 1994.

Lettre d'Aristote à Alexandre sur la politique envers les cités, see Aristotle.

Leuze, R.: *Christentum und Islam*. Tübingen 1994.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Levey, M.: *Chemical Notions of an Early Ninth Century Christian Encyclopedist*; in: Chymia 11 (1966) 29 ff.

Levey, M.: *Studies in the Development of Atomic Theory*; in: Chymia 7 (1961) 40 ff.

Levi Della Vida, G.: *Un'antica opera sconosciuta di controversia shī'ita*; in: AIUON 14 (1964) 233 ff.

Levi Della Vida, G.: *Elenco dei manoscritti arabi islamici della Biblioteca Vaticana*. Vatican City 1935. (Studi e Testi 67).

Levi Della Vida, G.: *Fantasmi ritrovati*. Venice 1966.

Lévi-Provençal, E.: *L'Espagne musulmane au 10. siècle. Institutions et vie sociale*. Paris 1932.

Lévi-Provençal, E.: *Histoire de l'Espagne musulmane*, 1–3. Paris, Leiden 1950[2].

Lévi-Provençal, E.: *Islam d'Occident. Etudes d'histoire médiévale*. Paris 1948. (Islam d'hier et d'aujourd'hui 7).

Levy, J.: *Neuhebräisches und chaldäisches Wörterbuch über die Talmudim und Midraschim*, 1–4. Leipzig 1876–89.

Levy, R.: *A Baghdad Chronicle*. Philadelphia 1977[2]. (Studies in Islamic History nr. 17).

Levtzion, N.: *Conversion to Islam in Syria and Palestine and the survival of Christian communities*; in: *Conversion and Continuity*, ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 19190. 289 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Une chronique ibāḍite: 'Kitāb as-Sija' d'Aš-Šammāḫī, avec quelques remarques sur l'origine et l'histoire de sa famille*; in: REI 8 (1934) 59 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Les historiens, biographes et traditionnistes ibāḍites-wahbites de l'Afrique du Nord du VIIIe au XVIe siècle*; in: FO 3 (1961) 1 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Les Ibāḍites dans l'Arabie du Sud au moyen âge*; in: FO 1 (1959) 3 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *The Ibāḍites in Arabia and Africa*; in: Cahiers d'Histoire Mondiale 13 (1971) 51 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Notice sur la chronique ibāḍite d'ad-Darǧīnī*; in: RO 11 (1935) 146 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Les premiers commerçants arabes en Chine*; in: RO 9 (1935) 173 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Les subdivisions de l'Ibāḍiyya*; in: SI 9 (1958) 71 ff.

Lewicki, T.: *Un témoignage arabe inconnu sur les Slaves de l'an 720*; in: FO 4 (1962) 319 ff.

Lewin, B.: *Djāḥiẓ's Book of Animals*; in: Lychnos : Annual of the Swedish History of Science Society 1952, 210 ff.

Lewin, B.: *Job d'Edesse et son Livre des Trésors*; in: Orientalia Suecana 6 (1957) 21 ff.

Lewinstein, K.: *Making and unmaking a sect. The heresiographers and the Ṣufriyya*; in: SI 76 (1992) 75 ff.

Lewis, B.: *An Apocalyptic Vision of Islamic History*; in: BSOAS 13 (1949–51) 308 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Lewis, B.: *Hukumet and Devlet*; in: Belleten 46 (1982) 414 ff.

Lewis, B.: *Some Observations on the significance of Heresy in the History of Islam*; in: SI 1 (1953) 43 ff.

Lewis, B.: *The Origins of Ismāʿīlism*. London 1940.

Lewis, B.: *Poems from the Arabic*; in: Festschrift Gabrieli (II) 443 ff.

Lewis, B.: *The Political Language of Islam*. Chicago 1988.

Lewis, B.: *The Regnal Titles of the first Abbasid Caliphs*; in: Zakir Husain Presentation Volume. New Delhi 1968, 13 ff.

Lewis, B.: *Studies in Classical and Ottoman Islam*. London 1976. (Variorum Reprints).

Lexikon für Theologie und Kirche, ed. J. Höfer and K. Rahner, 1–11. Freiburg 1957–1967.

Liber Scalae Machometi, see Cerulli.

Liddell, H.G., Scott, R.: *A Greek English Lexicon*, ed. H.J. Jones. Oxford 1968[9].

Liede, A.: *Dichtung als Spiel. Studien zur Unsinnspoeste an den Grenzen der Sprache*. Berlin 1963.

Lieu, Samuel N.C.: *Manichaeism in the later Roman Empire and Medieval China. A historical survey*. Manchester 1985.

Lindberg, D.C.: *Auge und Licht im Mittelalter. Die Entwicklung der Optik von Alkindi bis Kepler*. Frankfurt 1987.

Lio Ts'un-yan: *Traces of Zoroastrian and Manichean Activities in Pre-T'ang China*; in: *Selected Papers from the Hall of the Harmonious Wind*. Leiden 1976.

Lippert, J.: *De epistula pseudo-aristotelica commentatio*. Diss. Halle 1891.

Lisān al-ʿArab, see Ibn Manẓūr.

Littmann, E.: *Aḥmed il-Bedawī. Ein Lied auf den ägyptischen Nationalheiligen*. Mainz 1950.

Livre des Ruses, see Khawam.

Lloyd, A.C.: *Neoplatonic logic and Aristotelian logic*; in: Phronesis 1 (1955–56) 58 ff. and 146 ff.

Lloyd, G.E.R.: *Experiment in Early Greek Philosophy and Medicine*; in: *Proceedings of the Cambridge Philological Society* 190 (1964) 50 ff.

Lloyd, G.E.R.: *Magic, Reason, and Experience. Studies in the Origin and Development of Greek Science*. Cambridge 1979.

Lloyd, S., Brice, W.: *Harrān*; in: Anatolian Studies 1 (1951) 77 ff.

Löfgren, O., Traini, R.: *Catalogue of the Arabic manuscripts in the Biblioteca Ambrosiana*, 1–2. Vicenza 1975–1981.

Löschner, H.: *Die dogmatischen Grundlagen des shīʿitischen Rechts*. Erlangen 1971. (Erlanger Juristische Abhandlungen 9).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Löw, I.: *Die Flora der Juden*, 1–4. Vienna/Leipzig 1924–34. (Veröffentlichungen der Alexander Kohut Memorial Foundation II–IV, VI).

Logic in classical Islamic culture, ed. G.E. von Grunebaum. Wiesbaden 1976.

Lohmann, Th.: *Sure 96 und die Berufung Muhammeds*; in: MIO 14 (1968) 249 ff. and 416 ff

Lokotsch, K.: *Etymologisches Wörterbuch der europäischen* (*germanischen, romanischen und slavischen*) *Wörter orientalischen Ursprungs*. Heidelberg 1927.

Lolos, A.: *Die Apokalypse des Ps. Methodius*. Meisenheim 1976.

Lombard, M.: *L'Islam dans sa première grandeur*. Paris 1971.

Long, A.A.: *Hellenistic Philosophy. Stoics, Epicureans, Sceptics*. London 1974.

van Loopik, M.: *The Ways of the Sages and the Way of the World*. Tübingen 1991. (Texte und Studien zum Antiken Judentum 26).

L'Orange, G.P.: *Studies on the Iconography of Cosmic Kingship in the ancient world*. Oslo 1953.

Lory, P.: *Alchimie et mystique en terre d'islam*. Lagrasse 1989.

Lory, P.: *Les commentaires ésotériques du Coran d'après ʿAbd-al-Razzāq al-Qāshānī*. Paris 1980[1], Paris 1990[2].

Lossky, V.: *The mystical theology of the Eastern Church*. London 1957.

Loth, O.: *Al-Kindī als Astrolog*; in: Festschrift Fleischer 263 ff.

Loucel, H.: *L'origine du langage d'après les grammairiens arabes*; in: Arabica 11/1964/57ff. u. 151 ff.

Luciani, see Juwaynī, *-Irshād*, and Sanūsī, *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima*.

Lüling, G.: *Über den Ur-Qur'ān*. Erlangen 1974.

Lüling, G.: *Wiederentdeckung des Propheten Muḥammad. Eine Kritik am christlichen Abendland*. Erlangen 1981.

Luhmann, N.: *Funktion der Religion*. Frankfurt 1982.

Lukrez: *De rerum natura libri sex*, edited and commented on by C. Bailey. Oxford 1898.

Luria, S.: *Die Infinitesimaltheorie der antiken Atomisten*; in: Quellen und Studien zur Geschichte der Mathematik, B, 13 (1933) 106 ff.

Luttikhuizen, G.P.: *The Revelation of Elchasai: Investigations into the evidence for a Mesopotamian Jewish apocalypse of the 2. century and its reception by Judeo-Christian propagandists*. Tübingen 1985.

-Maʿarrī, Abu l-ʿAla': *Luzūm mā lā yalzam*, ed. ʿAzīz Zand, 1–2. Cairo 1891–5. – 1–2. Beirut 1381/1961.

-Maʿarrī, Abu l-ʿAla': *Rasā'il*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās, 1. Beirut 1402/1982.

-Maʿarrī, Abu l-ʿAla': *Risālat al-Ghufrān*, ed. ʿĀ'isha ʿAbdarraḥmān "Bint ash-Shāṭi". Cairo 1950.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Maʿarrī, Abu l-ʿAlaʾ: *Risālat aṣ-Ṣāhil wash-shāḥij*, ed. ʿĀʾisha ʿAbdarraḥmān "Bint ash-Shāṭi". Cairo 1975.

Macdonald, D.B.: *Continuous Recreation and Atomic Time in Muslim Scholastic Theology*; in: Isis 9 (1927) 326 ff.

Macdonald, D.B.: *Development of Muslim Theology, Jurisprudence and Constitutional Theory*. New York 1903.

Macdonald, D.B.: *The Development of the Idea of Spirit in Islam*; in: AO 9 (1931) 307 ff.

Macdonald, J.: *Islamic Eschatology*. III: *The Twilight of the Dead*; in: IS 4 (1965) 55 ff. – IV: *The Preliminaries to the Resurrection and the Judgment*; in: IS 4 (1965) 137ff.

Mach, R.: *Der Zaddik in Talmud und Midrasch*. Leiden 1957.

Mach, R. and Marks, J.H.: *The Head upon the Knees. A Note to Kings 18:42*; in: Festschrift Hitti 68 ff.

Mackensen, R.S.: *Moslem libraries and sectarian propaganda*; in: AJSL 51 (1934–5) 83 ff.

MacKenzie, D.N.: *A concise Pahlavi dictionary*. London 1971.

MacLean, D.N.: *Religion and Society in Arab Sind*. Leiden 1988.

Madʾaj M. al-Madʾaj, ʿAbd al-Muḥsin: *The Yemen in early Islam, 9–233/630–847. A political History*. London 1988. (Durham Middle East Monographs 39).

Madelung, W.: *ʿAbd Allāh b. al-Zubair and the Mahdī*; in: JNES 40 (1981) 291 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq über die Bardesaniten, Marcioniten und Kantäer*; in: Festschrift Spuler 210 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Abū Yaʿqūb as-Sijistānī and metempsychosis*; in: Festschrift Yarshater 131 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Apocalyptic Prophecies in Ḥimṣ in the Umayyad Age*; in: JSS 31 (1986) 141 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Arabic Texts concerning the History of the Zaydī Imams of Ṭabaristān, Daylamān and Gīlān*. (Beiruter Texte und Studien. Bd. 28.) Wiesbaden 1987.

Madelung, W.: *Aspects of Ismaʿīlī Theology. The Prophetic Chain and the Good beyond Being*; in: Ismāʿīlī Contributions to Islamic Culture, ed. S.H. Nasr. Tehran 1977. 51 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Ash-Shabrastānīs Streitschrift gegen Avicenna und ihre Widerlegung durch Naṣīr ad-Dīn Ṭūsī*; in: Akten des VII. Kongresses für Arabistik und Islamwissenschaft Göttingen 15. bis 22. August 1974, ed. A. Dietrich. Göttingen 1976. 250 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Bemerkungen zur imāmitischen Firaq-Literatur*; in: Der Islam 43 (1967) 37 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Madelung, W.: *The early Murji'a in Khurāsān and Transoxania and the spread of Ḥanafism*; in: Der Islam 5 (1982) 32 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Early Sunni doctrine concerning faith as reflected in the Kitāb al-Īmān of Abu ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām (d. 224/839)*; in: SI 32 (1970) 233 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Fāṭimiden und Bahrainqarmaṭen*; in: Der Islam 34 (1959) 34ff.

Madelung, W.: *Frühe muʿtazilitische Häresiographie: das Kitāb al-Uṣūl des Jaʿfar b. Harb?*; in: Der Islam 57 (1980) 220 ff.

Madelung, W.: *"Has the Hijra come to an end"*; in: REI 54 (1986) 225 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Hāshimiyyāt of al-Kumayt and Hāshimī Shīʿism*; in: SI 70 (1989) 5ff.

Madelung, W.: *Der Imam al-Qasim ibn Ibrahim und die Glaubenslehre der Zaiditen*. Berlin 1965.

Madelung, W.: *Imam al-Qāsim ibn lbrābīm and Muʿtazilism*; in: Feṣtschrift Löfgren 39ff.

Madelung, W.: *Imāmism and Muʿtazilite Theology*; in: *Le Shîʿisme Imāmite*. Paris 1970. 13 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Late Muʿtazila and Determinism. The Philosophers' Trap*; in: Yād-Nāma. In memoria di A. Bausani 1. Rome 1991. 245 ff.

Madelung, W.: *A Muṭarrifī Manuscript*; in: Proceedings of the VIth Congress of Arabic and Islamic Studies, Visby 13–16 August, Stockholm 17–19 August, 1972. Ed. Frithiof Rundgren. Leiden 1975. 75 ff. – Reprinted in: *Religious Schools and Sects in Medieval Islam*, nr. XIX.

Madelung, W.: *New Documents Concerning al-Maʾmūn, al-Faḍl b. Sahl and ʿAlī al-Riḍā;* in: Festschrift ʿAbbās 333 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Origins of the Controversy concerning the Creation of the Koran*; in: Festschrift Pareja 504 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Al-Qāsim ibn Ibrāhīm and Christian Theology*; in: Aram 3 (1991) 35 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Ar-Rāghīb al-lṣfahānī und die Ethik al-Ġazālīs*; in: Festschrift Meier 152 f.

Madelung, W.: *Religious Schools and Sects in Medieval islam*. London 1985. (Variorum Reprints).

Madelung, W.: *Religious Trends in Early Islamic Iran*. Albany 1988.

Madelung, W.: *Shīʿī Attitudes toward Women as Reflected in Fiqh*; in: Society and the Sexes in Medieval Islam, ed. Afaf Lutfi al-Sayyid-Marsot. Malibu 1979. 69 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Shiite and Kharijite Contribution to Pre-Ashʿarite kalām*; in: Islamic Philosophical Theology, ed. Parviz Morewedge. Albany 1979. 120 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Die Shīʾa*; in: GAP II 358 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Madelung, W.: *Some notes on non-Ismaʿīlī Shiism in the Maghrib*; in: SI 44 (1977) 87 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Sources of ismāʿīlī Law*; in: JNES 35 (1976) 29 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Spread of Māturīdism and the Turks*; in: Actas IV Congresso de Estudos Árabes e Islâmicos: Coimbra, Lisboa 1 a 8 de setembro de 1968. Leiden 1971. 109 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Streitschrift des Zaiditenimams Aḥmad an-Nāṣir. Wider die ibāḍitische Prādestinationslehre*. Wiesbaden 1985. (Bibliotheca Islámica 30).

Madelung, W.: *The Sufyānī between Tradition and History*; in: SI 63 (1986) 5 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Theology of al-Zamakhsharī*; in: Actas del XII. Congreso de la U.E.A.I. (Málaga, 1984). Madrid 1986. 485 ff.

Madelung, W.: *A Treatise of the Sharīf al-Murtaḍā on the Legality of Working for the Government* (*Masʾala fī ʾl-ʿAmal maʿaʾl-sulṭān*); in: BSOAS 43 (1980) 18 ff.

Madelung, W.: *The Vigilante Movement of Sahl b. Salāma al-Khurāsānī and the Origins of Ḥanbalism Reconsidered*; in: Festschrift İz I 331 ff.

Madelung, W.: *Zu einigen Werken des Imams Abū Ṭālib an-Nāṭiq bi l-Haqq*; in: Der Islam 63 (1986) 5 ff.

Madkour, I.: *La place d'Al-Fārābī dans l'école philosophique musulmane*. Paris 1934.

-Majdhūb, ʿAbdalʿaziz: *-Ṣirāʿ al-madhhabī bi-Ifrīqiyya*. Tunis 1395/1975.

-Majūsī, Muḥammad Bāqir: *Biḥār al-anwār*, ed. Jawād al-ʿAlawī, Muḥammad Ākhundī *et al.*, 1–110. Tehran 1376/1956–1392/1972.

Majmūʿat ar-Rasāʾil al-Munīriyya, 1–4. Cairo 1346/1927–1348/1929.

(Pseudo)-Maǧrīṭī: *Ġāyat al-ḥakīm. Das Ziel des Weisen*, ed. H. Ritter. Leipzig 1933. – German translation by H. Ritter and M. Plessner under the title: *"Picatrix". Das Ziel des Weisen von Pseudo-Maǧrīṭī*. London 1962.

(Pseudo)-Maǧrīṭī: *-Risāla al-jāmiʿa*, ed. Jamīl Ṣalībā, 1–2. Damascus 1368/1949.

Maḥbūb b. ar-Raḥīl: *Sīra ilā ahl Ḥaḍramawt*; in: *-Siyar wal-jawābāt*, I 308 ff.

Maḥmūd b. ʿAlī al-Ḥimmaṣī ar-Rāzī, Ṣadīdaddīn: *-Munqidh min at-taqlīd*, 1–2. Qum 1412/1992.

Maier, A.: *Die Impetustheorie*; in: *Zwei Grundprobleme der scholastischen Naturphilosophie*. Rome 1951². 113 ff.

Maier, A.: *Die Vorläufer Galileis im 14. Jahrhundert. Studien zur Naturphilosophie der Spätscholastik*. Rome 1949.

Maier, A.: *Das Wesen des Impetus*; in: *Zwischen Philosophie und Mechanik*. Rome 1958. 343 ff.

Maimonides (Mūsā b. Maymūn): *Dalālat al-ḥāʾirīn*, ed. Hüseyin Atay. Ankara 1974. – English translation by M. Friedländer under the title: *Moses Maimonides. The Guide for the Perplexed*. London 1956.² – English translation

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

by S. Pines under the title: *The Guide of the Perplexed*. Chicago 1963. – German translation by A. Weis and J. Maier under the title: *Der Führer der Unschlüssigen*. Hamburg 1972.

Maimonides (Mūsā b. Maymūn) (?): *Fuṣūl min kitāb al-Ḥayawān li-Arisṭū*, edited and translated into English by J.N. Mattock under the title: *Maqāla tashtamilu ʿalā fuṣūl min Kitāb al-Ḥayawān li-Arisṭū*. Cambridge 1966.

Makdisi, G.: *Freedom in Islamic Jurisprudence. Ijtihād, Taqlīd and Academic Freedom*; in: *La notion de liberté au Moyen Age. Islam, Byzance, Occident*. Penn-Paris-Dumbarton Oaks Colloquia IV. Paris 1985. 79 ff.

Makdisi, G.: *The Guilds of Law in Medieval Legal History. An Inquiry into the Origins of the Inns of Court*; in: ZGAIW 1 (1984) 233 ff.

Makdisi, G.: *Ibn ʿAqīl et la résurgence de l'islam traditionaliste au XIe siècle*. Damascus 1963.

Makdisi, G.: *The juridical theology of Shāfiʿī. Origins and significance of Uṣūl al-Fiqh*; in: SI 59 (1984) 5 ff.

Makdisi, G.: *Nouveaux détails sur l'affaire d'Ibn ʿAqīl*; in: Festschrift Massignon III 91 ff.

Makdisi, G.: *Quatre opuscules d'Ibn ʿAqīl sur le Coran*; in: BEO 24 (1971) 55 ff.

Makdisi, G.: *The Rise of Colleges in Islam and the West*. Edinburgh 1981.

Makdisi, G.: *The Rise of Humanism in Classical Islam and The Christian West*. Edinburgh 1990.

Makkī b. Abī Ṭālib al-Qaisī: *-Kashfʿan wujūh al-qirāʿāt as-sabʿ*, ed. Muḥyīddīn Ramaḍān, 1–2. Damascus 1394/1974.

-Makkī, Abū Ṭālib Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Qūt al-qulūb fī muʿāmalat al-maḥbūb wa-waṣf ṭarīq al-murīd ilā maqām at-tawḥīd*, 1–2. Cairo 1310. – German translation by R. Gramlich under the title: *Die Nahrung der Herzen*, 1–4. Stuttgart 1992–95.

Makki, M.A.: *Egipto y los orígenes de la historiografía arábigo-española*; in: RIEIM 5 (1957) 157 ff.

Makki, M.A.: *Ensayo sobre las aportaciones orientales en la España musulmana*. Madrid 1968.

Makovel'skij, A.O.: *Atomistika na bližnem Vostoke*; in: Voprosy filosofii 3 (1957) 112ff.

Makram, ʿAbdalʿāl Sālim ʿAlī: *Tafsīr al-Kashshāf liz-Zamakhsharī*; in: al-Fikr al-islāmī (Beirut) 1/4 (1970) 73 ff.

-Malāḥimī,[6] Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad: *-Fāyq fī l-uṣūl*. Ms. Ṣanʿā, Mutawakkiliyya 53 ʿilm al-kalām.

6 I retain this form of the *shuhra* here, because I have used it from the beginning. "Ibn al-Malāḥimī" would have been better.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Malāḥimī, Maḥmūd b. Muḥammad: *-Muʿtamad fī uṣūl ad-dīn*, ed. M. McDermott and W. Madelung. London 1991.

Malamud, M.: *Sufi Organizations and Structures of Authority in Medieval Nishapur*; in: IJMES 26 (1994) 427 ff.

-Malaṭī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Tanbīh war-radd ʿalā ahl al-ahwā wal-bidʿ*, ed. S. Dedering. Istanbul 1936. (BI 9). – ed. Muḥammad Zāhid al-Kawtharī. Cairo 1388/1968.

Mālik b. Anas, Abū ʿAbdallāh: *-Muwaṭṭaʾ*, ed. Muḥammad Fuʾād ʿAbdalbāqī, 1–2. Cairo 1370/1951.

-Mālikī, Abū Bakr ʿAbdallāh: *Riyāḍ an-nufūs fī ṭabaqāt ʿulamāʾ al-Qayrawān wa-lfrīqiyya*, ed. Ḥusayn Muʾnis. Cairo 1951. – ed. Bashīr al-Bakkūsh, 1–3. Beirut 1981–84².

Mallat, Ch. (ed.): *Islam and Public Law*. London 1993.

Mallick, Tahir M.: *Life and Works of Ibrāhīm b. Ṭahmān*; in: Journal of the Pakistan Historical Society 24 (1976) 1 ff.

Malter, H.: *Saadia Gaon. His Life and Works*. Philadelphia 1921.

Malti-Douglas, F.: *Pour une rhétorique onomastique. Les noms des aveugles chez aṣ-Ṣafadī*; in: COA 1 (1979) 7 ff.

von Maltzan, H.: *Reise in den Regentschaften Tunis und Tripolis*, 1–3. Leipzig 1870.

-Maʾlūf, A.: *Muʿjam al-ḥayawān*. Beirut N.D. (c.1981).

-Māmaqānī, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad Ḥasan: *Tanqīḥ al-maqāl fī aḥwāl ar-rijāl*, 1–3. Najaf 1349/1930–1352/1933.

"-Manāsik" wa-amākin ṭuruq al-ḥajj wa-maʿālim al-Jazīra, ed. Ḥamad al-Jāsir. Riyāḍ 1389/1969.

Mānkdīm, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Sharḥ al-Uṣūl al-khamsa*, ed. ʿAbdalkarīm ʿUthmān. Cairo 1384/1965.

Mansur, S.H.: *The Concept of Divine Unity in the Kitāb al-Ḥayawān of al-Jāḥiẓ*; in: Bulletin of the Faculty of Arts Alexandria 22 (1968–69), English section, 25 ff.

-Manṣūr billāh, ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥamza: *-Shāfī*, 1–4. Ṣanʿā 1986.

Manuel II. Palaiologos: *Dialoge mit einem Muslim*. Greek-German text edition with commentary by K. Förstel. Würzburg/Altenberge 1993.

Manuwald, B.: *Die Wurftheorien im Corpus Aristotelicum*; in: Festschrift Moraux 1, 51 ff.

Manzalaoui, M.: *The pseudo-Aristotelian Kitāb Sirr al-asrār. Facts and problems*; in: Oriens 23–24 (1974) 147 ff.

-Maqdisī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdalwāḥid: *Ikhtiṣāṣ al-Qurʾān bi-ʿawda ilā r-raḥīm ar-raḥmān*, ed. A.J. Arberry; in: Islamic Quarterly 3 (1956) 23 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Maqdisī, al-Muṭahhar b. Ṭāhir: *-Badʾ wat-taʾrīkh = Le Livre de la Création et de l'Histoire d'Abou Zaid A. b. Sahl al-Balkhī*, edited and translated into French by Cl. Huart, 1–6. Paris 1899–1919.

-Maqqarī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Azhār ar-riyāḍ fī akhbār ʿIyāḍ*, ed. Muṣṭafā as-Saqqā, Ibrāhīm al-Ibyārī and ʿAbdalḥāfiẓ Shalabī, 1–3. Cairo 1358/1939–1359/1940.

-Maqqarī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Nafḥ aṭ-ṭīb min ghuṣn al-Andalus ar-raṭīb wa-dhikr wazīrihā Lisānaddīn Ibn al-Khaṭīb*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās, 1–8. Beirut 1968.

-Maqrīzī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdalqādir: *-Khiṭaṭ al-Maqrīziyya al-musammāt bil-Mawāʿiẓ wal-iʿtibār bi-dhikr al-khiṭaṭ wal-āthār*, 1–4. Cairo 1324/1906–1326/1908.

-Maqrīzī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdalqādir: *Ittiʿāẓ al-ḥunafḥā bi-akhbār al-aʾimma al-Fāṭimiyyīn al-khulafā*, ed. Jamāladdīn ash-Shayyāl and Muḥammad Ḥilmī Muḥammad Aḥmad, 1–3. Cairo 1378/1967–1393/1973.

-Maqrīzī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdalqādir: *-Muqaffā al-kabīr*, ed. Muḥammad al-Yaʿlāwī, 1–8. Beirut 1411/1991.

-Maqrīzī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdalqādir: *-Sulūk li-maʿrifat duwal al-mulūk*, ed. Muṣṭafā Ziyāda and Saʿīd ʿAbdalfattāḥ ʿĀshūr, 1–4. Cairo 1939–1972.

-Marʿashī, Ẓahīraddīn b. Nāṣiraddīn: *Tārīkh-i Ṭabaristān wa-Rūyān wa-Māzandarān*, ed. B. Dorn. Tehran 1363 sh./1984.

Margoliouth, D.S.: *Omar's Instructions to the Kadi*; in: JRAS (April 1910) 307 ff.

Margoliouth, D.S.: *The Relics of the Prophet Mohammad*; in: MW 27 (1937) 20 ff.

Margoliouth, D.S.: *The Table-Talk of a Mesopotamian Judge*; in: IC 5 (1931) 169 ff., 352 ff., and 559 ff.; 6 (1932) 47 ff., 184 ff., and 370 ff.

Mārī b. Sulaymān, see Gismondi.

Marin, E.: *The Reign of al-Muʿtaṣim (833–842)*. New Haven 1951.

Marin, M.: *Baqī b. Majlad y la introducción del estudio del ḥadīṯ en al-Andalus*; in: Al-Qanṭara 1 (1980) 165 ff.

Marin, M.: *Le nom Ḥanash dans l'onomastique arabe*; in: COA 3 (1982–84) 51 ff.

Marin, M.: *Ṣaḥāba et Tābiʿūn dans al-Andalus. Histoire et légende*; in: SI 54 (1981) 5ff.

Marin, M.: *Shūrā et ahl al-shūrā dans al-Andalus*; in: SI 62 (1985) 25 ff.

Maris, Amri et Slibae De Patriarchis Nestorianorum commentaria, see Gismondi.

Marmorstein, A.: *The Old Rabbinic Doctrine of God*. London 1927.

Marmura, M.E.: *Avicenna and the Kalām*; in: ZGAIW 7 (1991–2) 172 ff.

Marmura, M.E.: *Avicenna on Primary Concepts in the Metaphysics of his al-Shifā*; in: Festschrift Wickens 219 ff.

Marquet, Y.: *La Philosophie des Iḫwān aṣ-Ṣafāʾ: l'Imam et la société*. Dakar 1973.

Marquet, Y.: *Ṣabéens et Iḫwān al-Ṣafā*; in: SI 24 (1966) 35 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Marrou, H.-I.: *Histoire de l'éducation dans l'Antiquité*. [5]Paris 1960.

-Marṣafī, Sayyid b. ʿAlī: *Raghbat al-āmil min K. al-Kāmil*, 1–8. Cairo 1346/1927–1348/1930.

Martin, J.D.: *The religious beliefs of Abū l-ʿAtāhiya*; in: Transactions Glasgow University Oriental Society 21 (1967) 56 ff. and 23 (1969–70) 11 ff.

Martin, R. C.: *The Identification of Two Muʿtazilite MSS*; in: JAOS 98 (1978) 381 ff.

Maʿrūf, Nājī: *-Tathniya fī l-asmā at-taʾrīkhiyya*; in: Majallat Kulliyat al-Ādāb Baghdād 5 (1962), Arabic section, 5 ff.

Marzolph, U.: *Arabia ridens. Die humoristische Kurzprosa der frühen adab-Literatur im internationalen Traditionsgeflecht*, 1–2. Frankfurt 1992. (Frankfurter wissenschaftliche Beiträge: Kulturwissenschaftliche Reihe 21, 1 and 2).

-Marzubānī, Muḥammad b. ʿImrān: *Akhbār Sharāʾ ash-Shīʿa*, ed. Muḥammad Hādī al-Amīnī. Najaf 1388/1968.

-Marzubānī, Muḥammad b. ʿImrān: *Muʿjam ash-shuʿarā*, ed. ʿAbdassattār Aḥmad Farrāj. Cairo 1379/1960.

-Marzubānī, Muḥammad b. ʿImrān: *-Muwashshaḥ fī maʿāhid al-ʿulamā ʿalā sh-shuʿarāʾ*, ed. ʿAlī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī. Cairo 1965.

-Marzubānī, Muḥammad b. ʿImrān: *Nūr al-qabas. – al-Muqtabas min K. Nūr al-qabas*, ed. R. Sellheim. Wiesbaden 1964. (BI 23 a).

-Marzūqī, Abū ʿAlī Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Azmina wal-amkina*, 1–2. Hyderabad 1332/1953.

-Marzūqī, Abū ʿAlī Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Sharḥ Dīwān al-Ḥamāsa*, ed. Aḥmad Amīn and ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–4. Cairo 1371/1951–1372/1953.

-Mashhadānī, Hāshim ʿAbdyāsīn: *Sufyān ath-Thawrī wa-āthāruhū fī t-tafsīr*. Baghdad 1401/1981.

-Mashhadānī, M.G.: *ʿAbdallāh b. Wahb. Ḥayātuhū wa-makānatuhū l-ʿilmiyya*; in: al-Muʾarrīkh al-ʿarabī 34 (1987) 232 ff.

Mashkūr, Jawād: *Abū l-Khaṭṭāb va firqa-yi Ismāʿīliyya*; in: Yādnāme-yi Nāṣir-i Khosrau. Mashhad 1976. 553 ff.

Mason, H.: *The role of the Azdite Muhallabid family in Marw's anti-Umayyad power struggle. An historical reevaluation*; in: Arabica 14 (1967) 191 ff.

Masqueray, see Abū Zakarīyāʾ.

Massé, H.: *Le Tafsīr d'Abū 'l-Futūḥ Rāzī*; in: Festschrift Marçais 243 ff.

Massignon, L.: *Cadis et naqībs bagbdadiens*; in: WZKM 51 (1948) 106 ff.

Massignon, L.: *Essai sur les origines du lexique technique de la mystique musulmane*. Paris 1954[2].

Massignon, L.: *La légende "De tribus impostoribus" et ses origines islamiques*; in: RHR 82 (1920) 74 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Massignon, L.: *Mission en Mésopotamie* (*1907–1908*), 1–2. Cairo 1910–1912. (Mem. IFAO 28/1910 and 31/1912).

Massignon, L.: *Opera minora*, ed. Y. Moubarac, 1–3. Beirut 1963.

Massignon, L.: *La Passion de Husayn Ibn Manṣūr Ḥallāj, martyr mystique de l'Islam, exécuté à Baġdād le 26 mars 922*, 1–4. Paris 1975². – English translation by Herbert Mason under the title: *The Passion of al-Ḥallāǧ. Mystic and Martyr of Islam*, 1–4. Princeton 1982.

Massignon, L.: *La Rawḍa de Médine, cadre de la méditation musulmane sur la destinée du Prophète*; in: BIFAO 59 (1960) 241 ff. = Opera minora III 286 ff.

Massignon, L.: *Recherches sur les Shīʾites extrémistes à la fin du troisième siècle de l'Hégire*; in: ZDMG 92 (1938) 378 ff.

Massignon, L.: *Recueil de textes inédits concernant l'histoire de la mystique en pays d'Islam*. Paris 1929.

Massignon, L.: *Salmān Pāk et les prémices spirituelles de l'islam iranien*; in: Opera minora I 443 ff.

Masson, V.M.: *Das Land der tausend Städte. Die Wiederentdeckung der ältesten Kulturgebiete in Mittelasien*. Munich 1982.

Masud, M. Kh.: *Islamic Legal Philosophy. A Study of Abū Isḥāq al-Shāṭibī's Life and Thought*. Islamabad 1977.

-Masʿūdī, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Murūǧ adh-dhahab. – Les prairies d'or*, ed. C. Barbier de Meynard and Pavet de Courteille, 1–9. Paris 1861–77. – ed. Ch. Pellat, 1–7. Beirut 1966–79.

-Masʿūdī, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Tanbīh wal-ishrāf*, ed. M.J. de Goeje. Leiden 1893–94. (BGA 8).

Matern, G.: *Ibn Abī Lailā, ein Jurist und Traditionarier des frühen Islam*. Diss. Bonn 1968.

Mathews, J.F.: *Hostages, Philosophers, Pilgrims, and the Diffusion of Ideas in the Late Roman Mediterranean and Near East*; in: F.M. Clover/R.S. Humphreys: *Tradition and Innovation in Late Antiquity*. The University of Wisconsin Press 1989. 29 ff.

Mattock, J.: *History and Fiction*; in: Occasional Papers of the School of Abbasid Studies 1 (1986) 80 ff.

-Māturīdī, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *-Tawḥīd*, ed. Fatḥallāh Khulayf. Beirut 1970.

-Māturīdī, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *Taʾwīlāt ahl as-sunna*, ed. Ibrāhīm and Sayyid ʿIwaḍayn, 1. Cairo 1391/1971. – second ed. Muḥammad Mustafīḍ ar-Raḥmān, 1. Dakka 1402/1982.

(Pseudo-)Māturīdī: *Risāla fīʿ-aqāid*, ed. Y.Z. Yörükan, *İslam akaidine dair eski metinler*. Istanbul 1953.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

(Pseudo-)Māturīdī: *Sharḥ al-Fiqh al-akbar*. Hyderabad 1321/1903.

-Maṭwī, Muḥammad al-ʿArūsī: *Faḍāʾil Ifrīqiyya fī l-āthār wal-aḥādīth al-mawḍūʿa*. Beirut 1403/1983.

-Maṭwī, Muḥammad al-ʿArūsī: *Sīrat al-Qayrawān. Risālatuhā ad-dīniyya wath-thaqāfiyya fī l-Maghrib al-islāmī*. Tripoli/Tunis 1981.

Mau, J.: *Zum Problem des lnfinitesimalen bei den antiken Atomisten*; in: Deutsche Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin, Institut für Hellenistisch-römische Philologie, Veröffentlichungen nr. 4. Berlin 1954.

-Māwardī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *Adab al-qāḍī*, ed. Muḥyī Hilāl as-Sirḥān, Baghdad 1391/1971 ff.

-Māwardī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *-Aḥkām as-sulṭāniyya wal-wilāyāt ad-dīniyya*, ed. Maximilian Enger. Bonn 1853.

May, G.: *Schöpfung aus dem Nichts. Die Entstehung der Lehre von der Creatio ex Nihilo*. Berlin 1978. (Arbeiten zur Kirchengeschichte 48).

-Maydānī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Majmaʿ al-amthāl*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–2. Cairo 1379/1959[2].

McAuliffe, J.D.: *Exegetical Identification of the Ṣābiʿūn*; in: MW 72 (1982) 95 ff.

McCarthy, R.M.: *Al-Kindī's Treatise on the Intellect*; in: Islamic Studies Karachi 3 (1964) 119 ff.

McCarthy, R.M.: *The Theology of al-Ashʿarī*. Beirut 1953.

McCarthy, R.M.: *-Taṣānīf al-mansūba ilā faylasūf al-ʿArab*. Baghdad 1382/1962.

McCown, C.C.: *The Testament of Solomon*. Leipzig 1922. (Untersuchungen zum Neuen Testament 9).

McDannell, C., Lang, B.: *Heaven. A History*. New Haven 1988.

McDermott, M.J.: *Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq on the Dahriyya*; in: MUSJ 50 (1984) 387 ff.

McDermott, M.J.: *The Theology of al-Shaikh al-Mufīd* (*d. 413/1022*). Beirut 1978.

McWilliam, J.: *The Context of Spanish Adoptionism. A Review*; in: *Conversion and continuity: Indigenous Christian communities in Islamic lands, eighth to eighteenth centuries*. ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 1990. 76 ff.

Mehiri, ʿAbdalqādir: *Les théories grammaticales d'Ibn Ginnī*. Tunis 1973.

Meier, F.: *Abū Saʿīd-i Abū l-Ḫayr* (*357–440/967–1099*). *Wirklichkeit und Legende*. Leiden 1976.

Meier, F.: *Almoraviden und marabute*; in: WI 21 (1981) 80 ff.

Meier, F.: *Anfänge arabischer Logopädie*; in: Festschrift Singer 89 ff.

Meier, F.: *Ein arabischer "bet-ruf"*; in: Asiatische Studien 33 (1979) 153 ff.

Meier, F.: *Eine Auferstehung Mohammads bei Suyūṭī*; in: Der Islam 62 (1985) 20 ff.

Meier, F.: *Aussprachefragen des älteren Neupersisch*; in: Oriens 27–28 (1981) 70 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Meier, F.: *Bahā-i Walad. Grundzüge seines Lebens und seiner Mystik*. Leiden 1989. (Acta Iranica. Troisième série. Vol. XIV).

Meier, F.: *Bausteine. Ausgewählte Aufsätze zur Islamwissenschaft*, ed. E. Glassen and G. Schubert, 1–3. Stuttgart 1992. (BTS 53).

Meier, F.: *Die Fawāiḥ al-Ǧamāl wa-fawātiḥ al-ǧalāl des Shaiḫ Naǧmaddīn al-Kubrā. Eine Darstellung mystischer Erfahrungen im Islam aus der Zeit um 1200 n. Chr*. Wiesbaden 1957.

Meier, F.: *Der Prediger auf der Kanzel* (*Minbar*); in: Festschrift Spuler 225 ff.

Meier, F.: *Ein Profetenwort gegen die Totenbeweinung*; in: Der Islam 50 (1973) 207 ff.

Meier, F.: *Das Sauberste über die Vorbestimmung. Ein Stück über Ibn Taymiyya*; in: Saeculum 32 (1981) 74 ff.

Meier, F.: *Die schöne Mahsatī. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte des persischen Vierzeilers*. Wiesbaden 1963.

Meier, F.: *Die Segenssprechung über Mohammed im Bittgebet und in der Bitte*; in: ZDMG 136 (1986) 364 ff.

Meier, F.: *Der "Urknall" eine Idee des Abū Bakr ar-Rāzī*; in: Oriens 33 (1992) 1 ff.

Meier, F.: *Zum Vorrang des Glaubens und des guten Denkens vor dem Wabrheitseifer bei den Muslime*; in: Oriens 32 (1990) 1 ff.

Meier, F.: *Ein wichtiger Handschriftenfund zur Sufik*; in: Oriens 20 (1967) 60 ff.

Meier, F.: *Zwei Abbandlungen über die Naqshbandiyya*. Istanbul 1994. (BTS 58).

Meier, F.: *Zwei islamische Lehrerzählungen bei Tolstoj?*; in: Asiatische Studien 11 (1957–8) 143 ff.

Meisami, J.S.: *Masʿūdī on Love and the Fall of the Barmakids*; in: JRAS 2 (1989) 252 ff.

Melikian-Chirvani, A.S.: *L'évocation littéraire du bouddhisme dans l'Iran musulman*; in: Le monde Iranien et l'Islam 2 (1974) 1 ff.

de Menasce, J.: *Le témoignage de Jayhānī sur le mazdéisme*; in: Festschrift Nyberg 50 ff.

Mensching, G.: *Das Wunder im Glauben und Aberglauben der Völker*. Leiden 1957.

Merki, H.: *Ὁμοιωσις θεῷ. Von der platonischen Angleichung an Gott zur Gottähnlichkeit bei Gregor von Nyssa*. Freiburg (Schweiz) 1952.

Merhissi, F.: *Le harem politique. Le prophète et les femmes*. Paris 1987.

Mettmann, W.: *La Historia de la Donzelia Teodor. Ein spanisches Volksbuch arabischen Ursprungs*. Mainz 1962. (Abhandlungen der Akademie für Wissenschaften und Literatur, Geistes- und sozialwissenschaftliche Klasse 1962. Nr. 3).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Metzger, M.: *Königsthron und Gottesthron. Thronformen und Throndarstellungen in Ägypten und im Vorderen Orient im 3. und 2. Jahrtausend vor Christus und deren Bedeutung für das Verständnis von Aussagen über den Thron im Alten Testament*, 1–2. Kevelaer, Neukirchen, Vluyn 1985.

van der Meulen, D., von Wissmann, H.: *Hadramaut. Some of its Mysteries Unveiled*. Leiden 1932.

Meyendorff, J.: *Christ in Eastern Christian Thought*. New York 1975[2].

Meyer, E.: *Der historische Gehalt der Aiyām al-ʿArab*. Wiesbaden 1970. (Schriften der Max Freiherr von Oppenheim-Stiftung 7).

Meyer, E.: *Ibn ʿArabī begegnet Ibn Rushd. Variationen zum Thema Gotteserkenntnis*; in: ZGAIW 3 (1986) 280 ff.

Meyerhof, M.: *Von Alexandrien nach Bagdad. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte des philosophischen und medizinischen Unterrichts bei den Arabern*. Berlin 1930. (SB Preußische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-Historische Klasse 1930. Nr. 23.).

Meyerhof, M.: *The Philosophy of the Physician Ar-Rāzī*; in: IC 15 (1941) 45 ff.

Mez, A.: *Geschichte der Stadt Ḥarrān in Mesopotamien bis zum Einfall der Araber*. Diss. Straßburg 1892.

Mez, A.: *Die Renaissance des Islams*. Heidelberg 1922.

Miah, M. Sh.: *The Reign of al-Mutawakkil* (Diss. London 1963). Dacca 1969.

Michael Syrus: *Chronique de Michel le Syrien, patriarche jacobite d'Antioche* (*1166–1199*), edited and translated into French by J.B. Chabot, 1–4. Paris 1899–1911.

Michot, J.: *La destinée de l'homme selon Avicenne*. Louvain 1986.

Midrāsh Tanḥūmā, ed. Shelōmō Buber. Wilna 1913.

Mielck, R.: *Vom Bahaismus in Deutschland*; in: Der Islam 13 (1923) 109 ff.

Mieli, A.: *La science arabe*. Rome 1938.

Miftāḥ, Aḥmad: *Miftāḥ al-afkār*. Cairo 1314/1896.

Migne, J.P.: *Patrologiae cursus completus omnium SS. Patrum, Doctorum Scriptorumque ecclesiasticorum sive latinorum sive graecorum*. Patrologia Graeca 1–161. Paris 1857–1866. Patrologia Latina, 1–217. Paris 1844–1864.

Mīlānī, ʿAlī al-Husaynī: *Aḥādīth maqlūba fī manāqib aṣ-Ṣaḥāba*; in: Turāthunā 7/2 (1412) 36 ff.

Mīlānī, ʿAlī al-Husaynī: *Ḥadīth ittibāʿ sunnat al-khulafā wa-iṭāʿat al-umarā*; in: Turāthunā 7/1 (1412), 43 ff.

Miles, G.C.: *The Coinage of the Kākwayhid Dynasty*; in: Iraq 5 (1938) 89 ff.

Miles, G.C.: *The Earliest Arab Gold Coinage*; in: American Numismatic Society, Museum Notes 13 (1967) 205 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Miles, G.C.: *Early Islamic Inscriptions near Ṭāif in the Hijāz*; in: JNES 7 (1948) 236 ff.

Miles, G.C.: *The Iconography of Umayyad Coinage*; in: Ars Orientalis 3 (1959) 207 ff.

Miles, G.C.: *Miḥrāb and ʿAnaza. A Study in Early Islamic Iconography*; in: Archaeologica Orientalia in memoriam E. Herzfeld, ed. G.C. Miles. New York 1952. 156 ff.

Miles, G.C.: *The Numismatic History of Rayy*. New York 1938.

Miller, L.B.: *Islamic Disputation Theory. A Study of the Development of Dialectic in Islam from the Tenth through Fourteenth Centuries*. Diss. Princeton 1984.

Miller, R.E.: *Māppila Muslims of Kerala. A study in Islamic trends*. Bombay 1976.

Mingana, A.: *Christian Documents in Syriac, Arabic and Garshuni*; in: Woodbrooke Studies II. Cambridge 1928.

Minorsky, V.: *Sharaf al-Zamān Ṭāhir Marvazī on China, the Turks and India*. London 1942.

Minorsky, V.: *The Older Preface to the "Shāh-nāma"*; in: Festschrift Levi Delia Vida II 159 ff.

Minorsky, V.: *Tamīm b. Baḥr's Journey to the Uyghurs*; in: BSOAS 12 (1947–8) 275 ff.

Miquel, A.: *La géographie humaine du monde musulman jusqu'au milieu du IIe siècle*, 1–4. Paris 1967–75.

Miquel, A.: *L'Islam d'Ibn Baṭṭûṭa*; in: BEO 30 (1978) 75 ff.

Miquel, A.: *Sept contes des Mille et une nuit. Ou il n'y a pas de contes innocents*. Paris 1981.

Mīr Dāmād: -*Qabaṣāt*, ed. M. Muḥaqqiq. Tehran 1977.

Mīr Dāmād: -*Rawāshiḥ as-samawiyya fī sharḥ al-aḥādīth al-imāmiyya*. Tehran 1311. Reprint Qum 1405/1985.

Mīrzā ʿAbdallāh Efendi: *Riyāḍ al-ʿulamā wa-ḥiyāḍ al-fuḍalāʾ*, ed. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī, 1–6. Qum 1401/1981.

Miskawayh, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Tajārib al-umam*, ed. H.F. Amedroz and D.S. Margoliouth, 1–7. Oxford/London 1920–1.

Mixailova (= Mikhailova), I B.: *Organizacija ajjarov v Baġdade X–XI vv;* in: Pis'mennye pamjatniki i problemy istorii Kultury Narodov Vostoka, 1. Moscow 1978. 86 ff.

Mīzān -Dhahabī: *Mīzān al-Iʿtidāl*.

-Mizzī, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Tahdhīb al-kamāl fī asmā ar-rijāl*, ed. Bashshār ʿAwwād Marūf, 1–15. Beirut 1980–1988.

-Mizzī, Yūsuf b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Tuḥfat al-ashrāf bi-maʿrifat al-aṭrāf* ed. ʿAbduṣṣamad Sharafuddīn, 1–13. Bombay 1965–1982.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Mochiri, M.I.: *A Pahlawi Forerunner of the Umayyad reformed coinage*; in: JRAS 2 (1981) 168 ff.

Mochiri, M.I.: *Arab-Sasanian civil war coinage. Manichaeans, Yazīdīya and other Khawārij*. Paris 1986.

Modarressi Tabatabai, H.: *Crisis and Consolidation in the Formative Period of Shīʿite Islam. Abū Jaʿfar ibn Qiba al-Rāzī and His Contribution to Imāmite Shīʿite Thought*. Princeton 1993.

Modarressi Tabatabai, H.: *Early debates on the Integrity of the Qur'an*; in: SI 77 (1993) 5 ff.

Modarressi Tabatabai, H.: *An Introduction to Shīʿī Law. A bibliographical study*. London 1984.

Modarressi Tabatabai, H.: *Kharāj in Islamic Law*. London 1983.

Modarressi Tabatabai, H.: *Some Recent Analyses of the Concept of majāz in Islamic Jurisprudence*; in: JAOS 106 (1986) 787 ff.

Modarressi Tabatabai, H.: *Turbat-i pākān*, 1–2. Qum 2535/1976–77.

Mohaghegh, Mahdī: *Faylasūf-i Rayy Muḥammad Ibn-i Zakariyyā-i Rāzī*. Tehran 1349/1970.

Mohaghegh, Mahdī: *Manābiʿ-i tāza dar bāra-yi Ibn-i Rāwandī*; in: *Majalla-yi Dānishkada-yi Adabiyyāt va-ʿulūm-i insānī* Tehran 14 (1966) 77ff.

Mojsisch, B., see *Sprachphilosophie*.

Mokri, M.: *Esotérisme kurde. Aperçus sur le sécret gnostique des Fidèles de Vérité*. Paris 1966.

Mokri, M.: *Le Kalām Gourani sur le Pacte des Compagnons Fidèles de Vérité au Sein de la Perle Prémondiale*; in: JA 265 (1977) 237 ff.

Mokri, M.: *La lumière en Iran ancien et dans l'Islam*; in: Le thème de la lumière dans le Judaïsme, le Christianisme et l'Islam. Paris 1976. 325 ff.

Molé, M.: *Les mystiques musulmans*. Paris 1965.

Molé, M.: *Le problème des sectes zoroastriennes dans les livres pehlévis*; in: Oriens 13–14 (1961) 1 ff.

Momen, M.: *An Introduction to Shīʿī Islam. The history and doctrines of Twelver Shīʿism*. New Haven/London 1985.

Momin, A.: *Imam Abū Ḥanīfa and the Doctrine of Khalq-al-Qur'ān*; in: Hamdard Islandais 9/3 (1986) 41 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Abū Qurra et la pluralité des religions*; in: RHR 108 (1991) 50 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Les controverses théologiques dans l'œuvre de Shahrastānī*; in: A. Le Bolluec (Ed.), La controverse religieuse et ses formes. Paris 1995. 281 ff.

Monnot, G.: *L'écho musulman aux religions d'Iran*; in: Islamochristiana 3 (1977) 85 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Monnot, G.: *Les écrits musulmans sur les religions non-bibliques*; in: MIDEO 11 (1972) 5 ff.

Monnot, G.: *L'histoire des religions en Islam, Ibn al-Kalbī et Rāzī* in: RHR 188 (1975) 23 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Un inédit de Dār al-Kotob: le 'Kitāb al-mathālib' d'Ibn al-Kalbī* in: MIDEO 13 (1977) 315 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Islam et religions*. Paris 1986. (Islam d'hier et d'aujourd'hui 27).

Monnot, G.: *Pour le dossier arabe du mazdéisme zurvanien*; in: JA 268 (1980) 233 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Quelques textes de 'Abd al-Jabbār sur le manichéisme*; in: RHR 183 (1973) 3 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Sabéens et idolâtres selon 'Abd al-Jabbār*, in: MIDEO 12 (1974) 13 ff.

Monnot, G.: *Penseurs musulmans et religions iraniennes. 'Abd al-Jabbār et ses devanciers*. Paris, Cairo, Beirut 1974. (Etudes musulmanes 16).

Monnot, G.: *Le Verset du Trône*; in: MIDEO 15 (1982) 119 ff.

Monroe, J.: *The art of Badīʿ az-Zamān al-Hamadhānī as picaresque narrative*. Beirut 1983.

Montet, E.: *Un rituel d'abjuration des Musulmans dans l'église grecque*; in: RHR 53 (1906) 145 ff.

Moosa, M.: *Extremist Shiites. The ghulāt sects*. Syracuse, New York 1988.

Moosa, M.: *A New Source on Aḥmad Ibn al-Ṭayyib al-Sarakhsī: Florentine Ms Arabic 299*; in: JAOS 92 (1972) 19 ff.

Moreno, M.M.: *Note di teologia ibāḍita*; in: AIUON 3 (1949) 299 ff.

Morenz, S.: *Entstehung und Wesen der Buchreligion*; in: ThLZ 75 (1950) 709 ff.

Morier, J.J.: *Reisen durch Persien in den Jahren 1808 bis 1816*, German translation by Wolfgang Barthel. Berlin 1985.

Morimoto, K.: *The Fiscal Administration of Egypt in the Early Islamic Period*. Kyoto 1981.

Morony, M.G.: *The Age of conversion. A reassessment*; in: *Conversion and continuity*, ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 1990. 135 ff.

Morony, M.G.: *Bayn al-Fitnatayn. Problems in the periodization of early Islamic history*; in: JNES 40 (1981) 247 ff.

Morony, M.G.: *Conquerors and Conquered: Iran*; in: *Studies on the First Century of Islamic Society*, ed. G.H.A. Juynboll. Illinois 1982. 73 ff.

Morony, M.G.: *The Effects of the Muslim Conquest on the Persian Population of Iraq*; in: Iran 14 (1976) 41 ff.

Morony, M.G.: *Iraq after the Muslim Conquest*. Princeton 1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Morony, M.G.: *Landholding and Social Change. Lower al-ʿIrāq in the Early Islamic Period*; in: *Land Tenure and Social Transformation in the Middle East*. Beirut 1984. 209 ff.

Morony, M.G.: *Landholding in Seventh-century Iraq. Late Sasanian and early Islamic patterns*; in: *The Islamic Middle East, 700–1900. Studies in Economic and Social History*, ed. A.L. Udovitch. Princeton 1981. 135 ff.

Morony, M.G.: *Religious communities in late Sasanian and early Muslim Iraq*; in: JESHO 17 (1974) 113 ff.

Morton, A.H.: *A Glass Dinar Weight in the name of ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Marwān*; in: BSOAS 49 (1986) 177 ff.

Moscati, S.: *Le califat d'al-Hādī* in: Studia Orientalia (Societas Orientalis Fennica) 13/4 (1946) 3 ff.

Moscati, S.: *Studi storici sul califfato di al-Mahdī* in: Orientalia 14 (1945) 300 ff.

Moscati, S.: *Nuovi studi storici sul califfato di al-Mahdī* in: Orientalia 15 (1946) 155 ff.

Moscati, S.: *Studi su Abū Muslim*. II: *Propaganda e politica religiosa di Abū Muslim*; in: Atti della Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei 346 (1949) 474 ff; serie ottava. Rendiconti Classe di Scienze morali, storiche e filologiche IV.

Moscati, S.: *Il testamento di Abū Hāshim*; in: RSO 27 (1952) 28 ff.

Mosel, U.: *Syntaktische Terminologie bei Sībawaih*, 1–2. Diss. Munich 1975.

Mottahedeh, R.P.: *Bureaucracy and the Patrimonial State in Early Islamic Iran and Iraq*; in: al-Abhath 29 (1981) 25 ff.

Mottahedeh, R.P.: *Consultation and the Political Process in the Islamic Middle East of the 9th, 10th and 11th Centuries*; in: Festschrift Ghul 83 ff.

Mottahedeh, R.P.: *Loyalty and Leadership in an Early Islamic Society*. Princeton 1980.

Mottahedeh, R.P.: *The Shuʿūbīyab Controversy and the Social History of Early Islamic Iran*; in: IJMES 7 (1976) 161 ff.

Motzki, H.: *Die Anfänge der islamischen Jurisprudenz. Ihre Entwicklung in Mekka bis zur Mitte des 2./8. Jahrhunderts*. Stuttgart 1991. (AKM 50, 2).

Motzki, H.: *Der Fiqh des Zuhrī. Die Quellenproblematik*; in: Der Islam 68 (1991) 1 ff.

Motzki, H.: *The Muṣannaf of ʿAbd al-Razzāq al-Ṣanʿānī, a source of authentic ahadtth of the first century* A.H.; in: JNES 50 (1991) 1 ff.

Moukdad, Y.: *Richteramt und Rechtswesen in Baġdād von der Stadtgründung bis zum Ende der Būyidenzeit (145/763–447/1055)*. Diss. Hamburg 1971.

Muʿaybid, Muḥammad Jabbār: *Shuʿarāʾ Baṣrīyūn min al-qarn ath-thālith al-hijrī. Dirāsa wa-nuṣūṣ. Al-ʿAṭawī, al-Jāḥiẓ, al-Ḥamdawī*. Baghdad 1977.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Mu'ayyad billāh, Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Ithbāt nubuwwat an-nabī*, ed. Aḥmad Ibrāhīm al-Ḥājj. Beirut N.D.

-Mu'ayyad fī d-dīn ash-Sīrāzī: *-Majālis al-Mu'ayyadiyya. al-Mi'a al-ūlā*, ed. Ḥātim Ḥamiduddīn. Bombay 1395/1975. – ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalqādir ʿAbdannāṣir. Cairo 1975.

Muʿammar, ʿAlī Yaḥyā: *-Ibāḍiyya bayna l-firaq al-islāmiyya*. Algiers 1972.

Mu'arrij as-Sadūsī: (*Ḥadhf min*) *Nasab Quraysh*, ed. Ṣalāhaddīn al-Munajjid. Cairo 1960.

-Mubarrad, Muḥammad b. Yazīd: *-Kāmil fī l-lugha wal-adab wan-naḥw wat-taṣrīf*, ed. W. Wright, 1–2. Leipzig 1864–92. – (cited edition, unless indicated otherwise:) ed. Zakī Mubārak, 1–3. Cairo 1355/1936–1356/1937. Vol. 4: *Fahāris* von Muḥammad Sayyid Kaylānī. Cairo 1376/1956.

-Mubarrad, Muḥammad b. Yazīd: *-Muqtaḍab*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalkhāliq ʿUḍayma, 1–4. Cairo 1385/1965.

-Mubarrad, Muḥammad b. Yazīd: *-Taʿāzī wal-marāthī*, ed. Muḥammad ad-Dībājī. Damascus 1396/1976.

-Mubashshir b. Fātik: *Mukhtār al-ḥikam wa-maḥāsin al-kalim*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī. Beirut 1980².

-Mudarrisī, see Modarressi Tabataba'i.

Müller, C.W.: *Gleiches zu Gleichem. Ein Prinzip frühgriechischen Denkens*. Wiesbaden 1965.

Müller, Gerhard: *Die Darstellung der Kinetik bei Lukrez*. Berlin 1959.

Müller, Gottfried: *Die Barmherzigkeit Gottes. Zur Entstehungsgeschichte eines koranischen Symbols*; in: WI 28 (1988) 334ff.

Müller, Gottfried: *Ich bin Labīd und das ist mein Ziel. Zum Problem der Selbstbehauptung in der altarabischen Qaṣīde*. Wiesbaden 1981.

Müller, K.E.: *Kulturhistorische Studien zur Genese pseudo-islamischer Sektengebilde in Vorderasien*. Wiesbaden 1967.

Müller, L.: *Helden und Heilige aus russischer Frühzeit*. Munich 1984.

Mufaḍḍal b. Salama: *-Fākhir*, ed. C.A. Storey. Leiden 1915.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *Amālī*. Najaf 1351/1932.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *Awā'il al-maqālāt fī l-madhāhib al-mukhtārāt*, ed. ʿAbbāsqulī Wajdī. Tabrīz 1371/1951². – French translation by D. Sourdel under the title: *L'Imamisme vu par le cheikh al-Mufīd*; in: REI 40 (1972) 217 ff.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *-Jamal aw an-Nuṣra fī ḥarb al-Baṣra*. Najaf 1382/1963. – (from Vol. IV onwards also cited) Ed. ʿAlī Mīr Sharīfī. Qum 1371 sh./1992. – French translation by M. Rouhani under the title: *La Victoire de Bassara*. Paris 1974.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *-Hikāyāt*, riwāyat ash-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā; ed. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Ḥusaynī, in: Turāyhunā 4/3 (1409) 91 ff.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *ʿIddat rasāʾil*. Qum N.D..

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *-Ifṣāḥ fī imāmat ʿAlī*. Qum N.D. (c. 1981).

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *-Ikhtiṣāṣ*. Najaf 1390/1971.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *-Irshād*. Najaf 1381/1962. – English translation by I.K.A. Howard under the title: *The Book of Guidance into the Lives of the Twelve Imams*. London 1981.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *Sharḥ ʿaqāʾid aṣ-Ṣadūq*, after *Awāʾil al-maqālāt fī l-madhāhib al-mukhtārāt*, ed. ʿAbbāsqulī Wajdī. Tabrīz 1951.

-Mufīd, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Muʿallim: *-ʿUyūn wal-maḥāsin* = Sharīf al-Murtaḍā ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn, *-Fuṣūl al-mukhtāra min al-ʿUyūn wal-maḥāsin*, 1–2, Najaf N.D. (c. 1950)[2]. – Najaf 1381/1962[3].

Mujāhid b. Jabr: *-Tafsīr*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān aṭ-Ṭāhir Muḥammad as-Sūratī, 1–2. Islamabad N.D. (c.1980).

Mujīraddīn al-Ḥanbalī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Muḥammad: *-Uns al-jalīl bi-taʾrīkh al-Quds wal-Khalīl*, 1–2. Amman 1973.

Mugler, Ch.: *Sur quelques particularités de l'atomisme ancien*; in: Revue de Philologie 27 (1953) 141 ff.

Mughulṭāī, Nāṣiraddīn: *-Wāḍiḥ al-mubīn fī dhikr man istashhada min al-muḥibbīn*, ed. O. Spies. Stuttgart 1936. (Bonner Orientalistische Studien 18).

-Muḥallī, Ḥumayd b. Aḥmad: *Siyar aʾimma mukhtāra min kitāb al-Ḥadāʾiq al-wardiyya*; in: W. Madelung. *Arabic Texts concerning the history of the Zaidī Imams*. 171 ff.

Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Kindī: *Bayān ash-sharʿ*, ed. Aḥmad b. Ḥamd al-Khalīlī *et al.*, 1–19. ʿUmān [Muscat] Wizārat at-Turāth 1982–1986.

Muḥammad b. Idrīs al-ʿIjlī al-Ḥillī: *Sarāʾir al-ḥāwī fī taḥrīr al-fatāwī*. Tehran 1390/1970[2].

Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd an-Naysābūrī: *Tafsīr-i Baṣāʾir-i Yamīnī*, ed. ʿAlī Rawāqī. Tehran N.D.

Muḥaqqiq, Mahdī, see Mohaghegh.

-Muḥāsibī, al-Ḥārith b. Asad: – *ʿAql* and *Fahm al-Qurʾān*, ed. Ḥusayn al-Quwatlī. N.P. (Beirut) 1391/1971.

-Muḥāsibī, al-Ḥārith b. Asad: *-Khalwa wat-tanaqqul fī l-ʿibāda wa-darajāt al-ʿābidīn*, ed. I. ʿAbduh Khalīfa; in: Mashriq 48 (1954) 182ff., 49 (1955) 43ff. and 451 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Muḥāsibī, al-Ḥārith b. Asad: *Mā'iyyat al-ʿaql*, ed. ʿAbdalqādir Aḥmad ʿAṭā. Cairo 1980.

-Muḥāsibī, al-Ḥārith b. Asad: *-Makāsib*; in: *Masā'il fī aʿmāl al-qulūb wal-Jawāriḥ*, ed. ʿAbdalqādir Aḥmad ʿAṭā Cairo 1969.

-Muḥāsibī, al-Ḥārith b. Asad: *-Riʿāya li-ḥuqūq Allāh*, ed. Margaret Smith. London 1940. (GMS, NS 15).

-Muḥāsibī, al-Ḥārith b. Asad: *-Tawahhum* = A. Roman, *Une vision humaine des fins dernières. Le Kitāb al-Tawahhum d'al Muḥāsibī*. Paris 1978.

Muḥīṭ al-Muḥīṭ, see Bustānī.

Muir, W.: *The Apology of Al Kindy, written at the court of Al Mamun*. London 1887[2].

-Munajjid, Ṣalāḥaddīn: *Dirāsāt fī ta'rīkh al-khaṭṭ al-ʿarabī*. Beirut 1972.

-Muqaddasī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Aḥsan at-taqāsīm fī maʿrifat al-aqālīm*, ed. M.J. de Goeje, Leiden 1906[2]. (BGA 3). – Partial translation into French by André Miquel under the title: *La meilleure répartition pour la connaissance des provinces*. Damascus 1963.

-Muqammiṣ, Dāwūd b. Marwān: *ʿIshrūn maqāla*, edited and translated into English by Sarah Stroumsa under the title: *Dāwūd Ibn Marwān al-Muqammiṣ's*[7] *Twenty Chapters* (*ʿIshrūn Maqāla*). Leiden 1989.

Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī: *-Ashbāh wan-naẓā'ir fī l-Qur'ān al-karīm*, ed. ʿAbdallāh Maḥmūd Shiḥāṭa. Cairo 1975.

Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī: *-Tafsīr* (*al-kabīr*), ed. ʿAbdallāh Maḥmūd Shiḥāṭa, 1–5. Cairo 1979–1987.

Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī: *Tafsīr al-khamsmi'at āya min al-Qur'ān*, ed. Isaiah Goldfeld. Bar Ilan University 1980.

Murad, Hasan Qasim: *The Beginnings of Islamic Theology. A Critique of Joseph van Ess' Views*; in: Islamic Studies 26 (1987) 191 ff.

Murad, Hasan Qasim: *Ethico-Religious Ideas of Umar II*. Diss. Montreal, McGill University 1981.

Murad, Hasan Qasim: *Jabr and Qadar in Early Islam. A Reappraisal of their political and religious implications*; in: Festschrift Adams 117 ff.

Murād, Saʿīd: *Ibn Mattawayh wa-ārāuhū l-kalāmiyya wal-falsafiyya*. Cairo 1411/1991.

Muranyi, M.: *Ein altes Fragment medinensischer Jurisprudent aus Qairawān. Aus dem Kitāb al-Ḥaǧǧ des ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. ʿAbd Allāh b. Abī Salama al-Māǧishūn* (*st. 164/780–81*). Wiesbaden, Stuttgart 1985.

7 The editor might now read the name as Muqammaṣ; cf. D. Frank (ed.), *The Jews of Medieval Islam*, Leiden 1995. 183, note 14.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Muranyi, M.: *Fragmente aus der Bibliothek des Abū l-ʿArab al-Tamīmī (st. 333/944–45) in der Handschriftensammlung von Qairawān*. Qairawaner Miszellaneen I; in: ZDMG 136 (1986) 512 ff.

Muranyi, M.: *Das Kitāb al-Siyar von Abū Isḥāq al-Fazārī*; in: JSAI 6 (1985) 63 ff.

Muranyi, M.: *Das Kitāb Musnad ḥadīṯ Mālik b. Anas von Ismāʿīl b. Isḥāq al-Qāḍī (199/815–282/895)*. Qairawaner Miszellaneen II; in: ZDMG 138 (1988) 128 ff.

Muranyi, M.: *Materialien zur mālikitischen Rechtsliteratur*. Wiesbaden 1984.

Muranyi, M.: *Die Prophetengenossen in der frühislamischen Geschichte*. Diss. Bonn 1973.

Murdoch, J.E.: *Mathesis in philosophiam scholasticam introducta. The Rise and Development of the Application of Mathematics in Fourteenth Century Philosophy and Theology*; in: Arts libéraux et philosophie au Moyen-Age. Actes du IVᵉ Congrès International de Philosophie Médiévale Montreal 1967. Montreal/Paris 1969. 215 ff.

Murdoch, J.E.: *Naissance et développement de l'atomisme au bas moyen-âge latin*, in: *La science de la nature. Théories et pratiques*. Montreal/Paris 1974. (Cahiers d'Etudes Médiévales 2). 11 ff.

-Murtaḍā, see -Sharīf al-Murtaḍā.

Murūwa, Ḥusayn: *-Nazaʿāt al-māddiyya fī l-falsafa al-ʿarabiyya al-islāmiyya*, 1–2. Beirut 1978. 1985[5].

Mūsā b. Ibrāhīm al-Marwazī, Abū ʿImrān: *Musnad al-imām Mūsā b. Jaʿfar*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥusayn al-Ḥusaynī al-Jalālī. Chicago 1980[3].

Musil, A.: *The manners and customs of the Rwala Bedouins*. New York 1928.

Musil, A.: *Zur Zeitgeschichte von Arabien*. Leipzig, Vienna 1918.

Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj: *-Ṣaḥīḥ*, ed. Muḥammad Fuʾād ʿAbdalbāqī, 1–5. Cairo 1374/1955–1375/1956.

Musnad al-Imām ʿAlī ar-Riḍā, ed. ʿAzīzallāh al-ʿUṭāridī, 1–2. Tehran 1392/1972.

Musnad Mūsā b. Jaʿfar, see Mūsā b. Ibrāhīm al-Marwazī.

Muṣṭawfī Qazwīnī, Ḥamdallāh: *Nuzhat al-qulūb*, ed. Guy Le Strange, 1–2. Leiden, London 1915–1919. (GMS 23).

-Mutanabbī, Abū ṭ-Ṭayyib: *-Dīwān* with Commentary by -Wāḥidī, ed. F. Dieterici. Berlin 1861.

-Mutawallī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Maʾmūn: *-Mughnī*, ed. M. Bernand. Cairo 1986. (Supplements aux Annales Islamologiques. Cahier 7).

Muth, F.-Ch.: *Der Kalif al-Manṣūr im Anfang seines Kalifats (136/754 bis 145/762)*. Diss. Frankfurt 1987.

-Muṭṭalibī, ʿAbdaljabbār: *al-Adīb al-mughāmir ʿAbdallāh b. Muʿāwiya;. Usratuhū wa; -sīratuhū wa adabuhū*. Baghdad 1978.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Muttaqī al-Hindī, ʿAlī b. ʿAbdalmalik: *Kanz al-ʿummāl*, 1–13. Hyderabad 1373/1953.

-Muwaffaq, al-Ḥusayn b. Ismāʿīl ash-Shajarī: *-Iḥāta*, Part 11; MS. Leiden, Cod. Or. 8409.

Muwaffaq b. Aḥmad al-Makkī: *Manāqib Abī Ḥanīfa*. Hyderabad 1321/1903. -Beirut 1401/1981².

-Muzanī, Ismāʿīl b. Yaḥyā: *K. al-Amr wan-nahy*, ed. R. Brunschvig; in: BEO 11 (1945–46) 145 ff.

von Mžik, H.: *Einiges über Marwāns II. Beinamen: al-Ḥimār und al-Ǧaʿdī*; in: WZKM 20 (1906) 310 ff.

-Nabhānī, Yūsuf b. Ismāʿīl: *Nujūm al-muhtadīn wa-rujūm al-muʿtadīn fī dalāʾil nubuwwat sayyidinā Muḥammad sayyid al-mursalīn*, Cairo N.D.

Nader, A.N.: *Le système philosophique des Muʿtazila*. Beirut 1956.

Nafāʾis al-makhṭūṭāt, ed. Muḥammad Ḥasan Āl Yāsīn, 1–4. Baghdad 1964.

-Nafs az-Zakīya, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Siyar*, ed. Riḍwān as-Sayyid; in: Majalla Kulliyyat Ādāb Ṣanʿā 11 (1990) 105 ff.

Nagel, T.: *Alexander der Große in der frühislamischen Volksliteratur*. Walldorf 1978. (Beiträge zur Sprach- und Kulturgeschichte des Orients 28).

Nagel, T.: *Ein früher Bericht über den Aufstand von Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh im Jahre 145 h.*; in: Der Islam 46 (1970) 227 ff.

Nagel, T.: *Die Festung des Glaubens. Triumph und Scheitern des islamischen Rationalismus im 11. Jh*. Munich 1988.

Nagel, T.: *Gab es in der islamischen Geschichte Ansätze einer Säkularisierung?*; in: Festschrift Spuler 275 ff.

Nagel, T.: *Das Kalifat der Abbasiden*; in: *Geschichte der arabischen Welt*, ed. U. Haarmann. Munich 1987. 101 ff.

Nagel, T.: *Der Koran. Einführung, Texte, Erläuterungen*. Munich 1983.

Nagel, T.: *Das Problem der Orthodoxie im frühen Islam*. Bonn 1973. (Studien zum Minderheitenproblem im Islam 1).

Nagel, T.: *Die Qiṣaṣ al-anbiyā. Ein Beitrag zur arabischen Literaturgeschichte*. Diss. Bonn 1967.

Nagel, T.: *Rechtleitung und Kalifat. Versuch über eine Grundfrage der islamischen Geschichte.* Bonn 1975.

Nagel, T.: *Die religionsgeschichtlichen Wurzeln des sogenannten Bilderverbots im islam*; in: *Götterbild in Kunst und Schrift*, ed. H.J. Klimkeit. Bonn 1984. 93 ff.

Nagel, T.: *Staat und Glaubensgemeinschaft im Islam*, 1–2. Zürich/Munich 1981.

Nagel, T.: *Untersuchungen zur Entstehung des abbasidischen Kalifates*. Bonn 1972.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Nagel, T.: *Die "Urǧūza al-muḫtāra" des Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān*; in: WI 15 (1974) 96ff.

Naghsh, Muḥammad: *Dhikr miḥnat al-imām Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal*. Cairo 1397/1977.

Najafi, S.M.B.: *Baḥr Fāris oder Baḥr al-Baṣra*; in: Spektrum Iran 2/2 (1989) 20 ff.

-Najāshī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *-Rijāl*. Bombay 1317/1899. – On this: Muḥammad ʿAlī al-Abṭaḥī: *Tahdhīb al-maqāl fī tanqīh Kitāb ar-Rijāl li-Aḥmad b. ʿAlī an-Najāshī*. Najaf 1389/1969.

Nakamura, K.: *Ghazālī on Prayer*. Tokio 1973.

Nakamura, K.: *Imam Ghazālī's cosmology reconsidered with special reference to the concept of* jabarūt; in: SI 80 (1994) 29 ff.

Nallino, C.A.: *Noterelle su ibn al-Muqaffaʿ e suo figlio*; in: RSO 14 (1933) 130 ff.

Nallino, C.A.: *Raccolta di scritti editi e inediti*, ed. M. Nallino, 1–6. Rome 1939–48.

Nallino, C.A.: *Sull'origine del nome dei Muʿtaziliti*; in: RSO 7 (1916) 429 ff.

Naqāʾiḍ Jarīr wal-Farazdaq, ed. A.A. Bevan, 1–2. Leiden 1905–9. Indices and Glossary, Leiden 1908–12.

-Narshaḫī, Muḥammad b. Jaʿfar: *Taʾrīkh Bukhārā*, ed. Ch. Schefer. Paris 1892. – English translation by R.N. Frye under the title: *The History of Bukhara*. Cambridge, MA. 1954.

-Nasafī, Abū l-Muʿīn, see Abū l-Muʿīn an-Nasafī.

-Nasafī, Abū Muṭīʿ, see Abū Muṭīʿan-Nasafī.

-Nasāʾī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. Shuʿayb: *Dhikr man ḥaddatha ʿanhu Ibn Abī ʿArūba walam yasmaʿ minhu*, Ms. Istanbul, Ahmet III 624/3.

-Nasāʾī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. Shuʿayb: *-Duʿafā wal-matrūkīn*, ed. Maḥmūd Ibrāhīm Zāyid. Aleppo 1396/1976. – ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz ʿIzzaddīn as-Sīrawān, *al-Majmūʿ fī ḍ-ḍuʿafā wal-matrūkīn*. Beirut 1405/1985². 41 ff.

-Nasāʾī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī b. Shuʿayb: *-Sunan*, 1–2. Cairo 1312.

-Nasāʾī, Zuhayr b. Ḥarb: *ʿIlm*; in: *Arbʿ rasāʾil*, ed. Muḥammad Nāṣiraddīn Albānī, 103 ff.

-Nāshiʾ al-akbar: *-Kitāb al-awsaṭ*, ed. J. van Ess, in: *Frühe muʿtazilitische Häresiographie*. Beirut 1971. (BTS 11). Arabic section, 71 ff.

-Nāshiʾ al-akbar: *Uṣūl an-niḥal*, ed. J. van Ess, in: *Frühe muʿtazilitische Häresiographie*. Beirut 1971. (BTS 11) Arabic section, 9 ff.

Nāṣir-i Khosrau: *Jāmiʿ al-ḥikmatain. Le livre réunissant les deux sagesses*, ed. H. Corbin and M. Moʿīn. Tehran 1953.

Nāṣir-i Khosrau: *Safarnāme-i Nāṣir-i Hosrau*, edited and translated into French by Ch. Schefer. Paris 1881.

-Nāṣirī, Aḥmad b. Khālid: *-Istiqṣāʿ li-akhbār dawlat al-Maghrib al-aqṣā*, French translation by A. Graulle and G.S. Colin; in: Archives Marocaines 31 (1925) 18 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Naṣr b. Muzāḥim al-Minqarī: *Waqʿat Siffīn*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn. Cairo 1365/1946.

Nashwān b. Saʿīd al-Ḥimyarī: *Sharḥ Risālat al-Ḥūr al-ʿīn*, ed. Kamāl Muṣṭafā. Cairo 1367/1948.

Natan ben Jehīʿēl: *Ha-ʿArūḵ*, ed. Mose Landau, 1–5. Prague 1819–1835.

-Nāṭiq bil-ḥaqq, Abū Ṭālib Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Diʿāma fī tathbīt al-imāma*, ed. Nājī Ḥasan. Baghdad 1977[1], Beirut 1981[2] (both under the erroneous ascription: -Ṣāḥib Ibn ʿAbbād, *Nuṣrat madhāhib az-Zaydiyya*).

-Nāṭiq bil-ḥaqq, Abū Ṭālib Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Ifāda fī taʾrīkh al-aʾimma as-sāda*. MS. Leiden, Cod. Or. 912.

-Nāṭiq bil-ḥaqq, Abū Ṭālib Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn: *Ziyādāt Sharḥ al-Uṣūl*, Ms. Leiden Cod. Or. 2949.

Nau, F.: *Les Arabes chrétiens de Mésopotamie et de Syrie du VIIe au VIIIe siècle*. Paris 1933.

Nau, F.: *Histoires d'Ahoudemmeh et de Marouta, Métropolitains jacobites de Tagrit et de l'Orient*; in: PO 3 (1909) 5 ff.

Nau, F.: *Un colloque du patriarche Jean avec l'émir des Agaréens et faits divers des années 712 à 716*; in: JA 5 (1915) 225 ff.

Nawādir al-makhṭūṭāt, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–2. Cairo 1370/1951–1374/1954.

-Nawbakhtī, al-Ḥasan b. Mūsā: *Firaq ash-Shīʿa*, ed. H. Ritter. Istanbul 1931. (BI 4).

Nawas, J.A.: *Al-Maʾmûn. Mihna and Caliphate*. Nijmegen 1992.

Nawawī, Yaḥyā b. Sharaf: *Sharḥ matn al-Arbaʿīn an-Nawawiyya fī l-aḥādīth aṣ-ṣaḥṭḥa an-nabawiyya*, ed. Louis Pouzet. Beirut 1982.

-Naysābūrī, al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad: *-Uqalā al-majānīn*, ed. Muḥammad Bahralʿulūm. Najaf 1387/1968.

Nazwānī, Abū Bakr Ahmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Kindī: *-Jawhar al-muqtaṣir*, ed. Sayyida Ismāʿīl Kāshif. Oman 1406/1985.

Nazwānī, Abū Bakr Ahmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Kindī: *-Ihtidā wal-Muntakhab min siyar ar-Rasūl wa-aʾimmat wa-ʿulamāʾ ʿUmān*, ed. Sayyida Ismāʿīl Kāshif. Cairo 1406/1985.

Nemesius von Emesa: *De natura hominis*, ed. Moreno Morani. Leipzig 1987.

Nemoy, L.: *Anan ben David*; in: Festschrift Low 239 ff.

Nemoy, L.: *Karaïte Anthology. Excerpts from the early literature*. New Haven/London 1952.

Nettler, R.L.: *A controversy on the problem of perception. Two religious outlooks in Islam*; in: Humaniora Islamica 1 (1973) 133 ff.

Nettler, R.L.: *Islam as a Religion*; in: Humaniora Islamica 2 (1974) 209 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Netton, I.R.: *Allah transcendent. Studies in the structures and semiotics of Islamic philosophy, theology and cosmology*. London 1989.

Neubauer, E.: *Musiker am Hof der frühen ʿAbbāsiden*. Diss. Frankfurt 1965.

Neues Handbuch der Literaturwissenschaft, 1 ff. Frankfurt 1972ff. Vol. 5: *Orientalisches Mittelalter*, ed. W. Heinrichs. Frankfurt 1990.

Neusner, J.: *Aphrabat and Judaism*. Leiden 1971.

Neusner, J.: *The Bavli's One Statement*. Atlanta 1991.

Neusner, J.: *The City of God in Judaism and Other Comparative and Methodological Studies*. Atlanta 1991.

Neusner, J.: *A History of the Jews in Babylonia*, 1–5. Leiden 1965–1970.

Neusner, J.: *Language as Taxonomy. The Rules for Using Hebrew and Aramaic in the Babylonian Talmud*. Atlanta 1990.

Neusner, J.: *Physics in an odd idiom. The Stoic theory of mixtures in the applied reason of the Misbna*; in: BSOAS 52 (1989) 419 ff.

Neusner, J.: *Song of Songs Kabbah. An Analytical Translation*. Atlanta 1990.

Neusner, J.: *The Twentieth Century Construction of "Judaism". Essays on the Religion of Torah in the History of Religion*. Atlanta 1991.

Neuwirth, A.: *Der Horizont der Offenbarung. Zur Relevanz der einleitenden Schwurserien für die Suren der frühmekkanischen Zeit*; in: Festschrift Falaturi 3 ff.

Neuwirth, A.: *Das islamische Dogma der "Unnachahmlichkeit des Korans" in literaturwissenschaftlicher Sicht*; in: Der Islam 60 (1983) 166 ff.

Neuwirth, A.: *Die Masāil Nāfiʿ b. al-Azraq. Element des "Portrait mythique d'Ibn ʿAbbās" oder ein Stück realer Literatur?*; in: ZAL 25 (1993) 233 ff.

Neuwirth, A.: *Zum neueren Stand der Koranforschung*; in: Vorträge XXI. DOT Berlin 1980 (ZDMG, Suppl. 5). 183 ff.

Neuwirth, A.: *Sūrat al-Fātiḥa – "Eröffnung" des Text-Corpus Koran oder "lntroitus" der Gebetsliturgie?*; in: Festschrift W. Richter 331 ff.

Nevo, Y., Cohen, Z., Heftmann, D.: *Ancient Arabic Inscriptions from the Negev*, Midreshet Ben Gurion 1993.

New Catholic Encyclopedia. Prepared by an editorial staff at the Catholic University of America, 1–18. New York 1967–1989.

Newby, G.D.: *The Making of the Last Prophet. A Reconstruction of the Earliest Biography of Muḥammad*. Columbia 1989.

Newby, G.D.: *Sūrat al-Ikhlāṣ*; in: Festschrift Gordon 127ff. also see Halperin.

Nicholson, R.A.: *An Early Arabic Version of the Miʿrāj of Abū Yazīd al-Bisṭāmī*; in: Islámica 2 (1926) 402 ff.

Nicholson, R.A.: *Studies in Islamic Poetry*. Cambridge 1921.

Niebuhr, C.: *Beschreibung von Arabien*. Copenhagen 1778.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Nielsen, J.S.: *Secular Justice in an Islamic State. Maẓālim under the Baḥrī Mamlūks 662/1264–789/1387*. Istanbul 1985. (Uitgaven van het Nederlands Historisch-Archaeologisch Instituut te Istanbul 55).

Niewöhner, F.: *Die Diskussion um den Kalām und die Mutakallimūn in der europäischen Philosophiegeschichtsschreibung*; in: Archiv für Begriffsgeschichte 18 (1974) 7 ff.

Niewöhner, F.: *Veritas sive Varietas. Lessings Toleranzparabel und das Buch Von den drei Betrügern*. Heidelberg 1988.

Niʿma, ʿAbdallāh: *Hishām b. al-Ḥakam*. Cairo 1959.

Niʿmatullāh, Mujrim Mukrī: *Sāhnāma-yi ḥaqīqat*, ed. Muḥammad Mukrī, 1–2. Tehran 1966–71.

Niẓāmalmulk, Ḥasan b. ʿAlī: *Siyāsatnāma*, ed. Mehmet A. Köymen. Ankara 1976.

Niẓāmī-i ʿArūẓī, Aḥmad b. ʿUmar: *Čahār maqāla*, ed. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdalwahhāb Qazwīnī. London 1927. (CMS 11, 1).

Niẓāmī-i Ganjawī: *Haft paikar*, ed. Wahid Dastgirdī. Tehran 1334/1956[2] (in: *Khamsa*, vol. 4).

Nodelman, S.A.: A *Preliminary History of Characene*; in: Berytus 30 (1960) 83 ff.

Nöldeke, Th.: *Briefe an Goldziher*; cf. Simon, R.: *Ignac Goldziher. His Life and Scholarship as Reflected in his Works and Correspondences*. Leiden 1986.

Nöldeke, Th.: *Burzoes Einleitung zu dem Buche Kalīla wa Dimna übersetzt und erläutert*. Straßburg 1912.

Nöldeke, Th.: *Geschichte der Perser und Araber zur Zeit der Sasaniden. Aus der arabischen Chronik des Ṭabarī übersetzt*. Leiden 1879.

Nöldeke, Th.: *Die Namen der aramäischen Nation und Sprache*; in: ZDMG 25 (1871) 113 ff.

Nöldeke, Th.: *Persische Studien*, 1; in: Sitz-Berichte der Wiener Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philogisch-Historische Klasse 116/1 (1888) 387ff.

Nöldeke, Th.: *Untersuchungen zur semitischen Grammatik*; in: ZDMG 37 (1883) 525 ff.

Nöldeke, Th., F. Schwally, G. Bergsträsser, O. Pretzl: *Geschichte des Qorāns*. Leipzig 1938[2].

Nonnus of Nisibis: *Traité apologétique*, edited and translated by A. van Roey. Louvain 1948.

Norden, E.: *Die antike Kunstprosa*. Leipzig/Berlin 1898[1]; Darmstadt 1958[5].

Norris, H.T.: *The Berbers in Arabic Literature*. London, New York, Beirut 1982.

Noth, A.: *Abgrenzungsprobleme zwischen Muslimen und Nicht-Muslimen. Die "Bedingungen ʿUmars (ash-shurūṭ al-ʿumariyya)" unter einem anderen Aspekt gelesen*; in: JSAI 9 (1987) 290 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Noth, A.: *Der Charakter der ersten großen Sammlungen von Nachrichten zur frühen Kalifenzeit*; in: Der Islam 47 (1971) 168 ff.

Noth, A.: *Heiliger Krieg und heiliger Kampf in Islam und Christentum. Beiträge zur Vorgeschichte und Geschichte der Kreuzzüge*. Bonn 1966.

Noth, A.: *Eine Standortbestimmung der Expansion* (*Futūḥ*) *unter den ersten Kalifen*; in: AS 43 (1989) 120 ff.

La notion d'autorité au Moyen-Age. Islam, Byzance, Occident. G. Makdisi *et al.* (eds.), Colloques internationaux de La Napoule 1978. Paris 1982.

La notion de liberté au Moyen Age, Islam, Byzance, Occident. Ed. George Makdisi, Dominique Sourdel, Janine Sourdel-Thomine. Penn-Paris-Dumbarton Oaks Colloquia 1982. Paris 1985.

Nouiouat, M.: *La vie d'al-Sayyid al-Ḥimyarī, poète chiite du IIe/VIIIe siècle*; in: REI 48 (1980) 51 ff.

-Nubāhī, Abū l-Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh: *Ta'rīkh quḍāt al-Andalus*, ed. E. Lévi-Provençal. Cairo 1948.

-*Nujūm az-zāhira*, see Ibn Taghrībirdī.

-Nuʿmānī, Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm Ibn Abī Zaynab: -*Ghayba*, ed. ʿAlī Akbar al-Jifārī. Tehran N.D. – Ed. Ḥusayn al-Aʿlamī. Beirut 1403/1983.

-Nūrī, Abū l-Ḥasan: *Risālat maqāmāt al-qulūb*, ed. P. Nwyia under the title: *Textes mystiques inédits d'Abū-l-Ḥasan al-Nūrī* (*m. 295/907*); in: MUSJ 44 (1968) 115 ff.

-Nuwayrī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalwahhāb: *Nihāyat al-arab fī funūn al-adab*, 1 ff. Cairo 1923 ff.

Nwyia, P.: *Exégèse coranique et langage mystique. Nouvel essai sur le lexique technique des mystiques musulmans*. Beirut 1970.

Nwyia, P.: *Le Tafsīr mystique attribué à Ǧaʿfar Ṣādiq*; in: MUSJ 43 (1968) 179ff.

Nwyia, P.: *Textes mystiques inédits d'Abū-l-Ḥasan al-Nūrī* (*m. 295/907*); in: MUSJ 44 (1968) 115 ff.

Nwyia, P.: *Trois œuvres inédites de mystiques musulmans*. Beirut 1973.

Nwyia, P., Samir, Kh.: *Une correspondance islamo-chrétienne entre Ibn al-Munaǧǧim, Ḥunain Ibn Isḥāq et Qusṭā Ibn Lūqā*; in: PO 40 (1979–81) 519 ff.

Nyberg, H.S.: *ʿAmr b. ʿUbaid et Ibn al-Rāwendī, deux réprouvés*; in: *Classicisme et déclin culturel dans l'histoire de l'Islam*, ed. R. Brunschvig and G.E. von Grunebaum. Paris 1957. 125 ff.

Nyberg, H.S.: *Forschungen über den Manichäismus*; in: ZNTW 34 (1935) 70ff.

Nyberg, H.S.: *Kleinere Schriften des Ibn al-ʿArabī*. Leiden 1919.

Nyberg, H.S.: *Questions de cosmogonie et de cosmologie mazdéennes*; in: JA 214 (1929) 193 ff. and 219 (1931) 1 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Nyberg, H.S.: *Die Religionen des alten Iran*, German translation by H.H. Schaeder. Berlin 1938.

Nyberg, H.S.: *Zum Kampf zwischen Islam und Manichäismus*; in: OLZ 32 (1929) 425 ff.

Obermeyer, J.: *Die Landschaft Babylonien im Zeitalter des Talmuds und des Gaonats. Geographie und Geschichte nach talmudischen, arabischen und anderen Quellen*. Frankfurt 1929.

O'Brien, D.: *Theories of Weight in the Ancient World. 4 Essays on Democritus, Plato and Aristotle. A study in the development of ideas*. Paris 1981.

Oeing-Hanhoff, L.: *Hegels Trinitätslehre. Zur Aufgabe ihrer Kritik und Rezeption*; in: Theologie und Philosophie 52 (1977) 378 ff.

Ogén, G.: *Did the Term "ṣūfī" exist before the Sufis?*; in: AO 43 (1982) 33 ff.

O'Leary, deLacy Evans: *Arabic Thought and its Place in History*. London 1954.

Omar, F.: *The Doctrines of the Māturīdite School with special reference to as-Sawād al-aʿẓam*. Diss. Edinburgh 1974.

Omotosho, Abd Al-Rafiʿi Oyewumi: *The Problem of al-amr in uṣūl al-fiqh*. Diss. Edinburgh 1984.

Origenes: *Contra Celsum*, English translation by H. Chadwick. Cambridge 1980.

Origenes: Περὶ ἀρχῶν/De *principiis*, ed. P. Koetschan. Leipzig 1913. (Die griechischen christlichen Schriftsteller der ersten drei Jahrhunderte II 5).

Ormsby, E.L.: *Theodicy in Islamic Thought*. Princeton 1984.

Ort, L.J.R.: *Mani. A religio-historical description of his personality*. Leiden 1967.

O'Shaughnessy, Th.: *Creation and the Teaching of the Qur'ān*. Rome 1985.

O'Shaughnessy, Th.: *Creation from Nothing and the Teaching of the Qur'ān*; in: ZDMG 120 (1970) 274 ff.

O'Shaughnessy, Th.: *The Development of the Meaning of the Spirit in the Qur'ān*. Rome 1953.

O'Shaughnessy, Th.: *Eschatological Themes in the Qur'ān*. Manila 1986.

O'Shaughnessy, Th.: *God's Throne and the Biblical Symbolism of the Qur'ān*; in: Numen 20 (1973) 202ff.

O'Shaughnessy, Th.: *Muḥammad's Thoughts on Death. A thematic study of the Qur'ānic data*. Leiden 1969.

Osman, Mohamed Salih, see Salih, Mohamed Osman.

Otto, E.: *Gott und Mensch nach den Ägyptischen Tempelinschriften der griechisch-römischen Zeit. Eine Untersuchung zur Phraséologie der Tempelinschriften*. Heidelberg 1964.

Owens, J.: *The Foundations of Grammar. An introduction to medieval Arabic grammatical theory*. Amsterdam 1988.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Pampus, K.-H.: *Die theologische Enzyklopädie Bihar al-anwār des Muḥammad Bāqir al-Maǧlisī (1037–1110 A.H./1627–1699 A.D.). Ein Beitrag zur Literaturgeschichte der Shīʿa in der Ṣafawidenzeit*. Diss. Bonn 1970.

Pampus, K.-H.: *Über die Rolle der Ḫāriǧīya im frühen Islam*. Wiesbaden 1980. (Studien zum Minderheitenproblem im Islam 6).

Pañcatantram, German translation by Theodor Benfey under the title: *Pantschatantra. Die fünf Bücher der Weisheit*, 1–2. Berlin 1978. (Bibliothek der Weltliteratur).

Paret, R.: *Der Ausdruck sainad in Sure 112, 2*; in: Der Islam 56 (1979) 294f.

Paret, R.: *Die Entstehungszeit des islamischen Bilderverbots*; in: Kunst des Orients 11 (1977) 158 ff.

Paret, R.: *Grenzen der Koranforschung*. Stuttgart 1950.

Paret, R.: *Innerislamischer Pluralismus*; in: Festschrift Roemer 523 ff.

Paret, R.: *Der Koran. Übersetzung*. Stuttgart 1982[2].

Paret, R.: *Der Koran. Kommentar und Konkordanz*. Stuttgart 1971.

Paret, R.: *Der Koran*. Darmstadt 1975. (Wege der Forschung 326).

Paret, R.: *Mohammed und der Koran. Geschichte und Verkündung des arabischen Propheten*. Stuttgart 1957, 1980[5].

Paret, R.: *An-Naẓẓām als Experimentator*; in: Der Islam 25 (1939) 228 ff.

Paret, R.: *Schriften zum Islam. Volksroman – Frauenfrage – Bilderverbot*; ed. J. van Ess. Stuttgart 1981.

Parmenides: *Die Anfänge der Ontologie, Logik und Naturwissenschaft. Die Fragmente hrg., übs. und erl. von E. Heitsch*. Munich 1974.

Pascal, Blaise: *Pensées et opuscules*; ed. L. Brunschvig. Paris 1946.

Pathé, M.-B.: *Traité de la Conformité des hommes à leur temps, par Yaʿqūbī*; in: JA 257 (1969) 361 ff.

Patlagean, E., Le Bolluec, A.: *Les retours aux écritures. Fondamentalismes présents et passés* Louvain, Paris 1993.

Patron, W.M.: *Aḥmed ibn Ḥanbal and the Miḥna. A biography of the Imam including an account of the Mohammedan inquisition called the Mihna. 218–234 A.H.* Leiden 1897.

Patzer, H.: *Die griechische Knabenliebe*; in: Sitz-Berichte des Wissenschaftliches Gesellschaft J.W. v. Goethe-Universität Frankfurt 19/1 (1982) 131.

Pautz, O.: *Muhammeds Lebre von der Offenbarung*. Leipzig 1898.

Pavry, see Cursetji Pavry.

-Pazdawī, Muḥammad b. Muḥammad: *Uṣūl ad-dīn;* ed. H.P. Linss. Cairo 1383/1963.

Pedersen, J.: *The Arabic Book*, English translation by R. Hillenbrand. Princeton 1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Pedersen, J.: *The Islamic Preacher: wāʿiẓ, mudhakkir, qāṣṣ*; in: Festschrift Goldziher I 226ff.

Pedersen, J.: *The Ṣābians*; in: Festschrift Browne 383 ff.

Pedersen, O.: *A Few Notes on Sundials*; in: Festschrift Kennedy 295 ff.

Peeters, P.: *Glanures Martyrologiques*; in: Analecta Bollandiana 58 (1940) 104ff.

Peeters, P.: *La Passion de S. Pierre de Capitolias* (*† 13 janvier 715*); in: Analecta Bollandiana 57 (1939) 299 ff.

Pelikan, J.: *The Christian Tradition. A history of the development of doctrine*, 1–5. Chicago, London 1972–1989.

Pellat, Ch.: *A propos du Kitāb al-Futyā de Jāḥiẓ*; in: Festschrift Gibb 538 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Arabische Geisteswelt. Ausgewählte und übersetzte Texte von al-Gāḥiẓ* (*777–869*), German translation by Walter W. Müller. Zürich, Stuttgart 1967. (Bibliothek des Morgenlandes).

Pellat, Ch.: *Christologie Gāḥiẓienne*; in: SI 31 (1970) 219 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Le culte de Muʿāwiya au IIe siècle de l'hégire*; in: SI 6 (1956) 53 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Deux curieux Muʿtazilites: Aḥmad b. Ḥābiṭ et Faḍl al-Ḥadaṯī*; in: MUSJ 50 (1984) 481 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Djāḥiẓ et les Khāridjites*; in: FO 12 (1970) 195 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Encore deux vers de Maʿdān al-Shumayṭī*; in: Arabica 22 (1975) 300ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Encore un apocryphe Djāhiẓien*; in: Festschrift Massé 317 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Epître inédit d'al-Jāḥiẓ*; in: Mashriq 47 (1953) 281 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Essai de reconstitution d'un poème de Maʿdan ash-Shumayṭī*; in: Oriens 16 (1963) 99 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Ǧāḥiẓ à Baghdād et à Samarrā*; RSO 27 (1952) 47ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Al-Ǧāḥiẓ hérésiographe*; in: BEO 30 (1978) 147ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Al-Ǧāḥiẓ jugé par la postérité*; in: Arabica 27 (1980) 1 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *L'Imamat dans la doctrine de Ǧāḥiẓ*; in: SI 15 (1961) 23 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ 'Conseilleur' du Calife*. Paris 1976.

Pellat, Ch.: *Le milieu baṣrien et la formation de Gāḥiẓ*. Paris 1953.

Pellat, Ch.: *La "Nābita" de Djāḥiẓ.* (*Un document important pour l'histoire politico-religieuse de l'Islam*); in: AIEO Algiers 10 (1952) 302 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Note sur l'Espagne musulmane et al-Ŷāḥiẓ*; in: Andalus 21 (1956) 277ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Nouvel essai d'inventaire de l'œuvre Ǧāḥiẓienne*; in: Arabica 31 (1984) 117 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Ṣafwān ibn Ṣafwān al-Anṣārī et Bashshār ibn Burd*; in: Festschrift Wickens 21 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Le témoignage d'al-Jāḥiẓ sur les Manichéens*; in: Festschrift Lewis 269 ff.

Pellat, Ch.: *Textes arabes relatifs à la dactylonomie*. Paris 1977.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Penser avec Aristote. Etudes réunies sous la direction de M.A. Sinaceur. Toulouse 1991.

Perelman, Ch., Olbrechts-Tyteca, L.: *Traité de l'argumentation. La nouvelle rhétorique*. Brussels 1976.

Périer, A.: *Petits traités*, see Yaḥyā b. ʿAdī.

Périer, A.: *Yaḥyâ ben ʿAdī. Un philosophe arabe chrétien du Xe siècle*. Paris 1920.

Périer, J.: *Vie d'al-Hadjdjadj Ibn Yousof d'après les sources arabes*. Paris 1904.

Pesiqtā le-rab Kabāna; ed. Salomo Buber. Lyck 1868.

Pesiqtā Rabbāti, Midrasch für den Fest-Cyclus und die ausgezeichneten Sabbathe, edited by M. Friedmann. Vienna 1880.

Pessagno, J.M.: *The Murǧiʾa, Īmān and Abū ʿUbayd*; in: JAOS 95 (1975) 382ff.

Pessagno, J.M.: *The Reconstruction of the Thought of Muḥammad Ibn Shabīb*; in: JAOS 104 (1984) 445 ff.

Petech, L.: *Le ambasciate arabe in Cina*; in: Festschrift Gabrieli (II) 619 ff.

Petermann, H.: *Reisen im Orient, 1852–1855*. Leipzig 1865.

Peters, F.E.: *Aristoteles Arabus. The Oriental Translations and Commentaries on the Aristotelian Corpus*. Leiden 1968.

Peters, F.E.: *Jerusalem and Mecca. The typology of the holy city in the Near East*. New York 1987.

Peters, F.E.: *Judaism, Christianity and Islam. The Classical Texts and their Interpretations*, 1–3. Princeton Univ. Press 1990.

Peters, J.R.T.M.: *God's Created Speech. A study in the speculative theology of the Muʿtazili Qāḍī-l-Quḍāt Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAbd al-Ǧabbār b. Aḥmad al-Hamaḏānī*. Leiden 1976.

Peters, R., de Vries, G.J.J.: *Apostasy in Islam*; in: WI 17 (1976–7) 1 ff.

Petersen, E.L.: *ʿAlī and Muʿāwiya in Early Arabic Tradition. Studies on the Genesis and Growth of Islamic Historical Writing until the End of the Ninth Century*. Copenhagen 1964.

Petersen, E.L.: *ʿAlī and Muʿāwiyah. The Rise of the Umayyad Caliphate 656–661*; in: Acta Orientaba 23 (1959) 157 ff.

Petraitis, C.: *Arabic Version of Aristotle's Meteorology*. Beirut 1967.

PG = *Patrologia Graeca*, see Migne.

Philo: *Philonis opera quae supersunt*, ed. L. Cohn and P. Wendland, 1–7. Berlin 1896–1930. – on this: *Die Werke Philos von Alexandria in deutscher Übersetzung*, translated by L. Cohn and I. Heinemann. Breslau, Berlin 1909–1964.

Philonenko, M. (ed.): *Le trône de Dieu*. Tübingen 1993.

Picatrix, see (Pseudo-)Majrīṭī.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Piccirillo, M.: *Ricerca storia-archeologica in Giordania VI*; in: Liber Annuus 36 (1986) 335 ff.

Pines, S.: *An Arabic Summary of a lost work of John Philoponus*; in: IOS 2 (1972) 320 ff.

Pines, S.: *Beiträge zur islamischen Atomenlehre*. Berlin 1936.

Pines, S.: *The Collected Works*, 1–2. Jerusalem/Leiden 1979–86.

Pines, S.: *Etudes sur Awḥad al-Zamān Abū l-Barakāt al-Baghdādī*; in: REJ 103 (1938) 3 ff.

Pines, S.: *Gospel quotations and cognate topics in ʿAbd al-Jabbār's Tathbīt in relation to early Christian and Judaeo-Christian readings and traditions*; in: JSAI 9 (1987) 195 ff.

Pines, S.: *Israel My Firstborn and the Sonship of Jesus, a Theme of Moslem Anti-Christian Polemics*; in: Festschrift Scholem 177 ff.

Pines, S.: *A note on an early meaning of the term mutakallim*; in: IOS 1 (1971) 224 ff.

Pines, S.: *Un précurseur bagdadien de la théorie de l'impetus*; in: Isis 44 (1953) 247 ff.

Pines, S.: *Les précurseurs musulmans de la théorie de l'impetus*; in: Archeion 21 (1938) 298 ff.

Pines, S.: *Saint Augustin et la théorie de l'impetus*; in: Archives d'histoire doctrinale et littéraire du moyen âge 4 (1967) 7 ff.

Pines, S.: *Shīʿite terms and conceptions in Judah Halevi's Kuzari*; in: JSAI 2 (1980) 165 ff.

Pines, S.: *Some traits of Christian theological writing in relation to Moslem kalām and to Jewish thought*; in: Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, Proceedings V 4 (1973) 105 ff.

Pines, S.: *Studies in Christianity and in Judaeo-Christianity based on Arabic sources*; in: JSAI 6 (1985) 107 ff.

Pines, S.: *A Study of the Impact of Indian, mainly Buddhist, Thought on some Aspects of Kalām Doctrines*; in: JSAI 17 (1994) 182 ff.

Pipes, D.: *Freed slaves and converts in early Islam*; in: Slavery and Abolition 1 (1980) 132ff.

Pipes, D.: *Slave Soldiers and Islam*. New Haven/London 1981.

Pirenne, J.: *La religion des Arabes pré-islamiques d'après trois sites rupestres et leurs inscriptions*; in: Festschrift Henninger 177 ff.

Piwiński, R.: *Mitologia Arabów*. Warschau 1989.

Pjotrovskij, M.B.: *Jemenity i Jementsy v Omeijadskom Sirii*; in: Patmanbanasirakan handes = Istoriko-filologičeskij Žurnal Akademija Nauk Armjanskoj SSR (1970) 252 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Placita philosophorum, see (Pseudo-)Plutarch and Daiber, *Aëtius Arabus*.

PL = *Patrología Latina*, see Migne.

Platti, E.: *Les objections de Abū ʿIsā al-Warrāq concernant l'incarnation et les réponses de Yaḥyā Ibn ʿAdî*; in: Quaderni di Studi Arabi 5–6 (1987–8) 661 ff. also see Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq.

Platti, E.: *Yaḥyā b. ʿAdī and his Refutation of al-Warrāq's Treatise on the Trinity in relation to his other works*; in: S.Kh. Samir, J.S. Nielsen, *Christian Arabic Apologetics during the Abbasid Period*. Leiden 1994, 172 ff.

Plessner, M.: *Minūt wa-raciunalizm bam-meʾót ha-ríshônōt shel ha Islam*; in: Festschrift Heyd 3 ff.

Plessner, M.: *Vorsokratische Philosophie und griechische Alchemie in arabisch-lateinischer Überlieferung. Studien zu Text und Inhalt der Turba Philosophorum*; ed. Felix Klein-Franke. Wiesbaden 1975.

(Pseudo-)Plutarch: *Placita philosophorum* (*Doxographi Graeci*)*;* ed. H. Diels. Berlin 1879.

Pöschl, V.: Der Begriff der Würde im antiken Rom und später. Heidelberg 1989. (Sitz-Berichte des Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften., Philologisch-Historische Klasse 1989. 3).

Pognon, H.: *Inscriptions mandaïtes des coupes de Khouabir*. Paris 1898.

Pohlenz, M.: *Die Stoa. Geschichte einer geistigen Bewegung*, 1–2. Göttingen 1948.

Porphyrios: *Eisagoge*, Arabic translation by Abū ʿUthmān ad-Dimashqī: *Furfūryūs aṣ-Ṣūrī: Isāghūjī*; ed. Aḥmad Fuʿād al-Ahwānī. Cairo 1371/1952.

Porphyrios: *Opuscula selecta;* ed. A. Nauck. Leipzig 1886.

Potter, K.H., see *Encyclopedia of Indian Philosophy* 11: *Metaphysics*.

Pourjavady, N.: *Abū Manṣūr Eṣfahānī – ein ḥanbalitischer Sufi*; in: Spektrum Iran 4/4 (1991) 26 ff.

Pourjavady, N.: *Das Problem des Anthropomorphismus* (*tashbīh*) *und der Reinhaltung von Attributen* (*tanzīh*) *bei Ibn al-ʿArabī und Ǧalāl ad-dīn Rūmī*; in: Spektrum Iran 1/1 (1988) 20 ff.

Pourjavady, N.: *Faḫr-e Rāzī und Ġazzālīs Mishkāt al-anwār*; in: Spektrum Iran 2/2 (1989) 58 ff.

Pouzet, L.: *Damas au VIIe/XIIIe siècle*. Beirut 1988.

Powers, D.S.: *The exegetical genre nāsikh al-Qurʾān wa mansūkhuhū*; in: *Approaches to the history of the interpretation of the Qurʾan*; ed. Andrew Rippin. Oxford 1988. 117 ff.

Powers, D.S.: *Reading/Misreading one another's Scriptures, Ibn Ḥazm's Refutation of Ibn Naghrella al-Yahūdī*; in: Studies in Islamic and Judaic Traditions, ed. W.M. Brinner. Atlanta 1986. 1 109 ff.

Powers, D.S.: *Studies in Qurʾan and Ḥadīth*. Berkeley 1986.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Poznański, S.: *Anan et ses écrits*; in: REJ 44 (1902) 161 ff., 45 (1903) 50 ff. and 176 ff.

Prantl, C.: *Aristoteles über die Farben. Erläutert durch eine Farbenlehre der Alten*. Munich 1849.

Prédication et propagande au Moyen Age. Islam, Byzance, Occident. Ed. George Makdisi *et al.*, Penn-Paris-Dumbarton Oaks Colloquia III, 1980. Paris 1983.

Prell, H.: *Die Vorstellungen des Altertums von der Erdumfangslänge;* in: Abhandlungen der Sachsische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Mathematisch-Naturkundliche Klasse 46/1. Leipzig 1959.

de Prémare, A.L.: *"Comme il est écrit". L'Histoire d'un texte*; in: SI 70 (1989) 27 ff.

Premier, K.: *Muḥammad und Mūsā. Strukturanalytische und theologiegeschichtliche Untersuchungen zu den mekkanischen Mūsā-Perikopen des Qur'an*. Altenberge 1986.

Pretzl, O.: *Die frühislamische Atomenlehre*; in: Der Islam 19 (1931) 117 ff.

Pretzl, O.: *Die frühislamische Attributenlebre*; in: Sitz-Berichte der Bayerische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-Historische Abteilung 4. Munich 1940.

Proklos: *In Platonis Rem publicam Commentarii*; ed. G. Kroll. Leipzig 1899.

Prozorov, S.M.: *Arabskaja istoriceskaja literatura v Irake, Irane i Srednej Azii v VII–seredine X v. shiitskaja istoriografija*. Moscow 1980.

Prozorov, S.M.: *K. Istorii musulmanskoj dogmatiki: Murdžiity*; in: *Islam v istorii narodov vostoka*. Moscow 1981. 19 ff.

Prozorov, S.M.: *Reforma xalifa al-Mahdi i jego rol v formirovanii shiitskoj ideologii*; in: *Arabskie strany. Istorija, ekonomíka*. Moscow 1974. 92 ff.

Pseudoklementinen, see Clemens Romanus.

Ptolemaios: *Tetrabiblos*; edited and translated by F.E. Robbins. London 1971. (Loeb Classical Library 350).

Pūrjawādī, Naṣrullāh, see Pourjavady, N.

Putman, H.: *L'église et l'Islam sous Timothée I. Etude sur l'église nestorienne au temps des premiers ʿAbbāsides, avec nouv. éd. et trad. du dialogue entre Timothée et al-Mahdī*. Beirut 1975.

-Qāḍī, Nuʾmān: *-Firaq al-islāmiyya fī sh-shiʿr al-umawī*. Cairo 1970.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *Bishr b. Abī Kubār al-Balawī. Numūdhaj min an-nathr al-fannī al-mubakkir fī l-Yaman*. Beirut 1985.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *The Development of the Term Ghulāt in Muslim Literature with Special Reference to the Kaysāniyya*; in: *Akten des VII. Kongresses* für Arabistik und Islamwissenschaft. *Göttingen*, 15. bis 22. August 1974. [7th Congress of the Union Européenne d'Arabisants et d'Islamisants; *UEAI*], ed. Albert Dietrich. Göttingen, 1976. 295 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *The earliest "Nābita" and the paradigmatic "nawābit"*; in: SI 78 (1993) 27 ff.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *An Early Fatimid Document*; in: SI 48 (1978) 71 ff.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *The Impact of the Qur'ān on the Epistolography of ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd*; in: Approaches to the Qur'an, ed. G.R. Hawting and A. Shareef. London, New York 1993. 285 ff.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *Early Islamic State Letters: The Question of Authenticity*; in: A. Cameron and L.I. Conrad. The Byzantine and Early Islamic Near East, 1, Princeton 1992. 215 ff.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *al-Kaisāniyya fī t-ta'rīkh wal-adab*. Beirut 1974.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *The Limitations of Qur'ānic Usage in Early Arabic Poetry. The Example of a Khārijite Poem*; in: Festschrift Wagner II 162 ff.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *The Religious Foundation of Late Umayyad Ideology and Practice*; in: Saber religioso y poder político en el Islam. Actas del Simposio internacional Granada, 15–18 octubre 1991. Madrid 1994. 231 ff.

-Qāḍī, Wadād: *Riḥlat ash-shāfiʿī ilā l-Yaman baina l-usṭūra wal-wāqiʿ*; in: Festschrift Ghul 127 ff.

-Qāḍī ʿIyāḍ, Ibn Mūsā al-Yaḥṣubī: *-Shifā bi-taʿrīf ḥuqūq al-Muṣṭafa;* ed. Muḥammad Amīn Qurrat ʿAlī, 1–2. Damascus 1392/1962.

-Qāḍī ʿIyāḍ, Ibn Mūsā al-Yaḥṣubī: *Tartīb al-madārik wa-taqrīb al-masālik li-maʿrifat aʿlām madhhab Mālik;* ed. Aḥmad Bakīr Maḥmūd, 1–4. Beirut 1965. – From this Talbi, *Tarājim aghlabīya*, see Talbi.

-Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān b. Muḥammad: *Daʿā'im al-Islām wa-dhikr al-ḥalāl wal-ḥarām*; ed. Āṣaf b. ʿAlī Aṣghar Fayḍī (Fyzee), 1–2, Cairo 1379/1960–1383/1963.

-Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān b. Muḥammad: *Iftitāḥ ad-daʿwa*; ed. Wadād al-Qāḍī. Beirut 1970.

-Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān b. Muḥammad: *Ikhtilāf uṣūl al-madhāhib;* ed. S.T. Lokhandwalla. Simla, Bombay 1972.

-Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān b. Muḥammad: *-Majālis wal-musāyarāt*; ed. al-Ḥabīb al-Faqī, Ibrāhīm Shabbūḥ and Muḥammad al-Yaʿlawī. Tunis 1978.

-Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān b. Muḥammad: *Sharḥ al-akhbār*; ed. Muḥammad al-Ḥusaynī al-Jalālī, 1–3. Qum 1414/1994.

-Qāḍī an-Nuʿmān b. Muḥammad: *-Urjūza al-mukhtāra*; ed. Ismāʿīl Poonawala. Montreal 1970.

Qaffāl ash-Shāshī, see -Sāshī.

Qalʿajī, Muḥammad Rawwās: *Mawsūʿat fiqh Ibrāhīm an-Nakhaʿī*, 1–2. Mekka 1399/1979. – Beirut 1406/19862.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Qalhātī, Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Azdī: *-Kashf wal-bayān = Iʿtiqād al-Muʿtazila wal-Qadariyya waṣ-Ṣifātiyya wal-Ḥashwiyya wa-firaqihā*, ed. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdaljalīl; in: Ḥawliyyāt al-Jāmiʿa at-Tūnisiyya 18 (1980) 89 ff.

-Qālī, Abū ʿAlī Ismāʿīl b. al-Qāsim: *-Amālī*, 1–2 (with) *adh-Dhayl wan-nawādir*. Cairo 1344/1926[2].

-Qalqashandī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallah: *Maʿāthir al-ināfa fī maʿālim al-khilāfa;* ed. ʿAbdassattār Aḥmad Farrāj, 1–3. Kuwait 1964. -Reprint Beirut 1980.

-Qalqashandī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallah: *Ṣubḥ al-aʿshā fī ṣināʿat al-inshāʾ*, 1–14. Cairo 1331/1913–1338/1920.

-Qalyūbī, Aḥmad b. Aḥmad: *-Nawādir*. Cairo 1302. – German translation by O. Rescher under the title: *Die "Nawādir"* (*Anekdoten und Geschichten*) *von el-Qalyūbī*. Stuttgart 1920 (= *Gesammelte Werke* II 2. Osnabrück 1980, 399 ff.).

Qāsim, ʿAbdalḥakīm: *Ayyām al-insān as-sabʿa*. Dutch translation by R. van Leeuwen and J. de Bakker under the title: *De zeven dagen van de mens*. Antwerpen 1984.

Qāsim, ʿAwn ash-Sharīf: *Shiʿr al-Baṣra fī l-ʿaṣr al-umawī*. Beirut 1392/1972.

Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm ar-Rassī: *-Dalīl al-kabīr*; ed. B. Abrahamov. Leiden 1990.

Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm ar-Rassī: *-Radd ʿalā n-Naṣārā*; ed. I. di Matteo in: RSO 9 (1921–3) 301 ff.

Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm ar-Rassī: *-Radd ʿalā z-zindīq;* ed. Michelangelo Guidi under the title: *La lotta tra l'Islam e il manicheismo. Un libro di Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ contra il Corano confutato da al-Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm*. Rome 1927.

(Pseudo-)Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm: *ʿUṣūl al-ʿadl wat-tawḥīd*; in: *Rasāʾil al-ʿadl wat-tawḥīd;* ed. Muḥammad ʿImāra, 1–2. Cairo 1971. Vol. I, 96 ff.

-Qāsimī, Ẓāfir: *-Qaḍā qabla l-Islām wa-baʿdahū*; in: Waqāʿī wa-muḥāḍarāt al-muʾtamar al-ʿālamī. 403 ff.

-Qasṭallanī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Irshad as-sarī li-sharḥ Saḥiḥ al-Bukhārī*, 1–10. Cairo 1304–5/1887–8.

Qatāda b. Diʿāma: *-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh*, ed. Ḥātim Ṣāliḥ aḍ-Ḍāmin; in: Mawrid 9/4 (1980) 479 ff.

Qatāda b. Diʿāma: *Aqwāl Qatāda, see* o. Vol. II 143 ff.

-Qaysī, Haytham b. Sulaymān: *Adab al-qādī wal-qaḍā*; ed. Farḥāt ad-Dashrāwī. Tunis 1970.

-Qazwīnī, ʿAbdaljalīl: *-Naqż*; ed. Jalāluddīn Ḥusaynī Urmawī. Tehran 1371/1952.

-Qazwīnī, Jamāladdīn Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *Mufīd al-ʿulūm*. Cairo 1323/1906.

-Qiftī, ʿAlī b. Yūsuf: *Inbāh ar-ruwāt ʿalā anbāh an-nuḥāt*; ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm, 1–4. Cairo 1950–1973.

-Qiftī, ʿAlī b. Yūsuf: *-Muḥammadūn min ash-shuʿarā wa-ashʿāruhum*; ed. Riyād ʿAbdalḥamīd Murād. Damascus 1395/1975.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Qiftī, ʿAlī b. Yūsuf: *Taʾrīkh al-ḥukamāʾ*, ed. Julius Lippert. Leipzig 1903.
-Qirqisānī, Yaʿqūb: *-Anwār wal-marāqib*; ed. L. Nemoy, 1–5. New York 1939–43.
-Qummī, ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm: *Tafsīr al-Qurʾān*. Tehran 1313/1895.
-Qummī, Saʿd b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Maqālāt wal-firaq;* ed. Muḥammad Jawād Mashkūr. Tehran 1341 Sh./1962. Also see ʿAbbās al-Qummī.
-Qundūzī, Ibrāhīm: *Yanābīʿ al-mawadda*; ed. ʿAlī al-Maḥallātī al-Hājirī. Bombay 1311/1893.
The Qurʾān as Text, ed. S. Wild. Leiden 1996.
Qureshi, A.: *Abū Muḥammad ar-Rāmhurmuzīs K. amthāl al-ḥadīth*. Hyderabad 1388/1968. (Diss Bonn 1959).
-Qurṭubī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: (*-Tafsīr* =) *–Jāmiʿ li-aḥkām al-Qurʾān*. 1–20, Cairo 1387/1967[3].
-Qushayrī, ʿAbdalkarīm b. Hawāzin: *-Fuṣūl fī l-uṣūl*, ed. Richard M. Frank; in: MIDEO 16 (1983) 59 ff.
-Qushayrī, ʿAbdalkarīm b. Hawāzin: *-Miʿrāj*; ed. ʿAlī Ḥasan ʿAbdalqādir. Cairo 1384/1964.
-Qushayrī, ʿAbdalkarīm b. Hawāzin: *-Risāla fī ʿilm at-taṣawwuf*. Cairo, Maktabat Ṣubayḥ N.D. – German translation by Richard Gramlich under the title: *Das Sendschreiben al-Qushayrīs über das Sufitum*. Stuttgart 1989.
-Qushayrī, Muḥammad b. Saʿīd b. ʿAbdarraḥmān: *Taʾrīkh Raqqa wa-man nazalabā min aṣḥāb rasūl Allah wat-tābiʿīn wal-fuqahāʾ wal-muḥaddithīn*; ed. Ṭāhir an-Naʿdānī. Damascus N.D.
-Quṭāmī, ʿUmayr b. Shuyaym: *Dīwān*; ed. Jakob Barth. Leiden 1902.

Rabbath, J.: *L'Orient chrétien à la veille de l'Islam*. Beirut 1980.
-Rabīʿ b. Ḥabib b. ʿAmr: *-Musnad*, 1–4. Cairo 1349/1930. – Also Damascus 1388/1968 (Reprint Muscat 1985).
Rabin, Ch.: *Ancient "West-Arabian"*. London 1951.
Raddatz, H.-P.: *Frühislamisches Erbrecht nach dem Kitāb al-farāiḍ des Sufyān aṯ-Ṯaurī. Edition und Kommentar*; in: WI 13 (1971) 26 ff.
Raddatz, H.-P.: *Die Stellung und Bedeutung des Sufyān aṯ-Ṯaurī* (*gest. 778*). *Ein Beitrag zur Geistesgeschichte des frühen Islam*. Diss. Bonn 1967.
Radscheit, M.: *Die koranische Herausforderung. Die taḥaddī-Verse im Kahmen der Polemikpassagen des Korans*, Berlin 1996.
Radtke, B.: *Al-Ḥakīm at-Tirmiḏī. Ein islamischer Theosoph des 3./9. Jahrhunderts*. Freiburg 1980.
Radtke, B.: *Psychomachia in der Sufik*; in: Recurrent Patterns in Iranian Religions, N.P. 1992. (Studia Iranica. Cahier 11), 135 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Radtke, B.: *Theologen und Mystiker in Ḫurāsān und Transoxanien*; in: ZDMG 136 (1986) 536 ff.

Radtke, B.: *Theosophie* (*ḥikma*) *und Philosophie* (*falsafa*). *Ein Beitrag zur Frage der ḥikmat* al-mašriq/al-išrāq; in: AS 42 (1988) 156 ff.

Radtke, B.: *Weltgeschichte und Weltbeschreibung im mittelalterlichen Islam*. Stuttgart 1992. (BTS 51).

Radtke, B., J. O'Kane: *The Concept of Sainthood in Early Islamic Mysticism. Two Works by al-Ḥakīm al-Tirmidlī*. Richmond 1996.

Räisänen, H.: *Das koranische Jesusbild*. Helsinki 1971.

-Rāghib al-Iṣfahānī, al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad: *-Iʿtiqādāt*; ed. Shamrān al-ʿIjlī. Beirut 1988.

Rahbar, D.: *God of Justice*. Leiden 1960.

Rahimi-Laridjani, E.: *Die Entwicklung der Bewässerungslandwirtschaft im Iran bis in sasanidischfrühislamische Zeit*. Wiesbaden 1988.

Rahman, F.: *Islam and the Constitutional Problem of Pakistan*; in: SI 31 (1970) 275 ff.

Rahman, F.: *Major Themes of the Qur'ān*. Minneapolis, Chicago 1980.

Rahman, F.: *Prophecy in Islam. Philosophy and Orthodoxy*. Chicago, London 1979.

Rahman, M.M.: *An introduction to al-Māturīdī's Ta'wīlāt Ahl as-Sunna*. Dacca 1402/1982.

Rahner, K.: *Schriften zur Theologie*, 1 ff. Einsiedeln 1954 ff.

Rancillac, Ph.: *Des origines du droit musulman à la Risāla d'al-Shāfiʿī*; in: MIDEO 13 (1977) 147 ff.

Rapin, C. and Hadot, P.: *Les textes littéraires grecs de la Trésorerie d'Aï Khanoum*; in: Bulletin de Correspondence Hellénique 111/1 (1987) 225 ff.

-Raqīq al-Qayrawānī, Ibrāhīm b. al-Qāsim an-Nadīm: *Quṭb as-surūr fī awṣāf al-khumūr;* ed. Aḥmad al-Jundī. Damascus 1389/1968.

Rashed, R.: *De Constantinople à Bagdad, Anthémius de Tralles et al-Kindī*; in: La Syrie de Byzance à l'Islam VIIe–VIIIe siècles, ed. P. Canivet and J.-P. Rey-Coquais. Damascus 1992. 165 ff.

-Rashid, S.A.: *Darb Zubaydah. The Pilgrim Road from Kufa to Mecca*. Riyadh 1980.

Ratschow, C.H.: *Lutherische Dogmatik zwischen Reformation und Aufklärung*, 1–2. Gütersloh 1964–66.

Rauschen, G.: *Eucharistie und Bußsakrament in den ersten sechs Jahrhunderten der Kirche*. Freiburg 1910².

Raven, W.: *Ibn Dâwûd al-lsbahânî and his Kitâb al-Zabra*. Amsterdam 1969.

-Rāzī, Abū Ḥātim: *Aʿlām an-nubuwwa;* ed. Ṣalāḥ aṣ-Ṣāwī. Tehran 1397/1977.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Rāzī, Abū Ḥātim: *-Zīna fī l-kalimāt al-islāmiyya al-ʿarabiyya*; ed. Ḥusayn b. Fayḍallāh al-Hamdānī al-Yaʿburī, 1–2. Cairo 1957.

-Rāzī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh: *Taʾrīkh madīnat Ṣanʿā*; ed. Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿAmrī. Ṣanʿā 1401/1981[2].

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Asās at-taqdīs fī ʿilm al-kalām*. Cairo 1354/1935.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Iʿtiqādāt firaq al-muslimīn wal-mushrikīn*; ed. ʿAlī Sāmī an-Nashshār. Beirut 1402/1982.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *-Mabāḥith al-mashriqiyya fī ʿilm al-ilāhiyyāt waṭ-ṭabīʿiyyāt*, 1–2. Hyderabad 1343.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Mafātīḥ al-ghayb = -Tafsīr al-kabīr*, 1–32. Cairo, Maktabat ʿAbdarraḥmān Muḥammad N.D.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar; *-Maḥṣūl fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, 1–2, ed. Tāhā Jābir Fayyāḍ al-ʿAlwānī, 1_1–11_3. Riyadh 1399/1979–1401/1981.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Manāqib al-imām ash-shāfiʿī*; ed. Aḥmad Ḥijāzī as-Saqqā. Cairo 1986.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Mukhaṣṣal afkār al-mutaqaddimīn wal-mutaʾakhkhirīn*, with *Talkhīs al-Muḥaṣṣal* by Naṣīraddīn aṭ-Ṭūsī. Cairo 1323/1905. – Also in: *Talkhīṣ al-Muḥaṣṣal maʿrūf be-Naqd al-Muḥaṣṣal, be-intizām-i rasāʾil va-fawāʾid-i kalāmī*; ed. ʿAbdallāh Nūrānī. Tehran 1359 SH./1980.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *-shajara al-mubāraka fī ansāb aṭ-Ṭālibiyya;* ed. Mahdī ar-Rajāʾī and Maḥmūd al-Marʿashī. Qum 1409.

-Rāzī, Fakhraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿUmar: *Nihāyat al-ījāz fī dirāyat al-Iʿjāz*. Cairo 1317. – ed. Ibrāhīm as-Sāmarrāʾī and Muḥammad Barakāt Ḥamdī Abū ʿAlī. Amman 1985[2].

-Rāzī, Muḥammad b. Zakariyyā: *Opera philosophica fragmentaque quae supersunt;* ed. P. Kraus. Cairo 1939, Reprint Beirut 1973.

-Rāzī, see also Ibn Abī Ḥātim ar-Rāzī.

Rebstock, U.: *Die Ibāḍiten im Maghrib* (*2./8.–4./10. Jh.*). Berlin 1983. (Islamkundliche Untersuchungen 84).

Reckendorf, H.: *Arabische Syntax*. Heidelberg 1921.

Rehm, see Clemens Romanus.

Reinert, B.: *Die Anfänge des spanisch-arabischen Epos*; in: Saeculum 29 (1978) 231 ff.

Reinert, B.: *Ǧunaid und Ḥallāǧ's Iblīs*; in: Vorträge XXII. DOT Tübingen. Stuttgart 1985. (Suppl. ZDMG, nr. 6). 183 ff.

Reinert, B.: *Die Lehre vom tawakkul in der klassischen Sufik*. Berlin 1968. (Studien zur Sprache, Geschichte und Kultur des islamischen Orients, NF Vol. 3).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Reinert, W.: *Das Recht in der altarabischen Poesie*. Diss. Cologne 1964.

Reinfried, H.: *Bräuche bei Zauber und Wunder nach Buchari*. Karlsruhe 1915.

Reinhart, A. Kevin: *Before Revelation. The Boundaries of Muslim Moral Thought*. Albany 1995

Reinink, G.J.: *Ismael, der Wildesel in der Wüste. Zur Typologie der Apokalypse des Pseudo-Methodios*; in: Byzantinische Zeitschrift 75 (1982) 336 ff.

Reintjens, H.: *Die soziale Stellung der Frau bei den nordarabischen Beduinen unter besonderer Berücksichtigung ihrer Ehe- und Familienverhältnisse*. Bonn 1975.

Reitzenstein, R.: *Das iranische Erlösungsmysterium*. Bonn 1921.

Rekaya, M.: *Le Ḫurram-dīn et les mouvements ḫurramites sous les ʿAbbāsides*; in: SI 60 (1984) 5 ff.

Rekaya, M.: *Mazyār. Résistance ou intégration d'une province iranienne au monde musulman au milieu du IXᵉ siècle ap. J.C.*; in: Studia Iranica 2 (1973) 143 ff.

Religion in the Middle East. Three Religions in Concord and Conflict; ed. A.J. Arberry, 1–2. Cambridge 1969.

Renaud, E.: *Le récit du miʿrāj. Une version arabe de l'ascension du Prophète, dans le Tafsīr de Ṭabarī*; in: C. Kappler: *Apocalypses et voyages dans l'au-delà*. Paris 1987. 267 ff.

Rescher, N.: *Studies in the History of Arabic Logic*. Pittsburgh 1963.

Rescher, N.: *Studies in Arabic Philosophy*. Pittsburgh 1967.

Rescher, O.: *Beiträge zur arabischen Poésie*, 4–8. N.P. (c.) 1950–1964.

Rescher, O.: *Excerpte und Übersetzungen aus den Schriften des Philologen und Dogmatikers Ǧāḥiẓ aus Baṣra nebst noch unveröffentlichten Originaltexten*. Stuttgart 1931.

Rescher, O.: *Die Khāridschiten-Kapitel aus dem Kāmil*. Stuttgart 1922.

Rescher, O.: *Die Maqāmen des Zamakhsharī*; in: Beiträge zur Maqāmen-Literatur 6 (1913) 77 ff. = *Gesammelte Werke* II 1. Osnabrück 1980. 229 ff.

Rescher, O.: *Miscellen* II; in: Der Islam 16 (1927) 153 ff.

Rescher, O.: *Orientalische Miszellen*, 1–2. Istanbul 1925–26.

Rescher, O.: *Schriften zur Adab-Literatur*, 1–3 = *Gesammelte Werke*, Abteilung II. Osnabrück 1980–1984.

Rex, F.: *Chrysipps Mischungslehre und die an ihr geübte Kritik in Alexander von Aphrodisias De mixtione*. Diss. Frankfurt 1966.

Rex, F.: *Zur Theorie der Naturprozesse in der früharabischen Wissenschaft. Das Kitāb al-iḫrāǧ, übersetzt und erklärt, ein Beitrag zum alchemistischen Weltbild der Ǧābir-Schriften* (*8./10. Jh. n. Chr.*). Wiesbaden 1975.

Riad, E.: *Shafāʿa dans le Coran*; in: Orientalia Sueca 30 (1981) 37 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Rice, D.S.: *Medieval Ḥarrān. Studies on its Topography and Monuments*, 1; in: Anatolian Studies 2 (1952) 36 ff.

Rice, D.T.: *Islamic Painting. A survey*. Edinburgh 1971.

Richter, G.: *Studien zur Geschichte der älteren arabischen Fürstenspiegel*. Leipzig 1932.

Richter-Bernburg, L.: *Funken aus dem kalten Flint. ʿImād ad-Dīn al-Kātib al-Iṣfahānī* (*I*); in: WO 20–21 (1989–90) 121 ff.

Richter-Bernburg, L.: *Linguistic Shuʿūbīya and Early Neo-Persian Prose*; in: JAOS 94 (1974) 55 ff.

Ricoeur, P.: *La métaphore vive*. Paris 1975.

Riedel, W.: *Der Katalog der christlichen Schriften in arabischer Sprache von Abū 'l-Barakāt*; in: Nachrichten von der Königlichen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften zu Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse vol. 5. Göttingen 1902.

Rifāʿī, Aḥmad Farid: *ʿAṣr al-Maʾmūn*, 1–2. Cairo 1346/1927.

Right and Left. Essays on dual symbolic classification; ed. R. Needham. Chicago 1973.

Rijckmans, J.: *Le Christianisme en Arabie du Sud préislamique*; in: L'Oriente cristiano nella storia della civiltà. Atti del Convegno Internazionale, Rome 1964. 436 ff.

Rijssel, V.: *Georg des Araberbischofs Gedichte und Briefe*. Leipzig 1891.

Ringgren, H.: *The Conception of Faith in the Koran*; in: Oriens 4 (1951) 1 ff.

Ringgren, H.: *Fatalism in Persian Epics*. Uppsala 1952.

Ringgren, H.: *Die Gottesfurcht im Islam*; in: Festschrift Nyberg 118 ff.

Ringgren, H.: *The Pure Religion*; in: Oriens 15 (1962) 93 ff.

Ringgren, H.: *Sin and Forgiveness in the Koran*; in: Témenos 2 (1966) 98 ff.

Ringgren, H.: *Studies in Arabian Fatalism*. Uppsala/Wiesbaden 1955. (Uppsala universitetets årsskrift 1955.2).

Rippin, A.: *Literary Analysis of Qurʾan, Tafsīr and Sīra. The Methodologies of John Wansbrough*; in: *Approaches to Islam in Religious Studies*; ed. R.C. Martin. Tucson 1985. 151 ff.

Rippin, A.: *Muslims. Their Religious Beliefs and Practices*, 1–2. London 1990–93.

Rippin, A.: *The present status of Tafsīr studies*; in: MW 72 (1982) 224 ff.

Rippin, A.: *Al-Zuhrī, Naskh al-Qurʾān and the problem of early Tafsīr texts*; in: BSOAS 47 (1984) 22 ff.

Rippin, A. and Knappert, J.: *Textual sources for the study of Islam*. Manchester 1986.

Rispler, V.: *Toward a new understanding of the term bidʿa*; in: Der Islam 68 (1991) 320 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Rissanen, S.: *Theological Encounter of oriental Christians with Islam during early Abbasid rule*. Åbo 1993.

Rist, J.M.: *Stoic Philosophy*. Cambridge 1969.

Rist, J.M.: *The Stoics*. University of California Press. London 1978.

Ritter, H.: *Die Geheimnisse der Wortkunst* (*Asrār al-balāġa*) *des ʿAbdalqāhir al-Curcānī*. Wiesbaden 1959. (BI 19).

Ritter, H.: *Ein arabisches Handbuch der Handelswissenschaft*; in: Der Islam 7 (1917) 1 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Das Meer der Seele. Mensch, Welt und Gott in den Geschichten des Farīduddīn ʿAṭṭār*. Leiden 1955.

Ritter, H.: *Mesopotamische Studien. I: Arabische Flußfahrzeuge auf Euphrat und Tigris*; in: Der Islam 9 (1919) 121 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Muslim Mystics Strife with God*; in: Oriens 5 (1952) 1 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Philologika II. Über einige Koran und Ḥadīṯ betreffende Handschriften hauptsächlich Stambuler Bibliotheken*; in: Der Islam 17 (1928) 249 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Philologika III. Muhammedanische Häresiographen*; in: Der Islam 18 (1929) 34 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Philologika VI. Ibn al-Ǧauzīs Bericht über Ibn ar-Rēwendī*; in: Der Islam 19 (1931) 1 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Das Proömium des Maṯnawī-i Maulawī*; in: ZDMG 93 (1932) 169 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Studien zur Geschichte der islamischen Frömmigkeit*. I: *Ḥasan al-Baṣrī*; in: Der Islam 21 (1933) 1 ff. – II: *Die Anfänge der Ḫurūfīsekte*; in: Oriens 7 (1954) 1 ff.

Ritter, H.: *Über die Bildersprache Niẓāmīs*. Stuttgart 1927. (Studien zur Geschichte und Kultur des islamischen Orients 5).

Rittler, F.: *Die Zwillinge*. Vienna 1920³.

Rizk, A.: *Bashshār b. Burd, ein Dichter der ʿabbāsidischen Moderne, in der Überlieferung und der Dar stellung des Kitāb al-Aġānī*. Diss. Heidelberg 1966.

Robertson, R.: *Sociology of Religion. Selected readings*. Harmondsworth, 1971.

Robinson, N.: *Creating Birds from Clay*; in: MW 79 (1989) 1 ff.

Robson, J.: *Tracts on listening to music, being Dhamm al-malāhī by Ibn abī l-Dunyā and Bawāriq al-ilmāʿ by Majd al-Dīn al-Ṭūsī al-Ghazzālī*. London 1938.

Rodinson, M.: *Histoire économique et histoire des classes sociales dans le monde musulman*; in: M.A. Cook (ed.), Studies in the Economic History of the Middle East from the rise of Islam to the present day. Oxford 1970. 139 ff.

Rodinson, M.: *Sur une nouvelle inscription du règne de Dhou Nowas*; in: BO 26 (1969) 26 ff.

van Roey, see *Nonnus de Nisibis*.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Roman, A., see -Muḥāsibī: *-Tawahhum*.

Rosen-Ayalon, M.: *The Early Islamic Monuments of al-Ḥaram al-Sharīf. An iconographic study*. Jerusalem 1989.

Rosenthal, E.: *Aḥmad b. aṭ-Ṭayyib as-Saraḫsī*. New Haven 1943. (American Oriental Series 26).

Rosenthal, E.: *Arabische Nachrichten über Zenon den Eleaten*; in: Orientalia 6 (1937) 21 ff.

Rosenthal, E.: *Das Fortleben der Antike im Islam*. Zürich 1965.

Rosenthal, E.: *The Muslim Concept of Freedom*. Leiden 1960.

Rosenthal, E.: *Gambling in Islam*. Leiden 1975.

Rosenthal, E.: *Gifts and Bribes: The Muslim View*; in: Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society 108 (1964) 135 ff.

Rosenthal, E.: *The History of al-Ṭabarī*, Vol. 1: *General Introduction and From the Creation to the Flood*. English translation by F. Rosenthal. Albany 1989.

Rosenthal, E.: *A History of Muslim Historiography*. Leiden 1968. [2]

Rosenthal, E.: *Ibn Khaldūn. The Muqaddimah. An Introduction to History*, 1–3. New York 1958.

Rosenthal, E.: *Knowledge Triumphant. The concept of knowledge in medieval Islam*. Leiden 1970.

Rosenthal, E.: *Love in Paradise*; in: Festschrift Pope 247 ff.

Rosenthal, E.: *Muslim Intellectual and Social History*. London 1990 (Variorum Reprints).

Rosenthal, E.: *Political Justice and the Just Ruler*; in: IOS 10 (1980) 92 ff.

Rosenthal, E.: *Some Minor Problems in the Qur'an*; in: Festschrift Starr 67 ff.

Rosenthal, E.: *Sweeter than Hope. Complaint and Hope in Medieval Islam*. Leiden 1983.

Rosenthal, J.: *Ḥīwī al-Balkhī. A Comparative Study*. Philadelphia 1949.

Ross, W.D.: *Aristotle. A complete exposition of his works and thoughts*. New York 1959.

Roth, N.: *Forgery and Abrogation of the Torah. A Theme in Muslim and Christian Polemic in Spain*; in: Proc. Amer. Acad. Jewish Research 54 (1987) 203 ff.

Rothholz, W.: *Sakrale und profane Ambivalenzen. Zum Problem der politischen Legitimation im modernen Oman*; in: Orient 27 (1986) 206 ff.

Rotter, G.: *The Umayyad Fulūs of Mosul*; in: American Numismatic Society, Museum Notes 19 (1974) 165 ff.

Rotter, G.: *Die Umayyaden und der Zweite Bürgerkrieg (680–692)*. Wiesbaden 1982.

Rotter, G.: *Vernunft ist nichts als Narretei*. Stuttgart 1982.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Rotter, G.: *Zur Überlieferung einiger historischer Werke Madāinīs in Ṭabarīs Annalen*; in: Oriens 23–24 (1974) 103 ff.

Rougier, L.: *Celse ou le conflit de la civilisation antique et du christianisme primitif*. Paris 1925.

Rouhani, see – Mufīd: *-Jamal*.

Roux, G.: *Ancient Iraq*. London 1964.

Roux, J.-P.: *La religion des Turcs et des Mongols*. Paris 1984.

Rowson, E.K.: *Al-ʿĀmirī on the Afterlife*, see – ʿĀmirī.

-Ruʿaynī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Ishbīlī: *Barnāmaj shuyūḫ ar-Ruʿaynī*; ed. Ibrāhīm Shabbūḥ. Damascus 1381/1962.

Ruben, W.: *Geschichte der indischen Philosophie*. Berlin 1954.

Ruben, W.: *Materialismus im Leben des alten Indien*; in: AO 13 (1935) 128–162 and 177–225.

Rubin, U.: *Barāa. A study of some Quranic passages*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 13 ff.

Rubin, U.: *The Eye of the Beholder. The life of Muhammad as viewed by the early Muslims*. Princeton 1995.

Rubin, U.: *The great Pilgrimage of Muḥammad. Some notes on Sura IX*; in: JSS 27 (1982) 241 ff.

Rubin, U.: *Ḥanīfiyya and Kaʿba. An inquiry into the Arabian pre-Islamic background of dīn Ibrāhīm*; in: JSAI 13 (1990) 85 ff.

Rubin, U.: *Morning and Evening Prayers in early Islam*; in: JSAI 10 (1987) 40 ff.

Rubin, U.: *Iqraʾ bi-smi rabbika*; in: IOS 13 (1993) 213 ff.

Rubin, U.: *Pre-existence and Light*; in: IOS 5 (1975) 62 ff.

Rubin, U.: *Al-Ṣamad and the high God. An interpretation of sura CXII*; in: Der Islam 61 (1984) 197 ff.

Rubinacci, R.: *Un antico documento di vita cenobitica musulmana*; in: AIUON 10 (1961) 37 ff.

Rubinacci, R.: *The Ibāḍīs*; in: *Religion in the Middle East* II 302 ff.

Rubinacci, R.: *La purità rituale secondo gli Ibāḍiti*; in: AIUON 6 (1957) 1 ff.

Rubinacci, R.: *I versi politico-religiosi di Kuṯayyir ʿAzza*; in: Festschrift Gabrieli (II) 661 ff.

Rudolph, K.: *Antike Baptisten. Zu den Überlieferungen über frühjüdische und -christliche Taufsekten*; in: Sitz-Berichte der Sächsische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Leipzig, Philologisch-historische Klasse vol. 121.4. Berlin 1981.

Rudolph, K.: *Die Mandäer*, 1–2. Göttingen 1960–61.

Rudolph, K.: *Der mandäische "Diwan der Flüsse"*. Berlin 1982. (Abhandlungen der Sächsische Akademie der Wissenschaften Leipzig, Philologisch-historische Klasse vol. 70.1).

Rudolph, K.: *Neue Wege der Qoranforschung?*; in: ThLZ 105 (1980) 3 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Rudolph, U.: *Die Doxographie des Pseudo-Ammonios. Ein Beitrag zur neuplatonischen Überlieferung im Islam*. Stuttgart 1989. (AKM XLIX, 1).

Rudolph, U.: *Christliche Theologie und vorsokratische Lehren in der Turba philosophorum*; in: Oriens 32 (1990) 97 ff.

Rudolph, U.: *Al-Māturīdī und die sunnitische Theologie in Samarkand*. Habilitationsschrift Göttingen 1992.

Rudolph, U.: *Ratio und Überlieferung in der Erkenntnislehre al-Aš'arī's und al-Māturīdī's*; in: ZDMG 142 (1992) 72ff.

Rudolph, U.: *Kalām im antiken Gewand. Das theologische Konzept des Kitāb Sirr al-ḫalīqa*; in: Proceedings 14th Congress UEAI Budapest, ed. A. Fodor (Budapest Studies in Arabic 13–14), Teil I, 123 ff.

Rückert, F.: *Grammatik, Poetik und Rhetorik der Perser*. Gotha 1874.

Rüdiger, H.: *Sokrates ist nicht Sokrates*. Zürich 1975.

Rüger, H.P.: *Die alten Versionen zu Ex 24, 10 und 11 und die rabbinische Targumkritik*; in: Festschrift Fick 39 ff.

Rüger, H.P.: *Syrien und Palästina nach dem Reisebericht des Benjamin von Tudela*. Wiesbaden 1990.

Ruland, H.J.: *Die arabische Fassung von zwei Schriften des Alexander von Aphrodisias: Über die Vorsehung und über das liberum arbitrium*. Diss. Saarbrücken 1976.

Rūmī, Jalāluddīn: *Fīhi mā fīh*; ed. Badī'uzzamān Fīrūzānfar. Tehran 1330 sh/1952, 1362/1984[5]. – English translation by A.J. Arberry under the title: *Discourses of Rumi*. London 1961.

Rundgren, F.: *Arabische Beiträge zur Geschichte des Stoizismus*; in: Orientalia Sueca 38–39 (1989–90) 149 ff.

Rundgren, F.: *Stoica Semitica*; in: Festschrift Spuler 355 ff.

Rundgren, F.: *Über den griechischen Einfluß auf die arabische Nationalgrammatik*; in: Acta Societatis Linguisticae Upsaliensis II 5 (1976) 119 ff.

Ruska, J.: *Tabula Smaragdina*. Heidelberg 1926.

Ruska, J.: *Turba philosophorum. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Alchemie*. Berlin 1931. (Quellen und Studien zur Geschichte der Naturwissenschaften und der Medizin 1).

Russel, D.: *A Note on the Cemetery of the Abbasid Caliphs of Cairo and the Shrine of Saiyida Nafīsa*; in: Ars Islamica 6 (1939) 168 ff.

Ryle, G.: *Dialectic in the Academy*; in: *Aristotle on Dialectics. The Topics*. Proceedings of the Third Symposium Aristotelicum, ed. G.E.L. Owen. Oxford 1968. 69 ff.

Ryle, G.: *Dialectic in the Academy*; in: New Essays on Plato and Aristotle, ed. R. Bombrough. London 1965. 39 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Saad, E.N. *Social History of Timbuktu. The role of Muslim scholars and notables 1400–1900*. Cambridge 1983.

Saʿadyā b. Yōsēf Gaon: *-Amānāt wal-Iʿtiqādāt*, ed. S. Landauer. Leiden 1880. – English translation by S. Rosenblatt under the title: *The Book of Beliefs and Opinions*. New Haven 1948.

Sabari, S.: *Mouvements populaires à Bagdad à l'époque ʿAbbasside, IXe–XIe siècles*. Paris 1981.

Sabbagh, T.: *La métaphore dans le Coran*. Paris 1943.

-Ṣābiʾ, Garsanniʿma Muḥammad b. Hilāl: *-Hafawāt an-nādira*, ed. Ṣāliḥ al-Ashtar. Damascus 1387/1967.

Sabra, A.: *The Optics of Ibn al-Haytham*, 1 ff. Kuwait 1983 ff.

-Ṣābūnī, Nūraddīn: *-bidāya min al-Kifāya f ī l-hidāya fī uṣūl ad-dīn*, ed. Fatḥallāh Khulayf. Cairo 1969.

-Shabushtī, ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *-Diyārāt*, ed. Kurkīs ʿAwwād. Baghdad 1386/1966².

Sachau, E.: *Muhammedanisches Recht nach schafiitischer Lehre*. Stuttgart/Berlin 1897.

Sachau, E.: *Über die religiösen Anschauungen der ibaditischen Muhammedaner in Oman und Ostafrika*; in: MSOS 2/2 (1899) 47 ff.

Sachau, E.: *Zur Ausbreitung des Christentums in Asien*; in: Abhandlungen der Preußische Akademie der Wissenschaften. 1919, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Nr. 1.

See also *Syrische Rechtsbücher*.

Sachedina, A.A.: *The Significance of Kāshī's Riǧāl in Understanding the Early Role of the Shīʾite Fuqahā*; in: Festschrift Wickens 183 ff.

Sachedina, A.A.: *Islamic Messianism. The idea of the Mahdī in Twelver Shīʾism*. Albany 1981.

Sadan, J.: *Kings and craftsmen, a pattern of contrasts. On the history of medieval Arabic humoristic form*; n: SI 56 (1982) 5 ff. and 62 (1985) 89 ff.

Sadan, J.: *Some Literary Problems concerning Judaism and Jewry in Medieval Arabic Sources*; in: Festschrift Ayalon 353 ff.

Sadighi, G.H.: *Les mouvements religieux iraniens du IIe au IIIe siècle de l'hégire*. Diss. Paris 1933.

-Ṣadr, Ḥasan: *Faṣl al-qaḍāfī l-kitāb al-mushtahir bi-Fiqh ar-Riḍā*, ed. Ridhā Ustādhī, *Āshnāī bi-čand nuskha-yi khaṭṭī*, 1. Qum 1396/1976. 389 ff.

-Ṣadr, Ṣadraddīn: *-Mahdī*. Tehran 1358/1979.

Ṣafā, Dhabīḥullāh: *Ḥamāsahā-yi tārīkhī u dīnī dar ʿahd-i ṣafavīyya*; in: Īrānnāma 1 (1982) 5 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Ṣafadī, Khalīl b. Aybak: *Nakt al-himyān fī nukat al-ʿumyān*, ed. Aḥmad Zakī Bak. Cairo 1329/1911.
-Ṣafadī, Khalīl b. Aybak: *Nuṣrat ath-thāʾir ʿalā l-mathal as-sāʾir*. Damascus N.D.
-Ṣafadī, Khalīl b. Aybak: *Taṣnīf as-samʿ bi-nsikāb ad-damʿ*. Cairo 1321/1903.
-Ṣafadī, Khalīl b. Aybak: *-Wāfī bil-wafayāt*, ed. Hellmut Ritter *et al.*, 1 ff. Istanbul 1931 ff.
Sahas, D.J.: *John of Damascus on Islam*. Leiden 1972.
-Sakhāwī, ʿAlamaddīn ʿAlī b. Muḥammad: *Jamāl al-qurrā*, ed. ʿAlī Ḥusayn al-Bawwāb, 1–2. Mecca 1408/1987.
-Ṣāḥib Ibn ʿAbbād: *-Kashf ʿan manāhij aṣnāf al-Ḫawārij*; in: Nashriya-i Dānishkada-i Adabīyāt Tabrīz 20/1347= 1969/143 ff.
Sahl b. Hārūn: *-Namir wath-thaʿlab*, ed. Abdelkader Mehiri. Tunis 1973.
Sahl at-Tustarī: *-Muʿāraḍa war-radd ʿalā ahl al-firaq wa-ahl ad-daʿāwī fī l-aḥwāl*, ed. Muḥammad Kāmil Jaʿfar. Cairo 1400/1980.
-Sahmī, Ḥamza b. Yūsuf: *Taʾrīkh Jurjān*. Hyderabad 1387/1967.
-Saḥnūn, ʿAbdassalām b. Saʿīd: *-Mudawwana al-kubrā*, 1–4. Cairo 1323/1905.
Saʿīdān, A.S.: *ʿIlm al-ḥisāb al-ʿarabī. Ḥisāb al-yad*. Amman 1971.
-Saksakī, ʿAbbās b. Manṣūr: *-Burhān fī maʿrifat ʿaqāʾid ahl al-adyān*, ed. Khalīl Aḥmad Ibrāhīm al-Ḥājj. Cairo 1980.
-Sakūnī, Abū ʿAlī ʿUmar: *ʿUyūn al-munāẓarāt*, ed. Saʿd Ghurāb. Tunis 1976.
Salama-Carr, M.: *La traduction à l'époque abbaside*. Paris 1990.
Saleh, Soubhi: *La vie future selon le Goran*. Paris 1971.
Salem, E.A.: *Political Theory and Institutions of the Khawārij*. Baltimore 1956.
Ṣalībā, Jamīl: *Abū l-Hudhayl al-ʿAllāf. Ḥayātuhū wa-falsafatuhū*; in: RAAD 21 (1946) 107 ff.
Salih, Mohamed Osman: *Mahdism in Islam up to 260 A.H./874 A.D. and its relation to Zoroastrian, Jewish and Christian Messianism*. Diss. Edinburgh 1976.
Ṣāliḥ b. Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal: *Sīrat al-imām Ahmad b. Ḥanbal*; in: Aḥmad ʿAbdaljawād ad-Dūmī, *Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal bayna miḥnat ad-dīn wa-miḥnat ad-dunyā*, Cairo 1961. S. 265 ff. – also: ed. Fuʾād ʿAbdalmunʿim Aḥmad under the title: *Sīrat al-imām Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal. Min ʿālam al-Islām*. Alexandria 1401/1981.
Sālim Abū l-ʿAlā, s. Grignaschi, M.: *Les "Rasāil ʾArisṭāṭālīsa ilā-l-Iskandar"*.
-Sālimī, ʿAbdallah b. Ḥumayd: *Tuḥfat al-aʿyān bi-sīrat ahl ʿUmān*. Cairo 1350/1931[2].
Sallūm, Dāwūd: *-Naqd al-manhajī ʿinda l-Jāhiẓ*. Baghdad 1960.
Salmān b. Nāṣir al-Anṣārī, Abū l-Qāsim: *Sharḥ Irshād al-Juwaynī*, MS. Princeton ELS 634. – MS. Aya Sofya 1205.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Samʿāni, ʿAbdalkarīm b. Muḥammad: *Adab al-imlā wal-istimlā*, ed. Max Weisweiler. Leiden 1952. (Publicaties van de De Goeje-stichting Nr. XIV).

-Samʿāni, ʿAbdalkarīm b. Muḥammad: *-Ansāb*, ed. D.S. Margoliouth. London 1912. (GMS 20). – Ed. Abdul Muʿīd Khan, 1–13. Hyderabad 1382/1962–1402/1982.

-Samarqandī, Abū l-Layth, see Abū l-Layth as-Samarqandī.

-Samarqandī, ʿAlāʾaddīn Muhammad b. Ahmad: *Tuḥfat al-fuqahāʾ*, ed. Muḥammad al-Muntaṣir al-Kattānī and Wahba az-Zuhaylī. Damascus 1384/1964.

-Samarqandī, Muḥammad b. Ashraf: *Ashkāl at-taʾsīs* (with a commentary by Qāḍīzāda ar-Rūmī), ed. Muhammad Souissi. Tunis 1984.

Sāmarrāʾī, ʿAbdallāh Sallūm: *-Gulūw wal-firaq al-ghāliya fī l-ḥaraka al-islāmiyya*. Baghdad 1972.

Sāmarrāʾī, Ibrāhīm: *Min aḍ-ḍaʿi min jumla min al-maṣādir*; in: RIMA 31 (1987) 479ff.

-Sāmarrāʾī, Mājid Aḥmad: *Shiʿr Thābit Quṭna al-ʿAtakī*. Baghdad 1970.

Samauʿal al-Maghribī: *Ifḥām al-Yahūd: Silencing the Jews*, edited and translated into English by M. Perlmann. New York 1964.

Sambursky, S.: *Note on John Philoponus' Rejection of the Infinite*; in: Festschrift Walzer 351 ff.

Sambursky, S.: *Das physikalische Weltbild der Antike*. Zürich, Stuttgart 1965.

Sambursky, S., Pines, S.: *The Concept of Time in Late Neoplatonism*. Jerusalem 1971.

-Samhūdī, Nūraddīn ʿAlī b. Aḥmad: *Wafā al-wafā bi-akhbār dār al-Muṣṭafā*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–2. Cairo 1374/1955.

-Sāmī, Faḍīla ʿAbdalamīr: *Taʾrīkh al-firqa az-Zaydiyya bayna l-qarnayn ath-thānī wath-thālith lil-hijra*. Najaf 1975.

-Samīn al-Ḥalabī, Aḥmad b. Yūsuf: *-Durr al-maṣūn fī ʿilm al-kitāb al-maknūn*, ed. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Ḫarrāṭ, 1 ff. Damascus 1986 ff.

Samir, Kh.: *Bibliographie du dialogue islamo-chrétien*; in. Islamochristiana 3 (1977) 255 ff.

Samir, Kh.: *Liberté religieuse et propagation de la foi chez les théologiens arabes chrétiens du IXᵉ siècle en Islam*; in: Tantur Yearbook 1980–81. Jerusalem 1981. 93 ff.

Samir, Kh.: *Note sur le médecin Zahid al-ʿulamā, frère d'Elie de Nisibe*; in: OC 69 (1985) 168 ff.

Samir, Kh.: *Un traité perdu de Ḥunayn ibn Isḥâq retrouvé dans la "somme" d'Ibn al-ʿAssāl*; in: Aram 3 (1991) 171 ff.

-Shammākhī, Badraddīn Aḥmad b. Saʿīd: *-Siyar*, 1–2. Cairo 1886.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Shammākhī, Badraddīn Aḥmad b. Saʿīd: *Sharḥ Muqaddimat at-tawḥīd*, see ʿAmr b. Jumaiʿ.

Sammoud, H.: *Un exégète oriental en Ifrīqiya. Yahyă Ibn Sallâm* (*742–815*); in: IBLA 33 (1970) 227 ff.

Samuk, Sadun Mahmud: *Die historischen Überlieferungen nach Ibn Isḥāq. Eine synoptische Untersuchung*. Diss. Frankfurt 1978.

-Ṣanʿānī, ʿAbdarrazzāq: *-Muṣannaf*, ed. Ḥabībarraḥmān āl-Aʿẓamī, 1–11. Beirut, London 1390/1970–1392/1972.

-Ṣanawbarī, Abū Bakr Aḥmad: *-Dīwān*, ed. I. ʿAbbās. Beirut 1970.

Sandūbī, Ḥasan: *Adab al-Jāḥiẓ*. Cairo 1350/1931.

Santillana, D.: *Il libro di diritto di Zayd b. ʿAlī e il sistema zaydita*; in: RSO 8 (1919–20) 743 ff.

-Sanūsī, Muḥammad b. Yūsuf: *Sharḥ al-Muqaddima*, edited and translated into French by J.D. Luciani under the title: *Les prolégomènes théologiques de Senoussi*. Algiers 1908.

-Sarakhsī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Sahl: *-Mabsūṭ al-muḥtawī ʿalā kutub ẓāhir ar-riwāya lil-Imām Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan ash-Shaybānī ʿan al-Imām al-aʿẓam Abī Ḥanīfa*, 1–30. Cairo 1331/1913. Reprint Beirut 1406/1986.

-Sarakhsī, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Sahl: *-Uṣūl*, ed. Abū l-Wafā al-Afghānī, 1–2. Cairo 1372/1953–1373/1954.

Ṣarī' al-ghawānī: *Dīwān*, ed. Sāmī ad-Dahhān. Cairo 1970². – German translation by O. Rescher: *Beiträge zur arabischen Poesie* II 42 ff.

-Sarrāj, ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlī: *-Lumaʿ fī t-taṣawwuf*, ed. R.A. Nicholson. Leiden/London 1914. (GMS 22). – On this: A.J. Arberry: *Pages from the K. al-Lumaʿ of Abū Naṣr al-Sarrāj, being the lacuna in the ed. of R.A. Nicholson*. London 1947. – German translation, see Gramlich, *Schlaglichter*.

Sarre, F., E. Herzfeld: *Archäologische Reise im Euphrat- und Tigris-Gebiet*, 1–4. Berlin 1911 ff. (Forschungen zur islamischen Kunst).

Sassoon, D.S.: *The History of the Jews in Baṣra*; in: JQR NS 17 (1926–27) 407 ff.

Sattar, M. Abdus: *Wuǧūh al-Qurʾān. A Branch of Tafsīr Literature*; in: Islamic Studies 17 (1978) 137 ff.

Sauvaget, J.: *La Mosquée Omeyyade de Médine*. Paris 1967.

Savage, E.: *Survival through Alliance. The estabishment of the Ibāḍiyya*; in: Bull. BriSMES 17/1990/5 ff.

Sawwaf (aṣ-Ṣawwāf), M.M.: *Muqātil b. Sulaymān, an early Zaydi Theologian, with special reference to his Tafsīr*. Diss. Oxford 1969.

Sayed, R., see -Sayyid, Riḍwān.

Sayih, A.: *Ibn Sīnā and Buridan on the Motion of the Projectile*; in: Festschrift Kennedy 477 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Sayih, A.: *The Observatory in Islam, and its place in the general history of the observatory*. Ankara 1960. (Publications of the Turkish Historical Series VII, Nr. 38).

-Ṣaymarī, Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *Akhbār Abī Ḥanīfa wa-aṣḥābih*. Beirut 1976.

-Sayyābī, Sālim b. Ḥammūd: *-Ḥaqīqa wal-majāz. Taʾrīkh al-Ibāḍiyya bil-Yaman wal-Ḥijāz*. Oman 1980.

-Sayyābī, Sālim b. Ḥammūd: *Izālat al-waʿtā fī atbā ʿAbī sh-Shaʿtā*, ed. Sayyida Ismāʿīl Kāshif. Cairo 1979.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *Abū Ḥanīfa wal-fikr at-tarbawī al-islāmī*; in: Majallat al-Fikr al-ʿArabī 20 (1980) 5 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *K. al-ʿĀlim wal-mutaʿallim li-Abī Ḥanīfa wal-minhāj at-tarbawī al-islāmī*; in: al-Fikr at-tarbawī al-islāmī, Muʾtamar at-Tarbiya al-islāmiyya Beirut 1401 (1981) 9 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *-Dār wal-hijra wa-aḥkāmuhā ʿinda Ibn al-Murtaḍā*; in: al-Ijtihād 3/12 (1991) 213 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *-Jihād wal-jamāʿa. Dirāsa fī dawr ʿulamā ash-Shām fī takawwun madhhab ahl as-sunna*; in: Dirāsāt (Amman) 12 (1985) 9 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *Mafāhīm al-jamāʿāt fī l-Islām*. Beirut 1984.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *Muhammad an-Nafs az-zakiyya wa-risālatuhū fī s-sīra fī ahl al-baghy*; in: Majalla Kulliyyat Ādāb Ṣanʿā 11 (1990) 105 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *Die Revoke des Ibn al-Aš̱ʿaṯ und die Koranleser*. Freiburg 1977.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *Ruʾyat al-khilāfa wa-bunyat ad-dawla fī l-Islām*; in: al-Ijtihād 4/13 (1991) 11 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *-Shāfiʿī war-Risāla. Naẓra fī t-takawwun at-taʾrīkhī lin-niẓām al-fiqhī*; in: al-Ijtihād 2/8 (1990) 65 ff.

-Sayyid, Riḍwān: *-Umma wal-jamāʿa was-sulṭa. Dirāsāt fī l-fikr as-siyāsī al-ʿarabī al-islāmī*. Beirut 1404/1984.

-Sayyid al-Ḥimyarī: *Dīwān*, ed. Shākir Hādī Shukr. Beirut 1966.

Sbath, P.: *Vingt traités philosophiques et apologétiques d'auteurs arabes chrétiens du 9. au 14. siècle*. Cairo 1929.

Scarcia, G.: *Due precisazioni sul ḫārigismo sīstānico*; in: AIUON 15 (1965) 303 ff.

Scarcia, G.: *Lo scambio di lettere tra Hārūn al-Rashīd e Ḥamza al-Ḫārishī secando il "Taʾrīḫ-i Sīstān"*; in: AIUON 14 (1964) 623 ff.

Scarcia-Amoretti, B.: *Gli aṣḥāb di ʿAlī al-Riḍā: il caso di Faḍl Ibn Sahl*; in: Quaderni di Studi Arabi 6 (1987–88) 699 ff.

Scarcia-Amoretti, B.: *Sects and Heresies*; in: *Cambridge History of Iran*, IV, ed. R.N. Frye. Cambridge 1975. 481 ff.

Scarcia-Amoretti, B.: *Un interpretazione iranistica di Cor.* XXV, *38 e L, 12*; in: RSO 43 (1968) 27 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Schacht, J.: *Bibliothèques et manuscrits abadites*; in: Revue Africaine 100 (1956) 375 ff.
Schacht, J.: *An Early Murci'ite Treatise: The Kitāb al-ʿĀlim wal-mutaʿallim*; in: Oriens 17 (1964) 96ff.
Schacht, J.: *An Introduction to Islamic Law*. Oxford 1964.
Schacht, J.: *The Kitāb al-Tārīḫ of Ḫalīfa b. Hayyāṭ*; in: Arabica 16 (1969) 79 ff.
Schacht, J.: *Religionsgeschichtliches Lesebuch. Der Islam mit Ausschluß des Qor'ans*. Tübingen 1931.
Schacht, J.: *Zu meinem Islam-Lesebuch*. Tübingen 1933.
Schacht, J.: *New sources for the History of Muhammadan Theology*; in: SI 1 (1953) 23 ff.
Schacht, J.: *On Shāfiʿī's Life and Personality*; in: Festschrift Pedersen 318 ff.
Schacht, J.: *The Origins of Muhammadan Jurisprudence*. Oxford 1953.
Schacht, J.: *Eine Schrift von ibn ar-Rāwandī*; in: OLZ 29 (1926) 837 ff.
Schaeder, H.H.: *Bardesanes von Edessa in der Überlieferung der griechischen und syrischen Kirche*; in: Zeitschrift für Kirchengeschichte 51 (1932) 21 ff.
Schaeder, H.H.: *Urform und Fortbildungen des manichäischen Systems*; in: Vorträge der Bibliothek Warburg IV, ed. E. Saxl. Leipzig 1927.
Schaeder, H.H.: *Ḥasan al-Baṣrī. Studien zur Frühgeschichte des Islam*; in: Der Islam 14 (1925) 1 ff.
Schaeder, H.H.: *Iranica*. 1. *Das Auge des Königs*. 2. *Fu-lin*. Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-Historische Klasse, 10, 1934.
Schaeder, H.H.: *Iranische Beiträge* I (Schriften der Königsberger Gelehrten Gesellschaft, Geisteswissenschaftliche Klasse nr. 6, 1930).
Schaeder, H.H.: *Die Kantäer*; in: WO 1 (1947–52) 288 ff.
Schäfer, P.: *Hekhalot-Studien*. Tübingen 1988.
Schäfer, P.: *Merkavah Mysticism and Rabbinic Judaism*; in: JAOS 104 (1984) 537 ff.
Schäfer, P.: *Synapse zur Hekhalot-Literatur*. Tübingen 1981. (Texte und Studien zum antiken Judentum 2).
Schall, A.: *Coranica*; in: Festschrift Rundgren 371 ff.
Schatkowski-Schilcher, L.: *Families in Politics. Damascene factions and estates of the 18th and 19th centuries*. Stuttgart 1985. (Berliner Islamstudien 2).
Schechter, S.: *Some Aspects of Rabbinic Theology*. New York 1909.
Schedl, C.: *Probleme der Koranexegese*; in: Der Islam 58 (1981) 1 ff.
Scheffczyk, L. (ed.): *Der Mensch als Bild Gottes*. Darmstadt 1969.
Schick, R.: *The Fate of the Christians in Palestine during the Byzantine-Umayyad Transition, A.D. 600–700*. Diss. Chicago 1987.
Schimmel, A.: *Calligraphy and Islamic Culture*. New York, London 1984.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Schimmel, A.: *Mystical Dimensions of Islam*. Chapel Hill 1975.

Schimmel, A.: *Und Muhammad ist sein Prophet*. Düsseldorf 1981.

Schippmann, K.: *Die iranischen Feuerheiligtümer*. Berlin, New York 1971.

Schmidt, K.L.: *Homo Imago Dei im Alten und Neuen Testament*; in: *Der Mensch als Bild Gottes*, ed. L. Scheffczyk. Darmstadt 1969. 277 ff.

Schmidt-Glintzer, H.: *Das buddhistische Gewand des Manichäismus. Zur buddhistischen Terminologie in den chinesischen Manichaica*; in: *Synkretismus in den Religionen Zentralasiens*, ed. W. Heißig and H.J. Klimkeit. Wiesbaden 1987. 76 ff.

Schmidtke, S.: *Al-ʿAllāma al-Ḥillī and Shīʿite Muʿtazilite Theology*; in: Spectrum Iran 7/3–4 (1994) 10 ff.

Schmidtke, S.: *The Theology of al-ʿAllāma al-Ḥillī* (*d. 726/1325*). Berlin 1991.

Schmucker, W.: *Die christliche Minderheit von Naǧrān und die Problematik ihrer Beziehungen zum frühen Islam*; in: Studien zum Minderheitenproblem im Islam I. Bonn 1973. 183 ff.

Schneider, I.: *Das Bild des Richters in der "Adab al-qāḍī"-Literatur*. Frankfurt 1990.

Schneider, I.: *Die Terminologie der ʾAḥkām al-Ḫamsa und das Problem ihrer Entstehung, dargestellt am Beispiel der shāfiʿitischen ʾAdab al-Qāḍī-Literatur*; in: Vorträge XXIV. DOT 1988 Cologne, ed. Werner Diem and Abdoljavad Falaturi. Stuttgart 1990. 215 ff.

Schneider, M.: *Āl Ḥanash et ʿUlufiyyūn*; in. SI 73 (1991) 137 ff.

Schneider, M.: *Les inscriptions arabes de l'ensemble architectural de Ẓafar – Ḏī Bin* (*Yemen du Nord*); in: JA 273 (1985) 61 ff.

Schöck, C.: *Adam im Islam. Ein Beitrag zur Ideengeschichte der Sunna*. Berlin 1993 (Islamkundliche Untersuchungen 168).

Schöffler, H.H.: *Die Akademie von Gondischapur*. Stuttgart 1979.

Schoeler, G.: *Arabische Naturdichtung. Die zabrīyāt, rabīʿīyāt und rauḍīyāt. Von ihren Anfängen bis aṣ-Ṣanaubarī. Eine gattungs-, motiv- und stilgeschichtliche Untersuchung*. Beirut/Wiesbaden 1974. (BTS 15).

Schoeler, G.: *Charakter und Authentie der muslimischen Überlieferung über das Leben Mohammeds*. Berlin/New York 1996.

Schoeler, G.: *Die Frage der schriftlichen oder mündlichen Überlieferung der Wissenschaften im frühen Islam*; in: Der Islam 62 (1985) 201 ff.

Schoeler, G.: *Katalog arabischer Handschriften* = Verzeichnis or. Hss. in Deutschland, Vol. 17. *Arabische Handschriften*, Reihe B, T. 2. Stuttgart 1990.

Schoeler, G.: *Mündliche Thora und Ḥadīṯ: Überlieferung, Schreibverbot, Redaktion*; in: Der Islam 66 (1989) 213 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Schoeler, G.: *Schreiben und Veröffentlichen. Zu Verwendung und Funktion der Schrift in den ersten islamischen Jahrhunderten*; in: Der Islam 69 (1992) 1 ff.

Schoeler, G.: *Weiteres zur Frage der schriftlichen oder mündlichen Überlieferung der Wissenschaften im Islam*; in: Der Islam 66 (1989) 38 ff.

Schönfeld, J.: *Über die Steine. Das 14. Kapitel aus dem "Kitāb al-Murshid" des Muḥammad b. Aḥmad at-Tamīmī*. Diss. Berlin 1976.

Schönig, H.: *Das Sendschreiben des ʿAbdalḥamīd b. Yaḥyā an den Kronprinzen ʿAbdallāh b. Marwān II*. Stuttgart 1985.

Schoeps, H.J.: *Theologie und Geschichte des Judenchristentums*. Tübingen 1949.

Schofield, M.: *Preconception, Argument and God*; in: *Doubt and Dogmatism. Studies in Hellenistic epistemology*, ed. Malcolm Schofield and Myles Barnes. Oxford 1980. 283 ff.

Scholem, G.: *Jewish Gnosticism, Merkabah Mysticism and Talmud Tradition*. New York 1960.

Scholem, G.: *Die jüdische Mystik in ihren Hauptströmungen*. Frankfurt 1957.

Scholem, G.: *Major Trends in Jewish Mysticism*. New York 1972[2].

Scholem, G.: *The Messianic Idea in Judaism and other essays on Jewish spirituality*. New York 1971.

Scholem, G.: *Von der mystischen Gestalt der Gottheit. Studien zu Grundbegriffen der Kabbala*. Zürich 1962.

Scholem, G.: *Sabbatai Zvi, der mystische Messias*. Frankfurt 1992.

Scholem, G.: *Ursprung und Anfänge der Kabbala*. Berlin 1962.

Schramm, M.: *Die Bedeutung der Bewegungslehre des Aristóteles für seine beiden Lösungen der zenonischen Paradoxie*. Frankfurt 1962.

Schreiner, M.: *Beiträge zur Geschichte der theologischen Bewegungen im Islam*; in: ZDMG 53 (1899) 51 ff.

Schreiner, M.: *Gesammelte Schriften. Islamische und jüdisch-islamische Studien*, ed. Moshe Perlmann. Hildesheim, Zürich, New York 1983.

Schreiner, M.: *Zur Geschichte des Aš'aritenthums*; in: Actes VIII. Congrès International des Orientalistes II_1. Leiden 1893. 77 ff.

Schreiner, M.: *Zur Geschichte der Polemik zwischen Juden und Muhammedanern*; in: ZDMG 42 (1888) 591 ff.

Schreiner, M.: *Jeschu'a ben Jehud*a; in: 18. Bericht über die Lehranstalt für die Wissenschaft des Judenthums, Berlin 1900. 3 ff.

Schreiner, St.: *Die Analogie von Schlaf und Tod im Koran*; in: Cairos 19 (1977) 116 ff.

Schreiner, St.: *Muḥammads Rezeption der biblischen Jona-Erzählung*; in: Judaica 34 (1978) 149ff.

Schroeder, E.: *Muḥammad's People. A Tale by Anthology*. Portland 1955.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Schützinger, H.: *Ibn Abī Saiba und sein Ta'rīx. Eine Untersuchung an Hand des Ms. Berlin* 9409; in: Oriens 23–24 (1974) 134ff.

Schützinger, H.: *Die arabische Legende von Nebukadnezar und Johannes dem Täufer*; in: Der Islam 40 (1965) 113 ff.

Schulz-Besser, E.: *Deutsche Dichtungen ohne den Buchstaben R*; in: Zeitschrift für Bücherfreunde, N.E 1 (1909–10) 382 ff.

Schulze, R.: *Islamischer Internationalisms im 20. Jh.* Leiden 1990.

Schumann, O.: *Der Christus der Muslime. Christologische Aspekte in der arabisch-islamischen Literatur*. Gütersloh 1975. Cologne, Vienna 1988[2].

Schwaigert, W.: *Die Theologenschule von Bēṯ Lāpāṭ-Ǧundaisābūr*; in: Vorträge XX. DOT Erlangen 1977 (= ZDMG, Suppl. IV, Wiesbaden 1980). 185ff.

Schwartz, W.: *Die Anfänge der Ibāḍiten in Nordafrika*. Wiesbaden 1983.

Schwartz, W.: *Ǧihād unter Muslimen.* Wiesbaden 1980 (Studien zum Minderheitenproblem im Islam 6, nr. II.)

Schwarz, M.: *The Affirmation of Empty Space by an Eleventh-Century Muʿtazilite*; in: Isis 64 (1973) 384 f.

Schwarz, M.: *"Acquisition"* (*Kasb*) *in Early Kalām*; in: Festschrift Walzer 355 ff.

Schwarz, M.: *The Letter of al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī*; in: Oriens 20 (1967) 15 ff.

Schwarz, M.: *Some notes on the notion of iljā* (*constraint*) *in Muʿtazilite kalām*; in: IOS 2 (1972) 413 ff.

Schwarz, M.: *Who were Maimonides' Mutakallimūn? Some Remarks on* Guide of the Perplexed *Part 1 Chapter 73*; in: Maimonidean Studies, ed. H. Hyman, II. New York 1991. 159 ff. and III. New York 1992–93 [published 1995]. 143 ff.

Schwarz, P.: *Iran im Mittelalter nach den arabischen Geographen*, 1–8. Leipzig 1896–1929.

Schwarzbaum, H.: *The Jewish and Moslem Versions of Some Theodicy Legends*; in: Fabula 3 (1959–60) 119 ff.

Seale, M.S.: *Muslim Theology. A Study of Origins with Reference to the Church Fathers*. London 1964.

Seelye, see -Baghdādī, ʿAbdalqāhir.

Seetzen, U.J.: *Reisen durch Syrien, Palästina, Phönizien*, ed. F. Kruse. Berlin 1854–59.

Segal, A.F.: *Heavenly Ascent in Hellenistic Judaism, Early Christianity and their Environment*; in: *Aufstieg und Niedergang der Römischen Welt*, II 23.2, ed. Wolfgang Haase. Berlin, New York 1980. 1333 ff.

Segal, J.B.: *Edessa, "The Blessed City"*. Oxford 1970.

Segal, J.B.: *Pagan Syriac Monuments in the Vilayet of Urfa*; in: Anatolian Studies 3 (1953) 97 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Segal, J.B.: *The planet cult of ancient Harran*; in: *Vanished Civilizations. Forgotten peoples of the ancient world*, ed. Edward Bacon. London 1967. 201 ff.

Seidensticker, T.: *Altarabisch "Herz" und sein Wortfeld*. Wiesbaden 1992.

Seidensticker, T.: *Die Gedichte des Šamardal Ibn. Šarīk*. Wiesbaden 1983.

Seidensticker, T.: *Der rūḥ der Toten*; in: Kashkūl, Festschrift Institut für Orientalistik Gießen 141 ff.

Sellheim, R.: *Die klassisch-arabischen Sprichwörtersammlungen, insbesondere die des Abū Ubaid*. Den Haag 1954.

Sellheim, R.: *Materialien zur arabischen Literaturgeschichte*, 1–2. Wiesbaden 1976–1987 (VOHD XVII, Reihe A).

Sellheim, R.: *Muhammeds erstes Offenbarungserlebnis*; in: JSAI 10 (1987) 1 ff. *id.: Prophet, Chalif und Geschichte. Die Muḥammad-Biographie des Ibn Isḥāq;* in: Oriens 18–19 (1965–66) 33 ff.

Sellheim, R.: *Das Todesdatum des Ibn an-Nadīm*; in: IOS 2 (1972) 428 ff.

Serjeant, R.B.: *Additional Documents*; in: *Ṣanʿā. An Arabian Islamic City*, ed. R.B. Serjeant and Roland Lewcock. London 1983. 233 ff.

Serjeant, R.B.: *The Caliph ʿUmar's letters to Abū Mūsā al-Ashʿarī and Muʾāwiya*; in: JSS 29 (1984) 65ff.

Serjeant, R.B.: *Islamic Textiles. Material for a history up to the Mongol conquest*. Beirut 1972.

Serjeant, R.B.: *Société et gouvernement en Arabie du Sud*; in: Arabica 14 (1967) 284 ff.

Serjeant, R.B.: *The Sunnab Jāmiʿah, pacts with the Yathrib Jews, and the taḥrīm of Yathrib. Analysis and translation of the documents comprised in the so-called 'Constitution of Medina'*; in: BSOAS 41 (1978) 1 ff.

Serjeant, R.B., Lewcock, R.: *Ṣanʿā. An Arabian Islamic City*. London 1983.

Seston, W.: *Le roi sassanide Narses. Les Arabes et le Manichéisme*; in: Festschrift Dussaud I 227 ff.

Sextus Empiricus: *Opera*, rec. I. Bekker. Berlin 1842.

Sezgin, F.: *Buhârî'nin kaynakları hakkında araştırmalar*. Istanbul 1956.

Sezgin, F.: *The Contribution of the Arabic-Islamic Geographers to the Formation of the World Map*. Frankfurt 1987. (Veröffentlichungen des Instituts für Geschichte der Arabisch-Islamischen Wissenschaften: Reihe D; 2).

Sezgin, F.: *Geschichte des arabischen Schrifttums*, Vol. 1 ff. Leiden 1967 ff. (= GAS).

Sezgin, U.: *Abū Miḫnaf. Ein Beitrag zur Historiographie der umaiyadischen Zeit*. Leiden 1971.

Shaban, M.A.: *The Abbasid Revolution*. Cambridge 1970.

Shaban, M.A.: *Islamic History. A new interpretation. I, A.D. 600–750 (A.H. 132)*. Cambridge 1971.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Shacklady, H.: *The ʿAbbāsid Movement in Khurāsān*; in: Occasional Papers of the School of Abbasid Studies 1 (1986) 98 ff.

-Shāfiʿī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs: *Jimāʿa l-ʿilm*. Cairo 1359/1940.

-Shāfiʿī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs: *Ikhtilāf al-ḥadīth*, in the margin of *-Umm fī furūʿ al-fiqh*, vol. 7. Cairo N.D. [1326/1908].

-Shāfiʿī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs: *-Risāla*, ed. Aḥmad Muḥammad Shākir. Cairo 1357/1938. – English translation by M. Khadduri under the title: *Islamic Jurisprudence*. Baltimore 1961.

-Shāfiʿī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs: *-Umm fī furūʿ al-fiqh*, 1–7. Cairo 1321/1903–(1326/1908). Ṣafwat, Aḥmad Zakī: *Jamharat khuṭab al-ʿArab fī ʿuṣūr al-ʿarabiyya az-zāhira*, 1–3. Cairo 1352/1933.

-Shāfiʿī, Muḥammad b. Idrīs: *Jamharat rasāʾil al-ʿArab fī ʿuṣūr al-ʿarabīya az-zāhira*, 1–4. Cairo 1356/1937.

Shahid, I.: *Another Contribution to Koranic Exegesis: The Sura of the Poets (XXVI)*; in: JAL 14 (1983) 1 ff.

Shahid, I.: *Arabic Poetry as the Vehicle of Religious Propaganda in Early Islam*; in: Prédication et propagande au Moyen Age, 29 ff.

Shahid, I.: *Byzantium and the Arabs in the Fifth Century*. Washington 1989.

Shahid, I.: *Byzantium and the Arabs in the Fourth Century*. Washington 1984.

Shahid, I.: *Rome and the Arabs. A prolegomenon to the study of Byzantium and the Arabs*. Washington 1984.

Shahrastānī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdalkarīm: *Mafātīḥ al-asrār wa-maṣābīḥ al-abrār*, 1–2. Facsimile Tehran 1989.

Shahrastānī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdalkarīm: *-Milal wan-niḥal*, ed. W. Cureton. London 1864. – ed. Muḥammad Fatḥallāh Badrān, 1–2. Cairo 1370/1951–1375/1955. – French translation by D. Gimaret and G. Monnot under the title: *Livre des religions et des sectes* I. Paris 1986.

Shahrastānī, Muḥammad b. ʿAbdalkarīm: *Hikāyat al-iqdām fī ʿilm al-kalām*, ed. A. Guillaume. Oxford 1931.

-Sharīshī, Aḥmad b. ʿAbdalmuʾmin al-Qaysī: *Sharḥ maqāmāt al-Ḥarīrī al-Baṣrī*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAbdalmuʾmin al-Hafājī, 1–2. Cairo 1372/1952.

-Shajarī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-ʿAlawī: *Faḍl ziyārat al-Ḥusayn*, ed. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī. Qum 1983.

Shaked, Sh.: *An Iranian idea in Contact with Greek Thought and Islam*; in: Transition Periods in Iranian History, S. 217 ff. (Studia Iranica, Cahier 5).

Shaked, Sh.: *Some islamic Reports concerning Zoroastrianism*; in: JSAI 17/1994/43 ff.

Shaki, M.: *The cosmogonical and cosmological teachings of Mazdak*; in: Festschrift Boyce 527 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Shamsaddīn ad-Dimashqī: *Nukhabat ad-dahr fī ʿajāʾib al-barr wal-baḥr*, ed. A.F. Mehren. (St. Petersburg 1866 =) Leipzig 1923. – Translated by the same. Copenhagen 1874.

-Sharfī, ʿAbdalmajīd: *-Fikr al-islāmī fī r-radd ʿalā n-Naṣārā*. Tunis, Algiers 1986.

Sharḥ aṭ-Ṭaḥāwiyya fī l-ʿaqīda as-salafiyya. Mecca 1349/1930.

Sharif, Mohammed Badiʿ: *Beiträge zur Geschichte der Maivali-Bewegung im Osten des Chalifenreichs*. Diss. Basel 1942.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Amālī = Ghurar al-fawāʾid wa-durar al-qalāʾid*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm, 1–2. Cairo 1373/1954.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Dhakhīra fī ʿilm al-kalām*, ed. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī. Qum 1411/1991.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Dharīʿa ilā uṣūl ash-Sharīʿa*, ed. Abū l-Qāsim Jurjī, 1–2. Tehran 1346 sh./1968–1348 sh./1970.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Fuṣūl al-mukhtāra min al-ʿUyūn wal-masāʾil*, see -Mufīd.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Inqādh; al-bashar min al-jabr wal-qadar*, ed. Muḥammad ʿImāra; in: *Rasāʾil al-ʿadl wat-tawḥīd*, 1–2. Cairo 1971. vol. I 255 ff. – also ed. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī in: *Rasāʾil ash-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā* II 177 ff.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Intiṣār*, ed. Muḥammad Riḍā al-Kharsān. Najaf 1391/1971.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Masāʾil Nāṣiriyya*, Ms. Princeton ELS 2751.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Naḍd al-īdāḥ*, Commentary on the *Fihrist* by Ṭūsī; edited, together with this, by A. Sprenger, Calcutta 1853–55. Reprint Mashhad 1351 sh./1971.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Rasāʾil*, ed. Aḥmad al-Ḥusaynī and Mahdī Rajāʾī, 1–3. Qum 1405/1985.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Shāfī fī l-imāma*. Lithograph. Tehran 1301.

-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā, ʿAlī b. al-Ḥusayn: *Tanzīh al-anbiyā*. Najaf 1394/1974[3].

-Sharīf ar-Raḍī: *Ḥaqāʾiq at-taʾwīl fī mutashābih at-tanzīl*, ed. Muḥammad ar-Riḥā Āl Kāshif al-ghiṭā. Najaf 1354/1935.

-Sharīf ar-Raḍī: *-Majāzāt an-nabawiyya*, ed. Ṭāhā Muḥammad az-Zaynī. Cairo 1967.

-Sharīfīnī, Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad: *-Muntaḫab min K. as-Siyāq li-taʾrīkh Naysābūr*; in: The Histories of Nishapur, ed. R.N. Frye. Den Haag 1965.

-Sharjī az-Zabīdī, Aḥmad b. Aḥmad: *Ṭabaqāt al-khawāṣṣ ahl aṣ-ṣidq wal-ikhlās*. ad-Dār al-Yamanīya 1406/1986.

Sharon, M.: *An arable inscription from the time of the Caliph ʿAbd al-Malik*; in: BSOAS 29 (1966) 367 ff.

Sharon, M.: *Black Banners from the East*. Jerusalem, Leiden 1983.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Sharon, M.: *The Development of the Debate around the Legitimacy of Authority in early Islam*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 121 ff.

Sharon, M.: *Notes on the Question of the Legitimacy of Government in Islam*; in: IOS 10 (1980) 116 ff.

Sharon, M.: *Revolt. The Social and Military Aspects of the Abbasid Revolution*. Jerusalem 1990.

Sharon, M.: *The Umayyads as Ahl al-Bayt*; in: JSAI 14 (1991) 115 ff.

-Shāshī, Qaffāl: *Ḥilyat al-ʿulamāʾ fī maʿrifat madhāhib al-fuqahāʾ*, ed. Yāsīn Aḥmad Ibrāhīm Darādika, 1–3. Amman 1980.

-Shāṭibī, Ibrāhīm b. Mūsā b. Muḥammad: *-Iʿtiṣām*, ed. Muḥammad Rashīd Riḍā. Cairo N.D. (c. 1955).

-Shāṭibī, Ibrāhīm b. Mūsā b. Muḥammad: *Irshād al-fuhūl ilā taḥqīq al-ḥaqq min ʿilm al-uṣūl*. Cairo 1349/1930.

Shatzmiller, M.: *Labour in the Medieval Islamic World*. Leiden 1994.

-Shawkānī, Muḥammad b. ʿAlī: *-Fawāʾid al-majmūʿa fī l-aḥādīth al-mawḍūʿa*, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Yaḥyā al-Muʿallimī al-Yamānī. Cairo 1380/1960.

-Shaybānī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. ʿAlī: *Tamyīz aṭ-ṭayyib min al-khabīth fīmā yadūr ʿalā alsinat an-nās min al-ḥadīth*. Cairo 1324/1906.

-Shaybānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAmr b. Abī ʿĀṣim: *-Awāʾil*, ed. Muḥammad b. Nāṣir al-ʿAjamī. Kuwait N.D.

-Shaybānī, Aḥmad b. ʿAmr b. Abī ʿĀṣim: *-Zuhd*, ed. ʿAbdalʿalī ʿAbdalḥamīd. Bombay 1403/1983.

Shāykō, Louis: *Auteurs chrétiens de langue syriaque*; in: Islamochristiana 10 (1984) 273 ff.

-Shayzarī, ʿAbdarrahmān b. Naṣr: *Nihāyat ar-rutba fī ṭalab al-ḥisba*, ed. as-Sayyid al-Bāz al-ʿArīnī. Cairo 1365/1946.

Shboul, A.M.H.: *Arab Attitudes towards Byzantium: official, learned, popular*; in: Festschrift Hussey 111 ff.

Shboul, A.M.H.: *Al-Masʿūdī and his World. A Muslim Humanist and his Interest in non-Muslims*. London 1979.

Shehaby, N.: *ʿIlla and Qiyās in Early Islamic Legal Theory*; in: JAOS 102 (1982) 27 ff.

Shehaby, N.: *The Influence of Strict Logic on Al-Jaṣṣāṣ's Legal Theory*; in: *The Cultural Context of Medieval Learning*, ed. John E. Murdoch and Edith D. Sylla. Dordrecht, Boston 1975. 61 ff.

Le Shîʿisme imâmite. Colloque de Strasbourg, 6–9 mai 1968. Paris 1970.

-Shimshāṭī, ʿAll b. Muḥammad: *-Anwār wa-maḥāsin al-ashʿār*, ed. Ṣāliḥ Mahdī al-ʿAzzāwī. Baghdad 1976.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Shīrāzī, Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *ʿAqīdat as-salaf*, in: Bernand, *Profession de foi* 63 ff.

-Shīrāzī, Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *-Lumaʿ fī uṣūl al-fiqh*. Cairo N.D.

-Shīrāzī, Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *Sharḥ al-Lumaʿ*, ed. ʿAbdalmajīd Turkī, 1–2. Beirut 1408/1988.

-Shīrāzī, Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *Ṭabaqāt al-fuqahā*, ed. Iḥsān ʿAbbās. Beirut 1970.

-Shīrāzī, Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *-Tabṣira fī uṣūl al-fiqh*, ed. Muḥammad Ḥasan Hītū. Damascus 1980.

Shoufani, E.: *Al-Riddah and the Muslim conquest of Arabia*. Toronto 1973.

Sībawayh, Abū Bishr ʿAmr: *-Kitāb*, ed. Muḥammad al-Ḥusayn al-Aʿlamī. Beirut 1387/1967[2]. – German translation by Gustav Jahn under the title: *Sībawaihi's Buch über die Grammatik*. [2]Hildesheim 1969.

Siddiqi, A.: *Studien über die persischen Fremdwörter im klassischen Arabisch*. Göttingen 1919.

Siegel, R.E.: *Galen on Psychology, Psychopathology, and Function and Diseases of the Nervous System. An Analysis of his Doctrines, Observations and Experiments*. Basel 1973.

Siegel, R.E.: *Galen on Sense Perception. His doctrines, observations and experiments on vision, hearing, smell, taste, touch and pain, and their historical sources*. Basel 1970.

Siegel, R.E.: *Galen's System of Physiology and Medicine. An analysis of his doctrines and observations on bloodflow, respiration, humors, and internal diseases*, 1–2. Basel, New York 1968–1970.

von Sievers, P.: *Taxes and Trade in the ʿAbbāsid Thughūr*; in: JESHO 25 (1982) 71 ff.

Siggel, A.: *Arabisch-deutsches Wörterbuch der Stoffe*. Berlin 1950.

-Sijistānī, Abū Sulaymān, see Abū Sulaymān al-Manṭiqī.

Silḥūt, Victor: *-Nazʿa al-kalāmīya fī uslūb al-Jāḥiẓ*. Cairo 1964.

Sillitti, G.: *Alcune considerazioni sull' aporia del sorite*; in: *Scuole socratiche minori e filosofia ellenistica*, ed. G. Gianantoni. Bologna 1977. 75 ff.

-Simnānī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Bayān ʿan uṣūl al-īmān*, MS. Aleppo, Maktaba al-ʿUthmāniyya 577.

Simplikios: *In Aristotelis Categorias Commentarium*, ed. K. Kalbfleisch. Berlin 1907 (Commentaria in Aristotelem Graeca, Vol. 8).

Simplikios: *In Aristotelis De caelo Commentaria*, ed. I.L. Heiberg. Berlin 1894 (CAG 7).

Simplikios: *In Aristotelis Physicorum libros Commentaria*, ed. H. Diels. Berlin 1882 and 1895 (CAG 9 and 10).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Sīrāfī, al-Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh: *Akhbār an-naḥwīyyin al-Baṣrīyyin*, (also under the title: *Ṭabaqāt an-naḥwīyyin*); ed. Fritz Krenkow. Beirut, Paris 1936.

Sirat, C.: *History of Jewish Philosophy in the Middle Ages*. Cambridge 1985.

Sirat, C.: *Les théories des visions surnaturelles dans la pensée juive du Moyen-Age*. Leiden 1969. (Etudes sur le judaïsme médiéval 1).

-*Siyar wal-jawābāt li-ʿulamā wa-aʾimmat ʿUmān*, ed. as-Sayyida Ismāʿīl Kāshif, 1. Oman 1406/1986.

Škand Gumānīk Vičār. La solution décisive des doutes. Une apologétique mazdéenne du IXe siècle, edited and translated into French by Jean P.P. de Menasce. Fribourg 1945.

Skarżyńska-Bocheńska, K.: *Les ornements du style selon la conception d'al-Ǧāḥiẓ*; in: RO 36 (1973) 5 ff.

Skladanek, B.: *Doktryny i ruchy spoleczno-polityczne "Wieków Milezenia" (pol. VII–pol. IX w.). Formowanie się podstaw politycznego obrodzenia Iranu*. Warsaw 1980.

Skladanek, B.: *Elements of Chronology of the Khārijite Insurrection of Ḥamziyya in Sīstān (8th–9th Century). Its Outbreak and Fall*; in: FO 22 (1981–4) 81 ff.

Skladanek, B.: *Powstanie charydzyckie Ḥamzy al-ḫāriǧī w Sīstānie*; in: Przeglad Orientalistyczny 1 (1960) 25 ff.

Smalley, B.: *The Study of the Bible in the Middle Ages*. Oxford 1952.

de Smet, D.: *La Quietude de l'Intellect. Néoplatonisme et gnose Ismaélienne dans l'œuvre de Ḥamîd ad-Dîn al-Kirmânî (X^e/XIe s.)*. Louvain 1995.

Smith, J.I., Haddad, Y.Y.: *The Islamic Understanding of Death and Resurrection*. Albany 1981.

Smith, Jonathan Z.: *Sacred Persistence. Toward a Redescription of Canon*; in: id.: *Imagining Religion. From Babylon to Jonestown*. Chicago 1992. 36 ff. (First published in: W.S. Green [ed.], *Approaches in Ancient Judaism*. Missoula 1978. I 11 ff.

Smith, M.: *The Forerunner of al-Ghazālī*; in: JRAS (1936) 65 ff.

Smith, M.: *Al-Muḥāsibī. An Early Mystic of Baghdad*. London 1935.

Smith, M.: *Rābiʿa the Mystic and her Fellow-Saints in Islam*. London 1928.

Smith, W.C.: *The Meaning and End of Religion*. New York 1963.

Smith, W.C.: *Some Similarities and Differences between Christianity and Islam*; in: Festschrift Hitti 47 ff.

Smith, W.C.: *On understanding Islam. Selected Studies*, Den Haag 1981.

Snouck-Hurgronje, C.: *Verspreide Geschriften*, 1–6. Bonn, Leipzig 1923–7.

Society and the Sexes in Medieval Islam, ed. Afaf Lutfi al-Sayyid-Marsot. Malibu 1979.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Solmsen, F.: *Nature as Craftsman in Greek Thought;* in: *Kleine Schriften* I. Hildesheim 1968. 332 ff.

Sophocles, E.A.: *Greek Lexicon of the Roman and Byzantine Periods*. Cambridge, MA, Leipzig 1914.

Sorabji, R. (ed.): *Aristotle Transformed. The ancient commentators and their influence*. London 1990.

Sorabji, R.: *Atoms and Time Atoms;* in: *Infinity and Continuity in Ancient and Medieval Thought*, ed. Norman Kretzmann. London 1982. 37 ff.

Sorabji, R.: *John Philoponus;* in: *Philoponus and the Rejection of Aristotelian Science*, ed. Richard Sorabji. London 1987. 1 ff.

Sorabji, R.: *Infinity and the Creation;* in: *Philoponus and the Rejection of Aristotelian Science*, ed. Richard Sorabji. London 1987. 164 ff.

Sorabji, R.: *Matter, Space and Motion. Theories in antiquity and their sequel*. Ithaca, New York 1988.

Sorabji, R.: *Time, Creation and the Continuum. Theories in Antiquity and early Middle Ages*. London 1983.

Souami, L.: *Le cadi et la mouche. Anthologie du Livre des Animaux*. Paris 1988.

Souami, L.: *Introduction à la théorie du ḫabar chez Ǧāḥiẓ. Définition et constitution*; in: SI 53 (1981) 27 ff.

Sourdel, D.: A *propos des « Dix Élus »*; in: REI 31 (1963) 111 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *Appels et programmes politico-religieux durant les premiers siècles de l'Islam*; in: *Prédication et propagande au Moyen Age*. 111 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *La biographie d'ibn al-Muqaffa d'après les sources anciennes*; in: Arabica 1 (1954) 307 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *Les cadis de Basra d'après Wakīʿ*; in: Arabica 2 (1955) 111 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *L'imāmisme vu par le cheikh al-Mufīd*; in: REI 40 (1972) 217 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *Le 'Livre des secrétaires' de ʿAbdallāh al-Baġdādī*; in: BEO 14 (1952–54) 115 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *Un pamphlet musulman anonyme d'époque ʿabbāside contre les Chrétiens*; in: REI 34 (1966) 1 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *La politique religieuse du calife ʿAbbāside Al-Maʾmūn*; in: REI 30 (1962) 27 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *La politique religieuse des successeurs d'Al-Mutawakkil*; in: SI 13 (1960) 5 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *Une profession de foi de l'historien al-Ṭabarī*; in: REI 36 (1968) 177 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *La Syrie au temps des premiers califes Abbassides*; in: REI 48 (1980) 155 ff.

Sourdel, D.: *Le vizirat ʿAbbāside de 749 à 936 (132 à 324 de l'Hégire)*, 1–2. Damascus 1959.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Sourdel-Thomine, J.: *Le peuplement de la région des « villes mortes »* (*Syrie du nord*) *à l'époque Ayyubide*; in: Arabica 1 (1954) 187 ff.

Speight, R.M.: *The musnad of al-Ṭayālisī*. Diss. Hartford 1970.

Sperber, A.: *The Bible in Aramaic based on old manuscripts and printed texts*, 1–4. Leiden 1959 ff.

Sperl, St.: *The Literary Form of Prayer. Qur'an Sura One, The Lord's Prayer and a Babylonian Prayer to the Moon God*; in: BSOAS 57 (1994) 213 ff.

Sperl, St.: *Mannerism in Arabic poetry. A structural analysis of selected texts*. Cambridge 1989.

Speyer, H.: *Die biblischen Erzählungen im Qoran*. Gräfenhainichen 1931.

Spies, O.: *Über die Kreuzigung im Islam*; in: Festschrift Mensching 143 ff.

Spitaler, A.: *Die Verszählung des Koran nach islamischer Überlieferung*. Munich 1935.

Spitaler, A., Krämer, Gätje, Ullmann: *Wörterbuch der klassischen arabischen Sprache*. Wiesbaden 1957 ff. (= WKAS)

Spitta, W.: *Zur Geschichte Abū l-Ḥasan al-Ashʿarī's*. Leipzig 1876.

Sprachphilosophie in Antike und Mittelalter; Bochumer Kolloquium 2.–4. Juni 1982, ed. B. Mojsisch. Amsterdam 1986.

Sprenger, A.: *Mohammad's Zusammenkunft mit dem Einsiedler Bahyra*; in: ZDMG 12 (1858) 238 ff.

Sprenger, A.: *Notice on the Dawā dā al-qulūb of Moḥāsaby*;. in: JRAS Bengal 25 (1856) 133 ff.

Sprengling, M.: *From Persian to Arabic*; in: AJSL 56 (1939) 175 ff. and 325 ff.

Sprengling, M.: *Third Century Iran. Sapor and Kartir*. Chicago 1953.

Spuler, B.: *Der Amu Darja. Eine Fluß-Monographie*; in: Festschrift Deny 231 ff.

Spuler, B.: *Iran in frühislamischer Zeit. Politik, Kultur, Verwaltung und öffentliches Leben zwischen der arabischen und seldschukischen Eroberung 633 bis 1055*. Wiesbaden 1952.

[Staal, H.]: *Mount Sinai Arabic codex 151*. II: *Acts of the Apostles*, edited and translated into English by Harvey Staal, 1–2. Louvain 1984. (CSCO 462 and 463).

Starr, J.: *Byzantine Jewry on the eve of the Arab conquest* (*565–638*); in: JPOS 15 (1935) 280 ff.

Starr, J.: *Le mouvement messianique au début du VIIIe siècle*; in: REJ 102 (1937) 81 ff.

Stauth, G.: *Die Überlieferung des Korankommentars Muǧāhid b. Ǧabrs. Zur Frage der Rekonstruktion der in den Sammelwerken des 3. Jb. d.H. benutzten frühislamischen Quellenwerke*. Diss. Gießen 1969.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Staviskij (also Stawiski), B.J.: *Kara Tepe in Old Termez. A Buddhist Religious Centre of the Kushan Period on the Bank of the Oxus*; in: *From Hecataeus to al-Ḫuwārizmī: Bactrian, Sogdian, Persian, Sanskrit, Syriac, Arabic, Chinese, Greek, and Latin sources for the History of Pre-Islamic Central Asia*, ed. J. Harmatta. Budapest 1984. 95 ff.

Staviskij (also Stawiski), B.J.: *Kushanskaja Baktrìja*. Moscow 1977.

Staviskij (also Stawiski), B.J.: *Mittelasien. Kunst der Kuschan*. Leipzig 1979.

Stehly, R.: *Un problème de théologie islamique. La définition des fautes graves* (*kabāir*); in: REI 45 (1977) 165 ff.

Steinberg, L.: *The Sexuality of Christ in Renaissance Art and in Modem Oblivion*. London 1983.

Steinschneider, M.: *Alphabetum Siracidis*. Berlin 1858.

Stemberger, G.: *Die Bedeutung des Tierkreises auf Mosaikfußböden spätantiker Synagogen*; in: Cairos 17 (1975) 23 ff.

Steppat, E.: *From ʿAhd Ardashīr to al-Maʾmūn. A Persian Element in the Policy of the Mihna*; in: Festschrift ʿAbbās 451 ff.

Stern, H.: *Notes sur les mosaïques du Dôme du Rocher et de la mosquée de Damas, à propos d'un livre de Mme Marguerite Gautier van Berchem*; in: Cahiers archéologiques 22 (1972) 201 ff.

Stern, H.: *Quelques œuvres sculptées en bois, os et ivoire de style omeyyade*; in: Ars Orientalis 1 (1954) 119 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *ʿAbd al-Jabbār's account of how Christ's religion was falsified by the adoption of Roman customs*; in: Journal of Theological Studies 19 (1968) 128 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *The early Ismāʿīlī missionaries in North-west Persia and Khurasan and Transoxania*, in: BSOAS 23 (1960) 56 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *"The First in Thought is the Last in Action." The History of a Saying Attributed to Aristotle*; in: JSS 7 (1962) 234 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *History and Culture in the Medieval Muslim World*. London 1984. (Variorum Reprints).

Stern, S.M.: *Ibn Masarra, Follower of Pseudo-Empedocles – An Illusion*; in: Actas IV Congresso UEAI Coimbra 1968. Leiden 1971. 325 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *Ibn al-Samḥ*; in: JRAS (1956) 31 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *Ismāʿīlī Propaganda and Fāṭimid Rule in Sind*; in: IC 23 (1949) 298 ff.

Stern, S.M.: *Medieval Arabic and Hebrew Thought*, ed. F.W. Zimmermann. London 1983. (Variorum Reprints).

Stern, S.M.: *Studies in Early Ismāʿīlism*. Jerusalem 1983.

Stern, S.M., A. Altmann: *Isaac Israeli*. Oxford 1958.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Stetkevych, S.P.: *Abū Tammām and the Poetics of the ʿAbbāsid Age*. Berlin 1991. (Studies in Arabic Literature 13).

Stetter, E.: *Topoi und Schemata im Ḥadīṯ*. Tübingen 1965.

Stieglecker, H.: *Die Glaubenslehren des Islam*. Paderborn 1962.

Stillman, N.: *The Jews of Arab Lands*. Philadelphia 1979.

Stöber, G.: *Die Ṣayād-Fischer in Sistan*. Diss. Marburg 1981.

Stookey, R.W.: *Yemen. The politics of the Yemen Arab Republic*. Boulder, CO, 1978.

Strabo: *Geographica*, edited and translated into German by Wolfgang Aly, Bonn 1968 ff.

Strack, H.L., Billerbeck, P.: *Kommentar zum NT aus Talmud und Midrasch*, 1–5. Munich 1922–1956.

Strauss, B.: *Das Giftbuch des Šānāq*. Diss. Berlin 1935.

Strohmaier, G.: *Al-Bīrūnī. In den Gärten der Wissenschaft*. Leipzig 1988[2].

Strohmaier, G.: *Byzantinischer und jüdisch-islamischer Ikonoklasmus;* in: J. Irmscher (ed.), Der byzantinische Bilderstreit. Leipzig 1980. 83 ff.

Strohmaier, G.: *Demokrit über die Sonnenstäubchen. Ein neues Fragment in arabischer Überlieferung*; in: Philologus 112 (1968) 1 ff.

Strohmaier, G.: *Denker im Reiche der Kalifen*. Cologne 1979.

Strohmaier, G.: *Hermetische Kosmologie und Alchimie auf arabisch*; in: OLZ 77 (1982) 117 ff.

Strohmaier, G.: *Al-Manṣūr und die frühe Rezeption der griechischen Alchemie. Ein Beitrag zur Rolle nichtliterarischer Kommunikation*; in: ZGAIW 5 (1989) 167 ff.

Strohmaier, G.: *Eine ṣābische Abrahamlegende und Sure 37, 83–93;* in: *Studien zum Menschenbild in Gnosis und Manichäismus*, ed. P. Nagel. Halle 1979. 223 ff.

Strohmaier, G.: *Die Sterne des ʿAbdarrahmān aṣ-Ṣūfī*. Leipzig, Weimar 1984.

Strohmaier, G.: *‚Von Alexandrien nach Bagdad'- eine fiktive Schultradition*; in: Festschrift Moraux II 38 ff.

Strothmann, R.: *Berber und Ibāḍiten*; in: Der Islam 17 (1928) 258 ff.

Strothmann, R.: *Esoterische Sonderthemen bei den Nuṣairī. Geschichte und Tradition von den heiligen Meistern aus dem Prophetenhaus*. Berlin 1958.

Strothmann, R.: *Islamische Konfessionskunde und das Sektenbuch des Ashʿarī*; in: Der Islam 19 (1931) 193 ff.

Strothmann, R.: *Kultus der Zaiditen*. Straßburg 1912.

Strothmann, R.: *Die Literatur der Zaiditen*; in: Der Islam 1 (1910) 354ff. and 2/1911/49 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Strothmann, R.: *Morgenländische Geheimsekten in abendländischer Forschung*. Berlin 1953. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften Berlin. Klasse für Sprache, Literatur und Kunst. Jg. 1952, nr. 5).

Strothmann, R.: *Die Mubāhala in Tradition und Liturgie*; in: Der Islam 33 (1958) 5 ff.

Strothmann, R.: *Das Problem der literarischen Persönlichkeit Zaid b. ʿAlī*; in: Der Islam 13 (1923) 1 ff.

Strothmann, R.: *Das Staatsrecht der Zaiditen*. Straßburg 1912.

Stroumsa, G.: *Form(s) of God. Some notes on Metatron and Christ*; in: HTR 76 (1983) 269 ff.

Stroumsa, G.: *Gnostics and Manicheans in Byzantine Palestine*; in: Studia Patristica XVIII, 1. Papers of the 1983 Oxford Patristic Conference. Kalamazoo 1985. 273 ff.

Stroumsa, G.: *"Seal of the Prophet". The nature of a Manichaean metaphor*; in: JSAI 7 (1986) 61 ff.

Stroumsa, G., Stroumsa, S.: *Aspects of Anti-Manichaean Polemics in Late Antiquity and under Early Islam*; in: HTR 81 (1988) 37 ff.

Stroumsa, S.: *The Barāhima in early Kalām*; in: JSAI 6 (1985) 229 ff.

Stroumsa, S.: *The Beginnings of the Muʿtazila reconsidered*; in: JSAI 13 (1990) 265 ff.

Stroumsa, S.: *The Blinding Emerald. Ibn al-Rāwandī's Kitāb al-Zumurrud*; in: JAOS 114 (1994) 163 ff.

Stroumsa, S.: *From Muslim Heresy to Jewish-Muslim Polemics. Ibn al-Rāwandī's Kitāb al-Dāmigh*; in: JAOS 107 (1987) 767 ff.

Studia Patristica XXI, Papers of the 1987 Oxford Patristic Conference, ed. E.A. Livingstone. Louvain. 1989.

Studies in Islamic and Judaic Traditions, ed. W.M. Brinner and St. D. Ricks, 1–2. Atlanta 1986.

Studies in the History of Arabic Grammar II, ed. K. Versteegh and M.G. Carter. Amsterdam, Philadelphia 1990. (Studies in the History of the Language Science 56).

Studies on the First Century of Islamic Society, ed. G.H.A. Juynboll. Carbondale, Edwardsville 1982.

Sturm, D.: *Zur Bedeutung der syrischen Stadt ar-Raqqa von der arabischen Eroberung bis zur Gegenwart*; in: Hallesche Beiträge zur Orientwissenschaft 1 (1979) 35 ff.

-Subkī, Tājaddīn ʿAbdalwahhāb: *Muʿīd an-niʿam wa-mubīd an-niqam*, ed. W. Myhrman. London 1908. – German translation by O. Rescher. Constantinople 1925 (= *Gesammelte Werke* II 2, 691 ff.).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Subkī, Tājaddīn ʿAbdalwahhāb: *Ṭabaqāt ash-Shāfiʿiyya al-kubrā*, ed. Maḥmūd Muḥammad aṭ-Ṭanāḥī and ʿAbdalfattāḥ Muḥammad al-Ḥulw, 1–10. Cairo 1964–1976.

Sublet, J.: *Le voile du nom*. Paris 1991.

Suermann, H.: *Der byzantinische Endkaiser bei Pseudo-Methodios*; in: OC 71 (1987) 140 ff.

Suermann, H.: *Die geschichtstheologische Reaktion auf die einfallenden Muslime in der edessenischen Apokalyptik des 7. Jahrhunderts*. Diss. Bonn 1984.

Suermann, H.: *Orientalische Christen und der Islam. Christliche Texte aus der Zeit von 632–750*; in: Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft und Religionswissenschaft 67 (1983) 120 ff.

Sufyān at-Thawrī: *Tafsīr al-Qurʾān al-karīm*, ed. Imtiyāz ʿAlī ʿArshī. Rampur 1385/1965.

-Suhaylī, Abū l-Qāsim: *Masāʾil fī n-naḥw wal-lugha wal-ḥadīth wal-fiqh*, ed. Ṭāhā Muḥsin; in: Mawrid 18/3 (1989) 84 ff.

-Suhrawardī, Abū Ḥafṣ Shihābaddīn ʿUmar b. Muḥammad: *ʿAwārif al-maʿārif*. Cairo 1358/1939. – German translation by Richard Gramlich under the title: *Die Gaben der Erkenntnis*. Wiesbaden 1978.

Shukr, Shākir Hādī: *Mā lam yunshar min shiʿr as-sabʿ aẓ-ẓarīf*; in: Mawrid 7/2 (1978) 221 ff.

-Sulamī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn: *-Muqaddima fī t-taṣawwuf wa-ḥaqīqatihī*, ed. Ḥusayn Amīn. Baghdad 1984.

-Sulamī, Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn: *Tabaqāt aṣ-Ṣūfiyya*, ed. Nūraddīn Shurayba. Cairo 1372/1953.

-Ṣūlī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā: *Akhbār Abī Tammām*, ed. Khalīl Maḥmūd ʿAsākir. Beirut N.D.

-Ṣūlī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā: *Akhbār al-Buḥturī*, ed. Ṣāliḥ al-Ashtar. Damascus 1378/1958.

-Ṣūlī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā: *-Awrāq* (*Section on Contemporary Poets*), ed. J. Heyworth Dunne. London 1934.

Sulṭān, Munīr: *Iʿjāz al-Qurʾān bayna l-Muʿtazila wal-Ashāʿira*. Alexandria 1977.

Sundermann, W.: *Der Paraklet in der ostmanichäischen Überlieferung;* in: P. Bryder (ed.), Manichean Studies. Proceedings of the First International Conference on Manicheism, Lund 1988, 201 ff.

Sundermann, W.: *Some more remarks on Mithra in the Manichean pantheon;* in: Etudes mithriaques, Leiden 1978 (Acta Iranica 17), 485 ff.

-Ṣūrī, Abū l-Ḥasan: *-Ṭabbākh l-Ṭabākh*, cf. G. Wedel: *Kitāb aṭ-Ṭabbāḫ des Samaritaners Abū l-Ḥasan aṣ-Ṣūrī. Kritische Edition und kommentierte Übersetzung des ersten Teas*. Diss. Berlin 1987.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Shushtarī, Nūrullāh b. Sharīf al-Marʿashī: *Majālis al-muʾminīn*. Lithograph. Tehran 1268/1852.

-Suyūrī, Miqdād b. ʿAbdallāh: *Irshād aṭ-ṭālibīn ilā nahj al-mustarshidīn*, ed. Mahdī ar-Rajāī. Qum 1405/1985.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Aḥādīth al-ḥisān fī faḍl aṭ-ṭaylasān*, ed. Albert Arazi. Jerusalem 1983.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Bughyat al-wuʿāt tī ṭabaqāt al-lughawīyīn wan-nuḥāt*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm, 1–2. Cairo 1384/1964.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Jāmiʿ aṣ-ṣaghīr fī aḥādīth al-bashīr an-nadhīr*, 1–2. Cairo 1373/1954.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Isʿāf al-mubaṭṭaʾ bi-rijāl al-Muwaṭṭaʾ* after: *Tanwīr al-ḥawālik*, 1–3. Cairo N.D.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Itqān fī ʿulūm al-Qurʾān*, 1–2. Cairo 1370/1951.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Laʾālī*[8] *al-maṣnūʿa fī l-aḥādīth al-mawḍūʿa*, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Lubb al-lubāb fī taḥrīr al-ansāb = Liber as-Soyutii De Nominibus relativis*, ed. P.J. Veth. Leiden 1840.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Mustaẓraf min akhbār al-jawārī*, ed. Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid. Beirut 1963.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Muzbir fī ʿulūm al-lugha wa-anwāʿihā*, ed. Muḥammad Aḥmad Jād al-Mawlā, ʿAlī Muḥammad al-Bijāwī and Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm, 1–2. Cairo N.D.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Ṣawn al-manṭiq wal-kalām ʿan fann al-manṭiq wal-kalām*, ed. ʿAlī Sāmī an-Nashshār. Cairo 1366/1947.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Ṭabaqāt al-mufassirīn*, ed. A. Meursinge. Leiden 1839, reprint Tehran 1960.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Tadrīb ar-rāwī fī sharḥ Taqrīb an-Nawāwī*, ed. ʿAbdalwahhāb ʿAbdallatīf, 1–2. Cairo 1385/1966.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Tahdīr al-hawāṣṣ min akādīb al-quṣṣāṣ*. N.P. 1392/1972.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Tanwīr al-ḥawālik*, 1–3. Cairo, ʿĪsā al-Bābī N.D.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *Taʾrīkh al-khulafāʾ*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd. Cairo 1378/1959[2].

8 I am aware that it should really be *Laʾālīʾ*. However, I have cited the title as it is usually cited (at least in its abbreviated form); in Suyūṭī's time *Laʾālīʾ* – like *Mabādīʾ* etc. – was no longer used in spoken Arabic.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Swartz, M.: *A seventh-century (A.H.) Sunni creed: The ʿAqīda Wāsiṭīya of Ibn Taymīya*; in. Humaniora Islamica 1 (1973) 91 ff.

Sweetman, J.W.: *Islam and Christian Theology. A study of the interpretation of theological ideas in the two religions*, I_1–II_2. London 1945–1967.

La Syrie de Byzance à l'Islam, VIIe–VIIIe siècles. Actes du Colloque International Lyon – Paris 11–15 Septembre 1990. Publiés par Pierre Canivet et Jean-Paul Rey-Coquais. Damascus 1992.

Syrische Rechtsbücher, 1–3, edited and translated by E. Sachau. Berlin 1907–14.

Szyszman, S.: *Le nom de ʿOzair (Coran IX 30) et ses interprétations*; in: Comptes Rendus du Groupe Linguistique d'Études Chamito-Semitiques 11 (1967) 147 ff.

-Ṭabarī, ʿAlī b. Rabban: *-Dīn wad-dawla*, ed. A. Mingana under the title: *The book of religion and empire. A semi-official defence and exposition of Islam*. Manchester/London 1923. – ed. ʿĀdil Nuwayhiḍ. Beirut 1402/1982². – English translation by A. Mingana under the title: *The book of religion and empire*. Manchester 1922.

-Suyūṭī, Jalāladdīn ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Abī Bakr: *-Radd ʿalā n-Naṣārā*, ed. I.-A. Khalifa and W. Kutsch; in: MUSJ 36 (1959) 115 ff.

-Ṭabarī, Muḥammad b. Ǧarīr: *Chronique de Abou-Djafar-Mohammed-Ben-Djarî r-Ben-Yezîd Ṭabarî*. Trad. sur la version persane d'Abou-ʿAlī Mohammed Belʿamī par H. Zotenberg, 1–4. Paris 1867–72.

-Ṭabarī, Muḥammad b. Ǧarīr: *-Muntakhab min K. Dhayl al-mudhayyal*; in: *Dhuyūl Taʾrīkh aṭ-Ṭabarī*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo 1982.

-Ṭabarī, Muḥammad b. Ǧarīr: *Ṣarīḥ as-sunna*, ed. Dominique Sourdel; in: REI 36 (1968) 193 ff.

-Ṭabarī, Muḥammad b. Ǧarīr: *-Tafsīr = Jāmiʿ al-bayān ʿan taʾwīl al-Qurʾān*, 1–30. Cairo 1373/1954². – ed. Maḥmūd Muḥammad Shākir and Aḥmad Muḥammad Shākir, 1 ff. Cairo 1374/1954³ ff. – English translation by J. Cooper under the title: *The Commentary on the Qurʾān by Ṭabarī*, 1. Oxford 1987.

-Ṭabarī, Muḥammad b. Ǧarīr: *Tahdhīb al-āthār wa-tafṣīl ath-thābit ʿan rasūl Allāh min al-akhbār*, ed. Maḥmūd Muḥammad Shākir. Vol. 4 and 15,1–2. Cairo 1982.

-Ṭabarī, Muḥammad b. Ǧarīr: *Taʾrîkh al-umam wal-mulūk*, ed. M.J. de Goeje *et al*. Leiden 1879–1901.

-Ṭabāṭabāī ʿAbdalʿazīz: *Ahl al-bayt fī l-maktaba al-ʿarabiyya* (13); in: Turāthunā 5/3 (1419) 57 ff. – (14) in: Turāthunā 6/2 (1411) 57ff. – (17) in: Turāthunā 7/1 (1412) 98 ff.

Ṭabāṭabāī, Ḥusayn Mudarrisī, see Modarressi.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Ṭabrisī, Aḥmad b. ʿAlī: *Majmaʿ al-bayān fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān*, 1–10. Tehran 1382/1962³.

-Tabrisī, Faḍl b. Ḥasan: *-Iḥtijāj*, 1–2. Najaf 1966.

-Tādilī, Yūsuf b. Yaḥyā: *-Tashawwuf ilā rijāl at-taṣawwuf*, ed. Ahmed Toufiq. Rabat 1404/1984.

Tadhkirat al-madhāhib, see Figlali.

Tadmurī, ʿUmar ʿAbdassalām: *ar-Ribāṭ wal-murābiṭūn fī sāḥil ash-Shām min al-fatḥ al-islāmī ḥattā l-hurūb aṣ-Ṣalībiyya*; in: Waqāʾiʿ wa-muhādarāt al-muʾtamar al-ʿālamī. 353 ff.

Taeschner, E.: *Zünfte und Bruderschaften im Islam. Texte zur Geschichte der Futuwwa*. Munich, Zurich 1979.

Tafazzoli, A.: *Observations sur le soi-disant Mazdak-nāmag*; in: Festschrift Duchesne-Guillemin 507 ff.

Tafsīrī bar ʿushrī az-Qurʾān-i majīd. Nuskha-yi maḥfūẓ dar kitābhāne-yi Mūze-yi Brītāniyā, ed. Jalāl Matīnī. Tehran 1352/1973 (= MS. British Museum, Or. 6573).

-Taftazānī, Abū l-Wafā: *Wāṣil b. ʿAṭā. Ḥayātuhū wa-muṣannafātuhū*; in: Festschrift Madkūr 37 ff.

-Taftazānī, Masʿūd b. ʿUmar: *A Commentary on the Creed of Islam*, translated by E. Elder. New York 1950.

-Tahānawī, Muḥammad Aʿlā b. ʿAlī: *Kashshāf iṣṭilāḥāt al-funūn. Dictionary of the Technical Terms*, ed. H. Sprenger, 1–2. Calcutta 1862.

-Ṭaḥāwī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Ikhtilāf al-fuqahāʾ*, ed. Muḥammad Ṣaghīr Ḥasan al-Maʿṣūmī. Islamabad 1391/1971.

-Ṭaḥāwī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Shurūṭ al-kabīr*, see Wakin.

-Ṭaḥāwī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Shurūt aṣ-ṣaghīr*, ed. Rūhī Uzjān, 1–2. Baghdad 1394/1974.

-Ṭaḥāwī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *Sharḥ maʿānī al-āthār*, ed. M.S. Jāddalḥaqq, 1–3. Cairo 1387/1968. Also see *Sharḥ aṭ-Ṭaḥāwiyya*.

Taheri-Iraqi, A.: *Zandaqa in the early Abbasid period with special references to the poetry*. Diss. Edinburgh 1982.

Takeshita, M.: *Ibn ʿArabī's theory of the Perfect Man and its place in the history of Islamic thought*. Tokyo 1987.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Les Bidaʿ*; in: SI 12 (1960) 43 ff.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Le Christianisme maghrébin: de la conquête musulmane à sa disparition*; in: *Conversion and Continuity*, ed. M. Gervers and R.J. Bikhazi. Toronto 1990. 313 ff.

Talbi, Muhammad: *L'émirat agblabide (184–296/800–909). Histoire politique*. Paris 1966.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Talbi, Muhammad: *Etudes d'histoire ifrīqiyenne et de la civilisation musulmane médiévale*. Tunis 1982.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Hérésie, acculturation et nationalisme des berbères Barġawāṭa*; in: Actes du premier Congrès d'études des cultures méditerranéennes d'influence arabo-berbère. Algiers 1973. 217 ff.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Al-Irjā ou de la Théologie du Salut à Cairouan au IIIe/IXe siècle*; in: Akten VII. Kongreß UEAI Göttingen, ed. A. Dietrich. Göttingen 1976. 348 ff.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Du nouveau sur l'Iʿtizāl en Ifrīqiya au IIIe/IVe siècle*; in: Revue Tunisienne de Sciences Sociales 12 (1975) 45 ff.

Talbi, Muhammad: *La qirāʿa bi l-alḥān*; in: Arabica 5 (1958) 183 ff.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Tarājim aghlabiyya mustakhraja min Madārik al-Qāḍī ʿIyād*. Tunis 1968.

Talbi, Muhammad: *Theological Polemics at Qairawān during the 3rd/9th century. The theological school of Qayrawān*; in: RO 43 (1984) 151 ff.

Tālibī, ʿAmmār *Ārā al-Khawārij al-kalāmiyya*, 1–2. Algiers 1398/1978.

Talmon, R.: *An eighth-century grammatical school in Medina. The collection and evaluation of the available material*; in: BSOAS 48 (1985) 224 ff.

-Tamīmī, Hārūn b. Ḥātim: *Taʾrīkh*, ed. Stikayna ash-Shihābī; in: RAAD 53 (1978) 107 ff.

-Ṭanjī, Muḥammad b. Tāwīt: *Abū l-Muʿīn an-Nasafī: Tabṣirat al-adilla*; in: Ankara İlahiyat Fakültesi Dergisi 4/1 (1955) 3 ff.

-Tanūkhī, al-Mufaḍḍal b. Muḥammad: *Taʿrīkh al-ʿulamāʾ an-naḥwīyīn min al-Baṣrīyīn wal-Kūfīyīn wa-ghayrihim*, ed. ʿAbdalfattāḥ Muḥammad al-Ḥulw. Riyadh 1401/1981.

-Tanūkhī, al-Muḥassin b. ʿAlī: *-Faraj baʿd ash-shidda*, ed. ʿAbbūd ash-Shālijī, 1–5. Beirut 1398/1978.

-Tanūkhī, al-Muḥassin b. ʿAlī: *-Mustajād min faʿalat al-ajwād*, ed. Muḥammad Kurd ʿAlī. Damascus 1365/1946.

-Tanūkhī, al-Muḥassin b. ʿAlī: *Nishwār al-muḥāḍara wa-akhbār al-mudāraka*, ed. ʿAbbūd ash-Shālijī, 1–8. Beirut 1971–73.

Taqīzāde, Ḥasan: *Mānī va dīn-i u*, see Afshār-i Shīrāzī.

Ṭarafa: *Dīwān*, edition and French translation by Max Seligsohn. Paris 1901.

Tardieu, M.: *Ṣābiens coraniques et "Ṣābiens" de Ḥarrān*; in: JA 274 (1986) 1 ff.

Tarjuma-i Qurʾān-i Mūza-i Pārs az mutarjimī-i nāshināsī, ed. ʿAlī Rawāqī. Tehran 2535/1976.

Taʾrīkh Dāraiyā, see Ibn Muhannā.

Tarīkh-i Sīstān, ed. Malik ush-shuʿarā Bahār. Tehran 1314/1935.

Tārīkh-i Ṭabaristān, see Ibn Isfandiyār.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Ṭarsūsī, Ibrāhīm b. ʿAlī: *Tuḥfat at-Turk fīmā yajibu an yuʿmala fīl-mulk*, ed. Riḍwān as-Saiyid. Beirut 1413/1992.

Tartar, G.: *Dialogue islamo-chrétien sous le calife Al-Maʾmūn,813–834. Les épîtres d'Al-Hāshimī et d'Al-Kindī*. Paris 1985.

Tartar, G.: *-Basāʾir wadh-dhakhāʾir*, ed. Ibrāhīm al-Kaylānī, 1–4. Damascus 1964–69. – ed. Wadād al-Qāḍī, 1–9 and Indices. Beirut 1408/1988.

Tartar, G.: *Hawāmil wash-shawāmil*, ed. Aḥmad Amīn and Aḥmad Ṣaqr. Cairo 1370/1951.

Tartar, G.: *-Imtāʿ wal-muʾānasa*, ed. Aḥmad Amīn and Aḥmad az-Zayn, 1–3. Cairo 1373/1953[2].

Tartar, G.: *Muqābasāt*, ed. Ḥasan Sandūbī. Cairo 1347/1929.

Tartar, G.: *-Risāla fī ʿilm al-kitāba*, ed. F. Rosenthal under the title: *Abū Ḥaiyān al-Tauḥīdī on Penmanship*; in Ars Islamica 13–14 (1948) 1 ff.

Tausendundeine Nacht = Die Erzählungen aus den Tausendundein Nächten, translated by E. Littmann, 1–6. Wiesbaden 1953[2].

-Tawḥīdī, Abū Ḥayyān: *Akhlāq al-wazīrayn*, ed. Muḥammad b. Tāwīt aṭ-Ṭanjī. Damascus 1965.

-Ṭayālisī, Abū Dāwūd Sulaymān b. Dāwūd: *-Musnad*. Hyderabad 1321.

Ṭayfūr, Abū l-Faḍl Aḥmad b. Ṭāhir. *Kitāb Baghdād*, edited and translated into German by H. Keller, 1–2. Leipzig 1908. – Edited under the title: *Baghdād fī taʾrīkh al-khilāfa al-ʿabbāsiyya*. Baghdad, Beirut 1388/1968.

Taylor, J.B.: *Jaʿfar aṣ-Ṣādiq, spiritual forbear of the Ṣūfīs*; in: IC 40 (1966) 97ff.

-Ṭayyān, Muḥammad Ḥassān: *Risālat Yaʿqūb al-Kindī fī l-lugha*; in: RAAD 60 (1985) 515ff.

Teixidor, J.: *L'apôtre marchand d'âmes dans la première littérature syriaque. Voies commerciales et voies de l'Evangile au Proche-Orient*; in: C. Kappler: *Apocalypses et voyages dans l'au-delà*. Paris 1987. 375 ff.

Terés, E.: *ʿAbbās ibn Nāṣiḥ, poeta y qāḍī de Algeciras*; in: Festschrift Lévi-Provençal 1 348 ff.

Terés, E.: *Dos familias marwaníes de al-Andalus*; in: Andalus 35 (1970) 95 ff.

Texts in the Iraq Museum/Nuṣūṣ fī l-Matḥaf al-ʿIrāqī, Vol. 8. Baghdad 1975.

Thaʿlab, Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā: *Majālis Thaʿlab*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn, 1–2. Cairo N.D. (c. 1956)[2].

-Thaʿālibī, ʿAbdalmalik b. Muḥammad: *Khāṣṣ al-khāṣṣ*. Tunis 1293/1876.

-Thaʿālibī, ʿAbdalmalik b. Muḥammad: *Laṭāʾif al-maʿārif*, ed. Ibrāhim al-Ibyārī and Ḥasan Kāmil Ṣayrafī. Cairo 1379/1960. – translated into English by C.E. Bosworth under the title: *The Book of curious and entertaining information*. Edinburgh 1968.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

-Thaʿālibī, ʿAbdalmalik b. Muḥammad: *Thimār al-qulūb fī l-muḍāf wal-mansūb*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo 1384/1965.

-Thaʿālibī, ʿAbdalmalik b. Muḥammad: *Yatīmat ad-dahr fī maḥāsin ahl al-ʿaṣr*, ed. Muḥammad Muḥyīddīn ʿAbdalḥamīd, 1–4. Cairo 1375/1956[2]. – 1–4. Damascus 1885.

-Thaʿālibī, ʿAbdalmalik b. Muḥammad: *Tatimat al-Yatīma*, ed. ʿAbbās Iqbāl, 1–2. Tehran 1353/1934.

-Thaʿlabī, Aḥmad b. Muḥammad: *-Kashf wal-bayān ʿan tafsīr al-Qurʾān*, Introduced and edited by Isaiah Goldfeld. Akko 1984.

Thalāt rasāʾil fī Iʿjāz al-Qurʾān, ed. Muḥammad Khalafallāh and Muḥammad Zaghlūl Sallām. Cairo N.D.

-Thaqafī, Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad: *-Ghārāt*, ed. Jalāladdīn al-Muḥaddith. Tehran 1976.

Themistius: *An Arabic Translation of Themistius Commentary on Aristoteles De anima*, ed. M.C. Lyons. Oxford 1973.

Theodor Abū Qurra, see Abū Qurra.

Theodor bar Koni: *Liber Scholiorum*, ed. Addai Scher, 1–2. Louvain 1960. (CSCO, Scr. Syri 19 and 26).

Theologie des Aristoteles Athūlujiyyā Arisṭāṭālīs, ed. ʿAbdarraḥmān Badawī, *Aflāṭūn ʿinda l-ʿArab*. Cairo 1955. 3 ff.

Theologisches Wörterbuch zum Alten Testament, edited by G.J. Botterweck, H. Ringgren *et al*. Stuttgart 1970 ff.

Theologisches Wörterbuch zum Neuen Testament, edited by G. Kittel, 1–10. Stuttgart 1933–79.

Theophanes: *Chronographia*, ed. C. de Boor, 1–2. Leipzig 1883–85. – Partial German translation by Leopold Breyer under the title: *Bilderstreit und Arabersturm in Byzanz. Das 8. Jahrhundert (717–813) aus der Weltchronik des Theophanes*. Graz 1957. (Byzantinische Geschichtsschreiber 6).

Theophrast: *De igne*, edited and translated by V. Coutant. Assen 1971.

Thomas, D.: *Notes and News. Ṭabarī's Book of Religion and Empire*; in: Bulletin of the John Rylands Library 69 (1986) 1 ff.

Thomas, D.: *Two Muslim-Christian Debates from the Early Shīʿite Tradition*; in: JSS 33 (1988) 53 ff. Also see Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq.

Thompson, Stith: *Motif-index of folklore*, 1–6. Helsinki 1932–36.

Thomson, W.: *The Ascetical-Mystical Movement in Islam*; in: MW 39 (1949) 282 ff.

Thomson, W.: *The Conception of Human Destiny in Islam*; in: MW 35 (1945) 281 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Tibawi, A.L.: *Is the Qur'an Translatable? Early Muslim Opinion*; in: MW 52 (1962) 4ff.

-Tifāshī, Aḥmad b. Yūsuf: *Surūr an-nafs bi-madārik al-ḥawāss al-khams*, ed. I. ʿAbbās. Beirut 1400/1980.

-Tiflīsī, Ḥubaysh b. Ibrāhīm: *Tafsīr khamsmi'at āya*, ed. Mahdī Muḥaqqiq. Tehran 1340 sh./1961.

-Tikriti, Bahjat Kamil: *The Religious Policy of al-Mutawakkil*. Diss. Mc Gill University, Montreal 1969.

Till, W.C.: *Die koptischen Rechtsurkunden aus Theben*. Vienna 1964.

Timotheos: *Timothy's Apology for Christianity*, see: Mingana, *Christian Documents*.

-Tirmidhī, Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā: -*Ṣaḥīḥ*, 1–2. Būlāq 1292. – with commentary by Muḥammad ʿAbdarraḥman b. ʿAbdarraḥīm al-Mubārakfūrī *Tuḥfat al-ahwadhī bi-sharḥ Jāmiʿ at-Tirmidhī*, ed. ʿAbd-alwahhāb ʿAbdallaṭīf, 1–10. Cairo 1383/1963.

Tisini, Tayeb: *Die Materieauffassung in der islamisch-arabischen Philosophie des Mittelalters*. Berlin 1972.

Todd, R.B.: *Alexander of Aphrodisias: On Stoic Physics. A study of the De mixtione*. Leiden 1976.

Todd, R.B.: *Some concepts in physical theory in John Philoponos' Aristotelian commentaries*; in: Archiv für Begriffsgeschichte 24 (1980) 166 ff.

Todd, R.B.: *Monism and Immanence. The Foundations of Stoic Physics*; in: *The Stoics*, ed. J.M. Rist. 137 ff.

Töllner, Helmut: *Die türkischen Garden am Kalifenhof von Sāmarrā. Ihre Entstehung und Machtergreifung bis zum Kalifat Al-Muʿtaḍids*. Diss. Walldorf 1971.

Togan, A.Z.V.: *Ibn Faḍlān's Reisebericht*. Leipzig 1939. (AKM 24, 3).

Toll, Chr.: *Minting Technique according to Arabic Literary Sources*; in: Orientalia Sueca 19–20 (1970–71) 125 ff.

Tomiche, N.: *Réflexion sur la poésie de ʿAbbās b. al-Aḥnaf*; in: Arabica 27 (1980) 275 ff.

Tornero, E.: *Un capítulo inédito de Ibn al-Zubayr sobre los filósofos griegos*; in: Al-Qantara 6 (1985) 29 ff.

Tornero, E.: *Nota sobre el pensamiento de Abenmasarra*; in: Al-Qanṭara 6 (1985) 503 ff.

Tornero, E.: *Noticia sobre la publicación de obras inéditas de Ibn Masarra*; in: Al-Qanṭara 14 (1993) 47 ff.

Traini, R.: *La corrispondenza tra al-Manṣūr e Muḥammad "an-Nafs az-zakiyyah"*; in: AIUON 14 (1964) 773 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Traini, R.: *Sources biographiques des Zaidites* (*années 122–1200 h.*). *Lettres alif – ḫā*. Paris 1977. (Onomasticon Arabicum. Serie 2).

Traini, R., Löfgren, O.: *Catalogue of the Arabie Manuscripts in the Biblioteca Ambrosiana*, 1–2. Vicenza 1975–1981.

Trimingham, J.S.: *Christianity among the Arabs in pre-Islamic times*. London/New York 1979.

Tritton, A.S.: *The Caliphs and their Non-Muslim Subjects. A critical study of the covenant of ʿUmar*. London 1970.

Tritton, A.S.: *'Debate' between a Muslim and a Jew*; in: Islamic Studies (Karachi) 1/2 (1962) 60 ff.

Tritton, A.S.: *An early work from the school of al-Māturīdī*; in: JRAS (1966) 96 ff.

Tritton, A.S.: *Man, Nafs, Rūḥ, ʿAql*; in: BSOAS 34 (1971) 491 ff.

Tritton, A.S.: *Materials on Muslim Education in the Middle Ages*. London 1957.

Tritton, A.S.: *Muslim Theology*. London 1947.

Tritton, A.S.: *Popular Shīʿism*; in: BSOAS 13 (1949–51) 829 ff.

Tritton, A.S.: *Some Muʿtazilī Ideas about Religion, in particular about knowledge based on general report*; in: BSOAS 14 (1952) 612 ff.

Tritton, A.S.: *Theory of Knowledge in Early Muslim Theology*; in: Woolner Commemoration Volume ed. M. Shafīʿ. Lahore 1940. 253 ff.

Les Trophées de Damas, see Bardy.

Troupeau, G.: *Un epitome arabe du « De contingentia mundi » de Jean Philopon*; in: Festschrift Festugière 77 ff.

Troupeau, G.: *Lexique-Index du Kitāb de Sībawaihi*. Paris 1976.

Troupeau, G.: *La logique d'ibn wal-Muqaffaʿ et les origines de la grammaire arabe*; in: Arabica 28 (1981) 242 ff.

Tskitishvili (Ck'itishvili), O.V.: *K istorii goroda Bagdada*. Tiflis 1968.

Tucci, G.: *Linee di una storia del materialismo indiano*; in: Atti dei Lincei, Memorie di Scienze Morali, Serie V, 17 (1923) 242 ff. and VI_2, 10 (1929) 667 ff.

Tucker, W.F.: *Abū Manṣūr al-ʿIjlī and the Manṣūriyya. A study in medieval terrorism*; in Der Islam 54 (1976) 66 ff.

Tucker, W.F.: *Bayān b. Samʿān and the Bayāniyya. Shīʿite Extremists of Umayyad Iraq*; in: MW 65 (1975) 241 ff.

Tucker, W.F.: *Rebels and Gnostics. Al-Muġīra Ibn Saʿīd and the Muġīriyya*; in: Arabica 22 (1975) 33 ff.

Türker, M.: *Fârâbî'ye atfedilen küçük bir eser*; in: Araştırma 3 (1965) 1 ff.

-Ṭūfī, Sulaymān b. ʿAbdalqawī: *ʿAlam al-jadhal fī ʿilm al-gadal*, ed. Wolfhart Heinrichs. Wiesbaden 1987. (BI 32).

Tuft, A.K.: *The Origins and development of the Controversy over Ruʾya in Medieval Islam and its Relation to Contemporary Visual Theory*. Diss. Los Angeles 1979.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Tuft, A.K.: *The Ru'ya Controversy and the Interpretation of Qur'ān Verse VII (Al-Aʿrāf) 143*; in: Hamdard Islamicus 6/3 (1983) 3 ff.

Tunc, Cihad: *Sahl b. ʿAbdallāh at-Tustarī und die Sālimīya. Übersetzung und Erläuterung des Kitāb al-Muʿārada*. Diss. Bonn 1970.

Turki, A.: *Argument d'autorité, preuve rationale et absence de preuves dans la méthodologie juridique musulmane*; in: SI 42 (1975) 59 ff.

Turki, A.: *Polémiques entre Ibn Ḥazm et Bāǧī sur les principes de la loi musulmane. Essai sur le littéralisme ẓāhirite et la finalité mālikite*. Algiers 1973.

Turner, B.S.: *Origins and traditions in Islam and Christianity*; in: Religion 6 (1967) 13 ff.

-Ṭurtūshī, Muḥammad b. al-Walīd: *-Ḥawādith wal-bidaʿ*, ed. Muḥammad aṭ-Ṭālibī. Tunis 1959.

-Ṭūsī, Shaykh aṭ-Ṭāifa Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Fihrist*, ed. A. Sprenger. Calcutta 1853–1855. Reprint Mashhad 1351 sh./1971 (with Introduction and Indices by Maḥmūd Rāmyār).

-Ṭūsī, Shaykh aṭ-Ṭāifa Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Ghayba*. Tabrīz 1323/1945–1324/1946. – Tehran 1385/1965.

-Ṭūsī, Shaykh aṭ-Ṭāifa Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Iqtiṣād al-hādī ilā ṭarīq ar-rashād*. Tehran 1400.

-Ṭūsī, Shaykh aṭ-Ṭāifa Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Rijāl*, ed. Muḥammad Ṣādiq Āl Baḥr al-ʿulūm. Najaf 1381/1961.

-Ṭūsī, Shaykh aṭ-Ṭāifa Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan.– *Tamhīd al-uṣūl fī ʿilm al-kalām*, ed. ʿAbdalmuḥsin Mishkāt ad-Dīnī. Tehran 1362 sh./1984. – Persian translation by ʿAbdalmuḥsin Mishkāt ad-Dīnī. Tehran 1358 sh./1980.

-Ṭūsī, Shaykh aṭ-Ṭāifa Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan: *-Tibyān fī tafsīr al-Qur'ān*, ed. Aḥmad Ḥabīb Qaṣīr al-ʿĀmilī, 1–10. Najaf 1376/1957–1383/1963.

-Ṭūsī, Naṣīraddīn: *Talkhīṣ al-Muḥaṣṣal*, ed. ʿAbdallāh Nūrānī. Tehran 1359/1980. (Silsila-i dānish-i īrānī 24).

Twersky, I. (ed.): *Studies in Medieval Jewish History and Literature*. Cambridge, Mass. 1979.

Tyan, E.: *Histoire de l'organisation judiciaire en pays d'Islam*, 1–2. Paris 1938–43.

Tyan, E.: *-Institutions du droit public musulman*, 1–2. Paris 1954–56.

Tyan, E.: *Méthodologie et sources du droit en Islam*; in: SI 10 (1959) 79 ff.

van Uchelen, N.A.: *Joodse mystiek. Merkawa, tempel en troon*. Amsterdam 1983.

Udovitch, A.L.: *Les échanges de marché dans l'Islam médiéval. Théorie du droit et savoir local*; in: SI 65 (1987) 5 ff.

Udovitch, A.L.: *Partnership and Profit in medieval Islam*. Princeton 1970.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Udovitch, A.L., Valensi, L.: *The Last Arab Jews. The Communities of Jerba, Tunisia*. Chur 1984.

Uhlig, S.: *Das äthiopische Henochbuch*, edited and translated into German by Siegbert Uhlig. Gütersloh 1984.

Uhrig, H.F.: *Das Kalifat von al-Ma'mūn. Aus den Annalen von aṭ-Ṭabarī übersetzt und unter Heranziehung der sonstigen bedeutenden Quellen ausführlich erläutert*. Diss. Frankfurt 1988. (Heidelberger Orientalistische Studien 10).

Ullendorf, E.: *The Two Zions. Reminiscences of Jerusalem and Ethiopia*. Oxford, New York 1988.

Ullmann, M.: *Das arabische Homen generis*. Göttingen 1989. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften Göttingen. Philologisch-historische Klasse, Folge 3, Nr. 176).

Ullmann, M.: *Beiträge zum Verständnis der "Dichterischen Vergleiche der Andalus-Araber"*; in: WO 9 (1977) 104 ff.

Ullmann, M.: *Das Gespräch mit dem Wolf*. Munich 1981. (Sitzberichte Bayerische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-historische Klasse, 1981, vol. 2 = Beiträge zur Lexikographie des Klassischen Arabisch Nr. 2).

Ullmann, M.: *Ḫālid ibn Yazīd und die Alchemie. Eine Legende*; in: Der Islam 55 (1978) 181 ff.

Ullmann, M.: *Arabische Komparativsätze*; in: NAWG, Philologisch-historische Klasse, 1985, nr. 7.

Ullmann, M.: *Median im Islam*. Leiden, Cologne 1970.

Ullmann, M.: *Das Motiv des Spiegels in der arabischen Literatur des Mittelalters*. Göttingen 1992. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse 198).

Ullmann, M.: *Die Natur- und Geheimwissenschaften im Islam*. Leiden, Cologne 1972.

Ullmann, M.: *Die Schrift des Rufus von Ephesos über die Gelbsucht*. Göttingen 1983.

Ullmann, M.: *Untersuchungen zur Rağazpoesie. Ein Beitrag zur arabischen Sprach- und Literaturwissenschaft*. Wiesbaden 1966.

Ullmann, M.: *Der Werwolf. Ein griechisches Sagenmotiv in arabischer Verkleidung*; in: WZKM 68 (1976) 171 ff.

Ullmann, M., Degen, R.: *Zum Dispensatorium des Sābūr ibn Sahl*; in: WO 7 (1974) 241 ff.

'Umar, Faruq: *The Abbasid Caliphate 132/750–170/786*. Baghdad 1969.

'Umar, Faruq: *'Abbāsīyāt. Studies in the History of the Early Abbasids*. Baghdad 1976.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿUmar, Faruq: *-ʿAbbāsīyūn al-awāʾil 97 h/716 m–170 h/786 m. Dirāsa taḥlīliyya lil-fatra al-ūlā min al-ʿaṣr al-ʿabbāsī al-awwal mundhu badʿ ad-daʿwa al-ʿabbāsiyya ḥattā bidāyat ʿahd ar-Rashīd*, 1. Beirut 1970.

ʿUmar, Faruq: *Buḥūth fī t-taʾrīkh al-ʿabbāsī*. Beirut 1977.

ʿUmar, Faruq: *-Halīj al-ʿarabī fī l-ʿuṣūr al-islāmiyya. Dirāsa fī t-taʾrīkh as-siyāsī*. Beirut 1403/1983.

ʿUmar, Faruq: *Ḥawla zandaqat Bashshār b. Burd*; in: *Buḥūth fī t-taʾrīkh al-ʿabbāsī*. Beirut 1977. 286 ff.

ʿUmar, Faruq: *Some aspects of the ʿAbbāsid-Ḥusaynid relations during the early ʿAbbāsid period 132–192 A.H./750–809 A.D.*; in: Arabica 22 (1975) 170 ff.

ʿUmar, Faruq: *Some observations on the reign of the ʿAbbāsid caliph al-Mahdī, 158/775–169/785*; in: Arabica 21 (1974) 139 ff.

ʿUmar, Faruq: *Tabīʿat ad-daʿwa al-ʿAbbāsīya, 98 h.1719 m.–132 h./749 m. Dirāsa taḥlīliyya li-wājibat ath-thawra al-ʿabbāsiyya wa-tafsīrātihā*. Beirut 1970.

ʿUmar b. ʿAbdalʿazīz: *-Musnad*, ed. A.H. Harley; in: JASB NS 20 (1924) 391 ff.

ʿUmar b. Abī Rabīʿa: *Der Dīwan des ʿUmar ibn Abī Rabīʿa;* ed. Paul Schwarz, 1–4. Leipzig 1901–1909.

ʿUmar b. Shabba: *Taʾrīkh al-Madīna al-munawwara*, ed. Fāhim Muḥammad Shaltūt. Jeddah 1399/1979.

ʿUmāra b. Wathīma: *Badʿ al-ḫalq wa-qiṣaṣ al-anbiyā. Les légendes prophétiques dans l'Islam depuis le I. jusqu'au III. siècle de l'Hégire*, ed. Raif Georges Khoury. Wiesbaden 1978.

-ʿUmarī, Akram Diyā: *Mawārid al-Khatīb al-Baghdādī fī Taʾrīkh Baghdād*. Damascus/Beirut 1975.

-ʿUmarī, Ḥusayn ʿAbdallāh, Muṭahhar ʿAlī al-Iryānī, Yūsuf Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh: *Fī ṣifat bilād al-Yaman, ʿabra l-ʿuṣūr min al-qarn as-sābiʿ qabla l-mīlād, ilā nihāyat al-qarn at-tāsiʿ ʿashar al-mīlādī*. Beirut 1410/1990.

-ʿUqaylī, Muḥammad b. ʿAmr: *-Ḍuʿafā al-kabīr*, ed. ʿAbdalmuʿṭī Amīn Qalʿajī, 1–4. Beirut 1404/1984.

Urbach, E.E.: *The Sages. Their Concepts and Beliefs*. Jerusalem 1975.

Urvoy, D.: *Ibn Rushd* (*Averroes*), English translation by O. Stewart. London 1991.

Urvoy, D.: *Le monde des ulémas andalous du V/XIe au VII/XIIIe siècle. Étude sociologique*. Ghent 1978.

Urvoy, D.: *Les penseurs libres dans l'Islam classique*. Paris 1996.

Urvoy, D.: *Sur les débuts de la pensée spéculative en Andalus*; in: MUSJ 50 (1984) 705 ff.

Usāma b. Munqidh: *-Badīʿ fī naqd ash-shiʿr*, ed. A.A. Badawī, Ḥāmid ʿAbdalmajīd and Ibrāhīm Muṣṭafā. Cairo 1380/1960.

Usener, H.: *Epicurea*. Leipzig 1887.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ustādhī, Riẓā: *Āshnāī bā čand nuskhahā-yi khaṭṭī*. Qum 1396/1976.
Ustādhī, Riẓā: *Al-ʿAyyāshī wa-tafsīruhū*; in: Risālat al-Qurʾān 3 (1411) 43 ff.
-*Uṣūl as-sitta ʿashar*. Tehran 1371/1951.
Utas, Bo: *Mānistān and xānaqāh*; in: Festschrift Boyce 655 ff.
ʿUthmān, ʿAbdalkarīm: *Qāḍī l-quḍāt ʿAbdaljabbār b. Aḥmad al-Hamadānī*. Beirut (1386/1967).
ʿUthmān b. Khalīfa as-Sūfī: *Risāla fī bayān firaq al-Ibāḍiyya as-sitta wa-ghayrihā*. Cairo (?) N.D.
ʿUyūn akhbār ar-Riḍā, see Ibn Bābōya.
-*ʿUyūn wal-ḥadāiq fī akhbār al-haqāʾiq*, ed. M.J. de Goeje and P. de Jong. Leiden 1869. (Fragmenta historicorum arabicorum 1). – Vol. IV, ed. O. Saidi, 1–2. Damascus 1972–3.

Vadet, J.-C.: *L'Esprit courtois en Orient dans les cinq premiers siècles de l'Hégire*. Paris 1968.
Vadet, J.-C.: *Le traité d'amour mystique d'al-Daylamī*. Ghent 1980.
Vajda, G.: *L'attribut divin d'irāda (volonté) d'après une source inexploitée*; in: SI 31 (1970) 257ff.
Vajda, G.: *Autour de la théorie de la connaissance chez Saadia*; in: REJ 126 (1967) 135ff.
Vajda, G.: *Une brève typologie du soufisme: K. Rūḥ al-Rūḥ, opuscule inédit de Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Sablakī al-Bisṭāmī*; in: Arabica 29(1982) 307 ff.
Vajda, G.: *La connaissance naturelle de Dieu selon al-Ǧāḥiẓ critiquée par les Muʿtazilites*; in: SI 24 (1966) 19 ff.
Vajda, G.: *La contribution de quelques textes judéo-arabes à la connaissance du mouvement d'idées dans l'Islam du III–IXe siècle*; in: L'Elaboration de l'Islam, Colloque de Strasbourg. Paris 1961. 87 ff.
Vajda, G.: *De la condamnation de la géophagie dans la tradition musulmane: ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muḥammad Ibn Manda, Taḥrīm akl al-ṭīn wa-ḥāl ākilih fī l-dunyā wal-ākhira*; in: RSO 55 (1981) 5 ff.
Vajda, G.: *La démonstration de l'unité divine d'après Yūsuf al-Baṣīr*; in: Festschrift Scholem 285 ff.
Vajda, G.: *Deux commentaires karaïtes sur l'Ecclésiaste*. Leiden 1971.
Vajda, G.: *Etudes sur Qirqisānī, 1*; in: REJ 106 (1941–45) 87ff. – 2; in: REJ 107 (1947) 52 ff. – 3; in: REJ 108 (1948) 63 ff.
Vajda, G.: *La finalité de la création de l'homme selon un théologien juif du IXe siècle*; in: Oriens 15 (1962) 61 ff.
Vajda, G.: *Judaeo-Arabica*; in: REJ 99 (1935) 68 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Vajda, G.: *La Lex Orandi de la communauté karaïte d'après Lévi Ben Yefet*; in: REJ 134/1–2 (1975) 3 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Mélanges G. Vajda in memoriam*, ed. G.E. Weil. Hildesheim 1982.

Vajda, G.: *"Le pari de Pascal" dans un texte judéo-arabe du IXᵉ siècle*; in: Festschrift Puech 569 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Le problème de l'assistance bienveillante de Dieu. Du "mieux" et de la nécessité de la loi révélée selon Yūsuf al-Baṣīr*; in: REJ 134/3–4 (1975) 31 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Le problème de la souffrance gratuite selon Yūsuf al-Baṣīr*; in: REJ 131 (1972) 269 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Le problème de l'unité de Dieu d'après Dāwūd Ibn Marwān al-Muqammiṣ*; in: Jewish Medieval and Renaissance Studies, ed. Alexander Altmann. Cambridge 1967. 49 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Le problème de la vision de Dieu (ruʾya) d'après quelques auteurs shīʿites duodécimains*; in: Le Shîʿisme imâmite, 31 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Les problèmes des sanctions divines, du repentir et questions connexes selon Yūsuf al-Baṣīr*; in: REJ 137 (1978) 279 ff.

Vajda, G.: *La prophétologie de Dāwūd ibn Marwān al-Muqammiṣ, théologien juif arabophone du IXᵉ siècle*; in: JA 265 (1977) 227 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Quelques certificats de lecture dans les manuscrits arabes de la Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris*; in: Arabica 1 (1954) 337 ff.

Vajda, G.: *La réfutation de la métensomatose d'après le théologien karaïte Yūsuf al-Baṣīr*; in: *Philomathes. Studies and essays in the humanities in memory of Philip Merlan*, ed. R.B. Palmer and R. Hamerton-Kelly. Den Haag 1971. 281 ff.

Vajda, G.: *Le témoignage d'al-Māturīdī sur la doctrine des Manichéens, des Dayṣānites et des Marcionites*; in: Arabica 13 (1966) 1 ff. and 113 ff.

Vajda, G.: *De l'universalité de la loi morale selon Yūsuf al-Baṣīr. Traduction et commentaire du Kitāb al-Muḥtawī (Chapitres XVIII–XXII)*; in: REJ 128 (1969) 133 ff.

Vajda, G.: *-Muḥtawī* (transl.), see Yūsuf al-Baṣīr (ed.), *Les zindīqs en pays d'Islam au début de la période Abbaside*; in: RSO 17 (1938) 173 ff.

Valiuddin, Mir: *Thumāma b. Ashras' Muʿtazilism examined*; in: IC 34 (1960) 254 ff.

Vallvé Bermejo, J.: *Fuentes latinas de los geógrafos árabes*; in: Andalus 32 (1987) 241 ff.

Veccia Vaglieri, L.: *Il conflitto ʿAlī-Muʿāwiya e la secessione Khārigita riesaminati alla luce di fonti ibādite*; in: AIUON 4 (1952) 1 ff.

Veccia Vaglieri, L.: *Le vicende del ḫārigismo in epoca abbaside*; in: RSO 24 (1949) 31 ff.

Venzlaff, H.: *Der islamische Rosenkranz*. Stuttgart 1985. (AKM 47,2).

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Verdross, A.: *Abendländische Rechtsphilosophie. Ihre Grundlagen und Hauptprobleme in geschichtlicher Schau*. Vienna 1958.

Vermaseren, M.J.: *Mithras, de geheimzinnige God*. Amsterdam 1959.

Vermes, G.: *Jesus the Jew. A historian's reading of the Gospels*. London 1973.

Vernet, J.: *Apostillas a las traducciones moriscas de el Coran*; in: Festschrift Gabrieli II 843 ff.

Vernet, J.: *La cultura hispano-árabe en Oriente y Occidente*. Barcelona 1978.

Versteegh, C.H.M.: *Arabic Grammar and Qur'ānic Exegesis in early Islam*. Leiden 1993.

Versteegh, C.H.M.: *A Dissenting Grammarian. Quṭrub on Declension*; in: Historiographia Linguistica 8 (1981) 403 ff.

Versteegh, C.H.M.: *Grammar and Exegesis. The Origins of Kūfan Grammar and the Tafsīr Muqātil*; in: Der Islam 67 (1990) 206 ff.

Versteegh, C.H.M.: *Greek Elements in Arabic Linguistic Thinking*. Leiden 1971.

Versteegh, C.H.M.: *The Origin of the Term 'qiyās' in Arabic Grammar*; in: Zeitschrift für Arabische Linguistik 4 (1980) 7 ff.

Versteegh, C.H.M.: *Three is a Crowd. Lawyers and Linguists on Qur'ān 4/11*; in: Zeitschrift für Arabische Linguistik 25 (1993) 302ff.

La vie du Prophète Mahomet. Colloque de Strasbourg (octobre 1980). Paris 1982.

Vielhauer, Ph.: Ἀνάπανσις. *Zum gnostischen Hintergrund des Thomasevangeliums*; in: Festschrift Haenchen 281 ff.

Viguera, M.J.: *Los jueces de Cordoba en la primera mitad del siglo XI* (*análisis de datos*); in: Al-Qantara 5 (1984) 123 ff.

Viguera, M.J.: *El nasnās: un motivo de 'aǧāib*; in: Festschrift Pareja 647ff.

Vitestam, G.: *Qatāda b. Di'āma as-Sadūsī et la science du Ḥadīṯ*; in: Actes d'Ve Congrès international d'arabisants et d'islamisants. Bruxelles, 31 août–6 septembre 1970. Brussels 1971. 489 ff.

Vizcaino, J.M.: *Las obras de zuhd en al-Andalus*; in: Al-Qanṭara 12 (1991) 417 ff.

van Vloten, G.: *Ein arabischer Naturphilosoph im 9. Jahrhundert*. Stuttgart 1918.

van Vloten, G.: *Irdjā*; in: ZDMG 45 (1891) 161 ff.

van Vloten, G.: *Recherches sur la domination arabe et les croyances messianiques*. Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie der Wetenschappen, Afdeling Letterkunde 1/3, 1894.

van Vloten, G.: *Worgers in Iraq*; in: Festschrift Veth 57 ff.

van Vloten, G.: *Zur Abbasidengeschichte*; in: ZDMG 52 (1898) 213 ff.

Vogt, H.J.: *Die Exegese des Origenes in Contra Celsum. Das neue Interesse an der Eschatologie*; in: Studia Patristica XXI. Papers of the 10th International Conference on Patristic Studies Oxford 1987. Louvain 1989. 356 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Vogt, H.J.: *Das sichtbare Reich Gottes in abendländisch-patristischer Deutung*; in: 16. Forschungsgespräch Salzburg, 1980. 77 ff.

Vööbus, A.: *History of Asceticism in the Syrian Orient. A contribution to the history of culture in the Near East*, 1–2. Louvain 1958–60.

Vööbus, A.: *History of the School of Nisibis*. Louvain 1965.

Vollers, K.: *Die Symbolik von Masḥ in den semitischen Sprachen*; in: Archiv für Religionswissenschaft 8 (1905) 97 ff.

Wächter, Th.: *Reinheitsvorschriften im griechischen Kult*. Gießen 1910.

van der Waerden, B.L.: *Erwachende Wissenschaft*, 1–2. Basel/Stuttgart 1966–1980².

van der Waerden, B.L.: *Die Pythagoreer. Religiöse Bruderschaft und Schule der Wissenschaft*. Zurich, Munich 1979.

Wagner, E.: *Abū Nuwās. Eine Studie zur arabischen Literatur der frühen ʿAbbāsidenzeit*. Wiesbaden 1965.

Wagner, E.: *Die arabische Rangstreitdichtung und ihre Einordnung in die allgemeine Literaturgeschichte*; Mainz 1963. (Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Litteratur, Mainz, Geistes- und sozialwissenschaftliche Klasse 1962, nr. 8).

Wagner, E.: *Grundzüge der klassischen arabischen Dichtung*, 1–2. Darmstadt 1987–1988.

Wāʿiẓ-i Kāshifī, Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī: *Futūvatnāma-yi sulṭānī*, ed. Muḥammad Jaʿfar Maḥjūb. Tehran 1350 Sh./1971.

Wakīʿ, Muḥammad b. Khalaf b. Khayyān: *Akhbār al-quḍāt*, ed. ʿAbdalʿazīz Muṣṭafā al-Marāghī, 1–3. Cairo 1366/1947–1369/1950.

Wakin, J.A.: *The Function of Documents in Islamic Law. The chapters on sales from Ṭaḥāwī's Kitāb al-shurūṭ al-kabīr*. Albany, New York 1972.

Waldman, M.R.: *The Development of the Concept of Kufr in the Qur'ān*; in. JAOS 88 m(1968) 442 ff.

Waldschmidt, E.: *Ghandara, Kutscha, Turfan. Eine Einführung in die frühmittelalterliche Kunst Zentralasiens*. Leipzig 1925.

Walīd b. Yazīd: *Dīwān*, ed. F. Gabrieli under the title: *al-Walīd b. Yazīd. Il califfo e il poeta*; in: RSO 15 (1935) 1 ff. – ed. Ḥusayn ʿAṭwān. Amman 1979.

Walker, J.: *A Catalogue of the Arab-Sassanian Coins*. London 1967².

Walker, J.: *A Catalogue of the Muhammadan Coins in the British Museum*, 1–2. London 1941–1956.

Walker, P.E.: *The Doctrine of Metempsychosis in Islam*; in: Festschrift Adams 219 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Walker, P.E.: *Early philosophical Shiism. The Ismaili Neoplatonism of Abū Ya'qūb al-Sijistānī*. Cambridge 1993.

Wallace, W.A.: *Galileo and His Sources. The heritage of the Collegio Romano in Galileo's science*. Princeton, N. J. 1984.

Walser, G.: *Audienz beim persischen Großkönig*. Zurich 1965.

Walzer, R.: *Al-Fārābī on the Perfect State. Abū Naṣr al-Fārābī's Mabādi' ārā' ahl al-madīna al-fāḍila*. Oxford 1985.

Walzer, R.: *Greek into Arabic. Essays on Islamic Philosophy*. Oxford 1962.

Walzer, R.: *New Light on the Arabic Translations of Aristotle*; in: Oriens 6 (1953) 91 ff.

Walzer, R.: *New Studies on al-Kindī*; in: Oriens 10 (1957) 203 ff.

Wansbrough, J.: *A Note on Arabic Rhetoric*; in Festschrift Sühnel 55 ff.

Wansbrough, J.: *Quranic Studies. Sources and methods of scriptural interpretation*. Oxford 1977.

Wansbrough, J.: *The Sectarian Milieu. Content and composition of Islamic salvation history*. Oxford 1978.

Waqā'i' wa-muḥāḍarāt al-mu'tamar al-'ālami li-ta'rīkh al-ḥaḍāra al-'arabiyya al-islāmiyya, bi-munāsabat al-iḥtifālāt bi-ḥulūl al-qarn al-khāmis 'ashar al-hijrī. Damascus, N.D.

-Wāqidī, Muḥammad b. 'Umar: *-Maghāzī*, ed. Marsden Jones, 1–3. London 1966. – Ed. Alfred von Kremer under the title: *Wakidy's History of Muhammad's campaigns, by Aboo 'Abd Ollah Mohammad Bin-Omar al-Wakidy*. Calcutta 1855.

Warburg, O.: *Die Pflanzenwelt*, 1–3. Leipzig, Vienna 1913–1922.

-Warglānī, Abū Ya'qūb Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm: *-Dalīl li-ahl al-'uqūl*. Cairo 1306/1889.

-Wāsiṭī, Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *Faḍā'il al-Bayt al-muqaddas*, ed. I. Hasson. Jerusalem 1979.

-Washshā, Muḥammad b. Aḥmad: *-Muwashshā*. Beirut 1965.

Wasserstein, D.J.: *Samuel ibn Naghrīla ha-Nagīd and Islamic Historiography in al-Andalus*; in: Al-Qantara 14 (1993) 109 ff.

Wasserstrom, S.M.: *The Delay of Maghrib. A Study in comparative polemics*; in: Festschrift Wickens 269 ff.

Wasserstrom, S.M.: *The Moving Finger Writes. Mughīra b. Sa'īd's Islamic Gnosis and the Myths of its Rejection*; in: History of Religions 25 (1985) 1 ff.

Watson, A.M.: *Agricultural Innovation in the early Islamic World*. Cambridge 1983.

Watt, W.M.: *Bell's Introduction to the Qur'ān, completely revised and enlarged*. Edinburgh 1970.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Watt, W.M.: *The conception of the charismatic community in Islam*; in: Numen 7 (1960) 77 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Created in His Image. A study in Islamic theology*; in: Transactions Glasgow University Oriental Society 18 (1959–60) 38 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Early discussions about the Qur'ān*; in: MW 40 (1950) 27ff. and 96 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Early Islam. Collected articles*. Edinburgh 1990.
Watt, W.M.: A *Forgery in al-Ghazālī's Mishkāt?*; in: JRAS (1949) 5 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *The Formative Period of Islamic Thought*. Edinburgh 1973.
Watt, W.M.: *Free Will and Predestination in Early Islam*. London 1948.
Watt, W.M.: *God's Caliph. Qur'ānic interpretations and Umayyad claims*; in: Festschrift Minorsky 565 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Islam and the Integration of Society*. London 1961.
Watt, W.M.: *Islamic Alternatives to the Concept of Free Will*; in: La notion de liberté au Moyen Age. Paris 1985. 15 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Khārijite Thought in the Umayyad Period*; in: Der Islam 36 (1961) 215 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Muhammad at Mecca*. Oxford 1953.
Watt, W.M.: *Muhammad at Medina*. Oxford 1956.
Watt, W.M.: *Muslim-Christian encounters. Perceptions and misperceptions*. London 1991.
Watt, W.M.: *His Name is Aḥmad*; in: MW 43 (1953) 110 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *The Origin of the Islamic Doctrine of Acquisition*; in: JRAS (1943) 234 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *The Political Attitudes of the Mu'tazilah*; in: JRAS (1963) 38 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *The Rāfiḍites. A preliminary study*; in: Oriens 16 (1963) 110 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *The Reappraisal of Abbasid Shī'ism*; in: Festschrift Gibb 638 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Sidelights on early Imāmite doctrine*; in: SI 31 (1970) 287 ff.
Watt, W.M.: *Some Muslim Discussions of Anthropomorphism*; in: Transactions Glasgow University Oriental Society 13 (1947–9) 1 f.
Watt, W.M.: *Was Wāṣil a Khārijite?*; in: Festschrift Meier 306 ff.
Watt, W.M.: Welch, A.T.: *Der Islam*, I. Stuttgart 1980. (Die Religionen der Menschheit 25, 1).
Weber, M.: *Wirtschaft und Gesellschaft*. Tübingen 1976[5].
Weber, F.: *System der altsynagogalen palästinischen Theologie aus Targum, Midrasch und Talmud*. Leipzig 1880. – Second, enlarged edition under the title: *Jüdische Theologie auf Grund des Talmud und verwandter Schriften*. Leipzig 1897.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Wedel, G.: *Samaritanische Uminterpretation der Anthropomorphismen im Pentateuch*; in: Vorträge XXIV. DOT Köln 1988, ed. Werner Diem and Abdoldjavad Falaturi. Stuttgart 1990. 46 ff. (= ZDMG Supplement VIII).

Wegner, J.R.: *Islamic and Talmudic Jurisprudence. The Four Roots of Islamic Law and their Talmudic Counterparts*; in: The American Journal of Legal History 26 (1982) 25 ff.

Wehr, H.: *Der arabische Elativ*; in: Abhandlungen der Akademie der Wissenschaften under der Literatur Mainz, Geistes- und sozialwissenschaftliche Klasse 1952, nr. 7.

Wehrli, E.: *Io, Dichtung und Kultlegende*; in: Festschrift Schefold 136 ff.

Weil, G.: *Grundriß und System der altarabischen Metren*. Wiesbaden 1958.

Weil, R.: *Sur la « Lettre d'Aristote à Alexandre »* in: Festschrift Moraux 485 ff.

Weinberger, J.: *The authorship of two twelfth-century Transoxanian biographical dictionaries*; in: Arabica 33 (1986) 369 ff.

Weis, H.-G.: *Diodor von Tarsus, Περὶ προνοίας* in: Paul de Lagarde und die syrische Kirchengeschichte. Göttingen 1968. S. 217 ff.

Weiss, B.G.: *Language in Orthodox Muslim Thought. A Study of "waḍʿ al-lughah" and its development*. Diss. Princeton 1966.

Weiss, B.G.: *Medieval Muslim Discussions of the Origin of Language*; in: ZDMG 124 (1974) 33 ff.

Weiss, B.G.: *The Search for God's Law. Islamic Jurisprudence in the Writings of Sayf al-Dīn al-Āmidī*. Salt Lake City 1992.

Weiß, J.: *Die arabische Nationalgrammatik und die Lateiner*; in: ZDMG 64 (1910) 349 ff.

Weißer, U.: *Das "Buch über das Geheimnis der Schöpfung" von Pseudo-Apollonios von Tyana*. Berlin, New York 1980.

Weisweiler, M.: *ʿAbdalqābir al-Curcānī's Werk über die Unnachahmlichkeit des Korans und seine syntaktisch-stilistischen Lehren*; in: Oriens 11 (1958) 77 ff.

Welch, A.: *Allah and Other Supernatural Beings. The Emergence of the Qur'ānic Doctrine of Tawhīd*; in: Journal American Academy of Religion 47 (1979) 733 ff.

Welch, A.: *Muhammad's Understanding of Himself. The Koranic Data*; in: R.G. Hovannisian, Sp. Vryonis (eds.), Islam's Understanding of Itself. Malibu 1983. 47 ff.

Wellhausen, J.: *Das arabische Reich und sein Sturz*. Berlin 1902.

Wellhausen, J.: *Die Kämpfe der Araber mit den Romäern in der Zeit der Umaiyiden*; in: Nachrichten der Königliche Akademie der Wissenschaften in Göttingen, Philologisch-historische Klasse, Göttingen 1901. 414 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Wellhausen, J.: *Lieder der Hudhailiten*; in: Skizzen und Vorarbeiten, vol. 1. Berlin 1884.

Wellhausen, J.: *Letzter Teil der Lieder der Hudhailiten*. Berlin 1887.

Wellhausen, J.: *Muḥammad in Medina. Das ist Vāqidī's Kitāb al-Maghāzī in verkürzter deutscher Wiedergabe herausgegeben*. Berlin 1882.

Wellhausen, J.: *Die religiös-politischen Oppositionsparteien im alten Islam*. Berlin 1901.

Wellhausen, J.: *Reste arabischen Heidentums*. Berlin 1887[1] = Skizzen und Vorarbeiten, vol. 3 (commonly cited) Berlin 1897[2].

Wendel, C.: *Kleine Schriften zum antiken Buch- und Bibliothekswesen*, ed. W. Krieg. Cologne 1974.

Wensinck, A.J.: *Arabic New Year and the Feast of Tabernacles*; in: Verhandelingen der Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen, Afdeling Letterkunde, Nieuwe Reeks 25/1925, nr. 2.

Wensinck, A.J.: *Concordance et indices de la Tradition musulmane* 1–7. Leiden 1936–69.

Wensinck, A.J.: *A Handbook of Early Muslim Tradition*. Leiden 1927.

Wensinck, A.J.: *Muhammed und die Propheten*; in: AO 2 (1924) 168 ff.

Wensinck, A.J.: *The Muslim Creed, its genesis and historical development*. Cambridge 1932.

Wensinck, A.J.: *The oriental doctrine of the martyrs*; in: Mededeelingen der Koninklijke Nederlandse Akademie van Wetenschappen, Afdeling Letterkunde, deel 53, serie A, nr. 6. Amsterdam 1921. (reprint in: Semietische Studiën, 90 ff.).

Wensinck, A.J.: *La pensée de Ghazzālī*. Paris 1940.

Wensinck, A.J.: *The Refused Dignity*; in: Festschrift Browne 491 ff.

Wensinck, A.J.: *Semietische Studiën uit de nalatenschap van Prof. A.J. Wensinck*. Leiden 1941.

Werkmeister, W.: *Quellenuntersuchungen zum K. al-ʿIqd al-farīd des Andalusiers Ibn ʿAbdrabbih*. Berlin 1983.

Werner, M.: *Die Entstehung des christlichen Dogmas problemgeschichtlich dargestellt*. Bern, Tübingen 1953[2].

Westermann, C.: *Genesis*, 1–3. Neukirchen – Vluyn 1974–82.

Westermarck, E.: *Ritual and belief in Marocco*, 1–2. London 1926.

Whelan, E.: *The Origins of the Miḥrāb Mujawwaf. A Reinterpretation*; in: IJMES 18 (1986) 205 ff.

White jr., L.: *Medieval Technology and Social Change*. Oxford 1962.

Whitehouse, D.: *Excavations at Sīrāf. 1.–6. Interim Report*; in: Iran 6 (1968) 1 ff., 7 (1969) 39 ff., 8 (1970) 1 ff., 9 (1971) 1 ff., 10 (1972) 63 ff., 12 (1974) 1 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Whitehouse, D.: *Maritime Trade in the Gulf: the 11th and 12th centuries*; in: World Archaeology 14 (1983) 328 ff.

Whitehouse, D.: *Abbasid Maritime Trade – The Age of Expansion*; in: Proceedings Thirty-First International Congress of Human Sciences in Asia and North Africa. Tokyo – Kyoto 1983. I 416 f.

Wichard, J.Ch.: *Zwischen Markt und Moschee. Wirtschaftliche Bedürfnisse und religiöse Anforderungen im frühen islamischen Vertragsrecht*. Paderborn 1995.

Widengren, G.: *Iranische Geisteswelt*. Baden-Baden 1961.

Widengren, G.: *Mani und der Manichäismus*. Stuttgart 1961.

Widengren, G.: *Der Manichäismus*. Darmstadt 1977. (Wege der Forschung 168).

Widengren, G.: *Muhammad, the Apostle of God, and his Ascension*. Uppsala, Wiesbaden 1955.

Widengren, G.: *Die Religionen Irans*. Stuttgart 1965.

Wieber, R.: *Das Schachspiel in der arabischen Literatur von den Anfängen bis zur zweiten Hälfte des 16. Jahrhunderts*. Walldorf 1972. (Beiträge zur Sprach- und Kulturgeschichte des Orients 22).

Wiedemann, E.: *Aufsätze zur arabischen Wissenschaftsgeschichte*, ed. Wolfdietrich Fischer. Hildesheim, New York 1970.

Wiedemann, E.: *Gesammelte Schriften zur arabisch-islamischen Wissenschaftsgeschichte*, 1–3. Frankfurt 1984.

Wiedemann, E.: *Zur Lehre von der generatio spontanea*; in: Naturwissenschaftliche Wochenschrift 15 (1916) 279 ff.

Wieder, N.: *The Judean Scrolls and Karaism*. London 1962.

Wiederholt, L.: *Das Mansukript Ms. orient. A 918 der Forschungsbibliothek Gotha als Ausgangspunkt für einige Überlegungen zum Begriff "iǧtihād" in der sunnitischen Rechtswissenschaft*; in: ZDMG 143 (1993) 328 ff.

Wieland, W.: *Die Ewigkeit der Welt*; in: Festschrift Gadamer 291 ff.

Wiet, G.: *Soieries persanes*. Cairo 1947.

Wild, S.: *Das Kitab al-ʿAin und die arabische Lexikographie*. Wiesbaden 1965.

Wild, S.: *Libanesische Ortsnamen*. Beirut 1973. Also see under *Qur'an*.

Wildberg, Ch.: *Prolegomena to the study of Philoponus contra Aristotelem*; in: Philoponus and the Rejection of Aristotelian Science, ed. Richard Sorabji. London 1987. 197 ff.

Wilkinson, J.: *Egeria's Travels*. London 1971.

Wilkinson, J.C.: *The Early Development of the Ibāḍī Movement in Baṣra*; in: *Studies on the First Century of Islamic Society*, ed. G.H.A. Juynboll. 125 ff.

Wilkinson, J.C.: *Early Ibāḍī Fiqh Works*; in: Arabian Studies 4 (1978) 191 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Wilkinson, J.C.: *Ibāḍī Hadīth. An essay on normalization*; in: Der Islam 62 (1985) 231 ff.

Wilkinson, J.C.: *The Ibāḍī imāma*; in: BSOAS 39 (1976) 535 ff.

Wilkinson, J.C.: *The Imamate tradition of Oman*. Cambridge 1987.

Williams, J.A.: *Islam*. London, New York 1961.

Wilzer, S.: *Untersuchungen zu Ġazzālīs Kitāb at-Tauba*; in: Der Islam 32 (1957) 237 ff. and 33 (1958) 51 ff.

Wink, A.: *Al-Hind. The Making of the Indo-Islamic World*, I. Leiden 1990.

-Wisyānī, Abū r-Rabīʿ: *Siyar mashāyikh al-Maghrib*, ed. Ismāʿīl al-ʿArabī. Algiers 1985. – Ms. Smogorżewski, Krakau 277.

Wlosok, A.: *Laktanz und die philosophische Gnosis*. Abhandlungen der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-historisch Klasse. 1960, nr. 2.

Wolfensohn, J.: *Kaʿb al-Aḥbār und seine Stellung im Ḥadṯ und in der islamischen Legendenliteratur*. Gelnhausen 1933.

Wolff, M.: *Mohammedanische Eschatologie*. Leipzig 1872.

Wolff, M.: *Geschichte der Impetustheorie. Untersuchungen zum Ursprung der klassischen Mechanik*. Frankfurt 1978.

Wolfson, H.A.: *Avicenna, Algazali, and Averroes on divine attributes*; in: Festschrift Millás-Vallicrosa II 545 ff.

Wolfson, H.A.: *The Ḫāṭirānī in the Kalām and Ghazālī as Inner Motive Powers of Human Actions*; in: Festschrift Scholem 363 ff.

Wolfson, H.A.: *The Kalam Problem of Nonexistence and Saadia's Second Theory of Creation*; in: JQR 36 (1946) 371 ff.

Wolfson, H.A.: *Muʿammar's Theory of Maʿnā*; in: Festschrift Gibb 673 ff.

Wolfson, H.A.: *The Muslim Attributes and the Christian Trinity*; in: Harvard Theol. Review 49 (1956) 1 ff.

Wolfson, H.A.: *Philo. Foundations of Religious Philosophy in Judaism, Christianity, and Islam, 1–2*. Cambridge, Mass. 1948.

Wolfson, H.A.: *The Philosophy of the Kalam*. Cambridge, Mass., London 1976.

Wolfson, H.A.: *The Pre-existent angel of the Maghārians and al-Nahāwandī*; in: JQR 51 (1960–61) 89 ff.

Wolfson, H.A.: *Repercussions of the Kalam in Jewish philosophy*. Cambridge Mass., London 1979.

Wolfson, H.A.: *Studies in the History of Philosophy and Religion*, ed. J. Twersky and G.H. Williams, 1–2. Cambridge, Mass. 1973–1977.

Wolfson, H.A.: *An Unknown Pseudo-Democritean Fragment and the Muslim Unextended Atoms*; in: Festschrift Voegelin. 593 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Wright, E.M.: *Bābak of Badhdh and Al-Afshīn during 816–841*; in: MW 38 (1948) 43 ff. and 124 ff.

Wright, W.: *A Grammar of the Arabic Language*, ed. W. Robertson Smith and M.J. de Goeje, 1–2. Cambridge 1967[4].

Wüstenfeld, F.: *Die Chroniken der Stadt Mekka*, 1–4. Leipzig 1857–1861. id.: *Geschichte der Fatimiden Chalifen*. Göttingen 1880–1 and 1890. Reprint Hildesheim 1976.

Wurtzel, C.: *The Coinage of the Revolutionaries in the Late Umayyad Period*; in: American Numismatic Society, Museum Notes 23 (1978) 161 ff.

Xenokrates: *Darstellung der Lehre und Sammlung der Fragmente,* by R. Heinze. Leipzig 1892.

-Yāfiʿī, ʿAbdallah b. Asʿad: *Marham al-ʿilal al-muʿḍila*, ed. E. Denison Ross, 1–3. Calcutta 1910–17. (Bibliotheca Indica 190).

-Yāfiʿī, ʿAbdallah b. Asʿad: *Mirʾat al-janān wa-ʿibrat al-yaqẓān*, 1–4. Beirut 1390/1970[2].

Yaḥyā b. Adam: *-Harāj*, ed. Th. W. Juynboll. Leiden 1895. – English translation by A. Ben Shemesh under the title: *Taxation in Islam*, Vol. 1. Leiden 1958.

Yahyā b. ʿAdī: *Maqālāt*, ed. Sulaymān Khulayfāt. Amman 1988.

Yahyā b. ʿAdī: *Petits traités apologétiques*, ed. et trad, en français par A. Périer. Paris 1920.

Yahyā b. ʿAdī: *Refutation of the doctrine of acquisition* (*iktisāb*), edited and translated into English by Sh. Pines and M. Schwarz; in: Festschrift Baneth 49 ff.

Yahyā b. ʿAdī: *Tahdhīb al-akhlāq*, ed. Jād Ḥātim. Beirut 1985.

Yahyā b. Maʿīn: *Maʿrifat ar-rijāl*, ed. Muḥammad Kāmil al-Qaṣṣār *et al.*, 1–2. Damascus 1985.

Yahyā b. Maʿīn: *-Taʾrīkh*, ed. Muhammad Muṭīʿ al-Hāfiẓ and Ghazwa Budayr. Damascus 1405/1985.

-Yamānī, Muḥammad: *Sīrat al-ḥājib Jaʿfar b. ʿAlī*, ed. W. Ivanow in: Bulletin of the Faculty of Arts Cairo 4 (1936) 107 ff.

-Yaʿqūbī, Aḥmad b. Abī Yaʿqūb: *-Buldān*, ed. M.J. de Goeje. Leiden 1892. (BGA VII 232 ff.). – French translation by G. Wiet under the title: *Les Pays*. Cairo 1937.

-Yaʿqūbī, Aḥmad b. Abī Yaʿqūb: *Mushākalat an-nās li-zamānihim*, ed. W. Millward. Beirut 1962.

-Yaʿqūbī, Aḥmad b. Abī Yaʿqūb: *-Taʾrīkh*, ed. M.Th. Houtsma, 1–2. Leiden 1883.

-Yāqūt, see Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Nawbakht.

Yāqūt b. ʿAbdallāh ar-Rūmī al-Hamawī: *Irshād al-arīb ilā maʿrifat al-adīb* (= *Muʿjam al-udabāʾ*), ed. D.S. Margoliouth. 1–7. Leiden/London 1907–1927. (GMS 6).

Yāqūt b. ʿAbdallāh ar-Rūmī al-Hamawī: *Muʿjam al-buldān*, 1–5. Beirut 1955–57.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Yassif, E.: *The Tales of Ben Sira in the Middle Ages*. Jerusalem 1984.

Yousef, May A.: *Das Buch der schlagfertigen Antworten von Ibn Abī ʿAun. Ein Werk der klassisch-arabischen Adab-Literatur. Einleitung, Edition und Quellenanalyse*. Berlin 1988.

Yūsuf al-Baḥrānī: *-Kashkūl*. Najaf 1381/1981.

Yūsuf al-Baṣīr: *-Muḥtawī*, ed. David R. Blumenthal, French translation by G. Vajda. Leiden 1985.

Yūsuf Efendizāda, ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad: *Risāla fī hukm al-qirāʾa bil-qirāʾāt ash-shawādhdh* ed. Taghrīd Muḥammad ʿAbdarraḥmān Ḥamdān and ʿUmar Yūsuf ʿAbdalghanī Ḥamdān. aṭ-Ṭīra 1413/1992.

Zaehner, R.C.: *Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*. London 1961.

Zaehner, R.C.: *Zurvan. A Zoroastrian dilemma*. Oxford 1955.

Zahniser, M.: *Insights from the ʿUthmāniyya of al-Jāḥiẓ into the religious policy of al-Maʾmūn*; in: MW 69 (1979) 8 ff.

Zaid b. ʿAlī: *-Musnad*. Cairo 1340. – also: *"Corpus Juris" di Zaid b. ʿAlī. La più antica raccolta di legislazione e di giurisprudenza musulmana finora ritrovata*, ed. Eugenio Griffini. Mailand 1919.

Zajaczkowski, W.: *Bibliographie des travaux de Tadeusz Lewicki*; in: FO 11 (1969) 7 ff.

-Zajjāj, Ibrāhīm b. as-Sarī: *Maʿānī l-Qurʾān wa-iʿrābuh*, ed. ʿAbdaljalīl ʿAbduh Shalabī, 1–2. Cairo 1394/1974.

-Zajjājī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Isḥāq: *-Akhbār*, ed. ʿAbdalhusayn Mubārak. Baghdad 1401/1980.

-Zajjājī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Isḥāq: *-Amālī*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn. Cairo 1382/1962.

-Zajjājī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Isḥāq: *-Īḍāh ʿilah an-naḥw*, ed. Māzin al-Mubārak. Cairo 1378/1959.

-Zajjājī, ʿAbdarraḥmān b. Isḥāq: *Majālis al-ʿulamāʾ*, ed. ʿAbdassalām Muḥammad Hārūn. Kuwait 1962.

Zakarias, H.: *L'Islam, entreprise juive. De Moïse à Mohammed*, 1–2. Paris 1955.

-Zamakhsharī, Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar: *Asās al-balāgha*, 1–2. Cairo 1341/1922.

-Zamakhsharī, Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar: *-Kashshāf*, 1–2. Cairo 1307/1890.

-Zamakhsharī, Maḥmūd b. ʿUmar: *-Mustaqṣā fī amthāl al-ʿArab*, 1–2. Beirut 1397/1977.

Zaman, Muhammad Qasim: *Early ʿAbbāsid Response to Apocalyptic Propaganda*; in: Islamic Quarterly 32 (1988) 236 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Zaman, Muhammad Qasim: *The Nature of Muḥammad al-Nafs al-zakiyya's Mahdiship. A Study of Some Reports in Iṣbahānī's Maqātil*; in: Hamdard Islamicus 13/1 (1990) 55 ff.

Zaman, Muhammad Qasim: *The Relevance of Religion and the Response to it. A Study of Religious Perceptions in Early Islam*; in: JRAS (1988) 285 ff.

Zambaur, E. de: *Manuel de généalogie et de chronologie pour l'histoire de l'Islam*, 1–2. Hannover 1927.

-Zamlakānī, Kamāladdīn ʿAbdalwāḥid b. ʿAbdalkarīm: *Burhān al-kāshif ʿan iʿjāz al-Qurʾān*, ed. Khadīja al-Ḥadīthī and Aḥmad Maṭlūb. Baghdad 1394/1974.

Zarāqiṭ, ʿAbdalmajīd: *-Shiʿr al-umawī bayna l-fann was-sulṭān*. Beirut 1983.

-Zarkashī, Badraddīn Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh: *-Burhān fī ʿulūm al-Qurʾān*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm, 1–4. Cairo 1367/1957–1367/1958.

-Zarw, Khalīl Dāwūd: *-Ḥayāt al-ʿilmiyya fī sh-Shām fī l-qarnayn al-awwal wath-thānī lil-hijra*. Beirut 1971.

Zarzūr, ʿAdnān: *Al-Ḥākim al-Jushamī wa-manhajuhū fī tafsīr al-Qurʾān*. Beirut 1972.

-Zawzanī, al-Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad: *Sharḥ al-Muʿallaqāt as-sabʿ*, ed. Muḥammad ʿAlī Ḥamdallāh. Damascus 1383/1963.

Zeller, E.: *Die Philosophie der Griechen in ihrer geschichtlichen Entwicklung dargestellt*, 1–3. Leipzig 1889[4].

Zenger, E.: *Gottes Bogen in den Wolken. Untersuchungen zu Komposition und Theologie der priesterlichen Urgeschichte*. Stuttgart 1983.

Zerdoun-Bat Yehouda, M.: *Les encres noires au Moyen Age* (*jusqu'à 1600*). Paris 1983.

Zerouki, B.: *L'Imamat de Tahert, premier état musulman du Maghreb. Histoire politico-religieuse*, 1. Paris 1987.

-Zīj al-maʾmūnī al-mumtaḥan, Ms. Escorial 927. – Facs.: Publications of the Institute for the History of Arabic-Islamic Science, Series C, vol. 28. Frankfurt 1986.

Zimmerli, W.: *Ezechiel*, 1–2. Neukirchen – Vluyn 1979[2].

Zimmermann, F.W.: *Al-Fārābī's Commentary and Short Treatise on Aristotle's De Interpretatione*. London 1981.

Zimmermann, F.W.: *The Origins of the so-called Theology of Aristotle*; in: *Pseudo-Aristotle in the Middle Ages. The Theology and other Texts*, ed. Jille Kraye, W.F. Ryan and C.B. Schmitt. London 1986. 110 ff. (Warburg Institute Surveys and Texts 11).

Zimmermann, F.W.: *Philoponus' Impetus Theory in the Arabic Tradition*; in: Philoponus and the Rejection of Aristotelian Science, ed. R. Sorabji. London 1987. 121 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Zimmermann, F.W.: *Some observations on Al-Fārābī and logical tradition*; in: Festschrift Walzer 517 ff.

Zimmermann, F.W., Brown, H.V.B.: *Neue arabische Übersetzungstexte aus dem Bereich der spätantiken griechischen Philosophie*; in: Der Islam 50 (1973) 313 ff.

-Ziriklī, Khayraddīn: *-Aʿlām*, 1–13. Beirut 1969³.

Zirker, H.: *Christentum und Islam. Theologische Verwandtschaft und Konkurrenz*. Düsseldorf 1989.

Zirker, H.: *"Er wird nicht befragt ..." (21,23). Theodizee und Theodizeeabwehr in Koran und Umgebung*; in: Festschrift Falaturi 409 ff.

Zolondek, L.: *Diʿbil b. ʿAlī. The Life and Writings of an Early ʿAbbāsid Poet*. Kentucky 1961.

-Zubaydī, ʿAlī: *Maṣādir akhbār Bashshār b. Burd*; in: Majallat Kulliyat al-Ādāb Baghdād 7 (1964) 129 ff.

-Zubaydī, Muḥammad b. Ḥasan: *Ṭabaqāt an-naḥwiyyīn wal-lughawiyyīn*, ed. Muḥammad Abū l-Faḍl Ibrāhīm. Cairo 1375/1953.

-Zubayr b. Bakkār: *-Akhbār al-Muwaffaqiyyāt*, ed. Sāmī Makkī al-ʿĀnī. Baghdad 1972. – See also: P. Leander: *Aus Abū ʿAbdallāh az-Zubair bin Abī Bakr Bakkār's Muwaffaqīyāt*; in: MO 10 (1916) 81 ff.

-Zubayrī, al-Muṣʿab b. ʿAbdallāh: *Nasab Quraysh*, ed. E. Lévi-Provençal. Cairo 1953.

Zucker, M.: *The Problem of ʿIṣma: Prophetic Immunity to Sin and Error in Islamic and Jewish Literature*; in: Tarbiz 35 (1966) 149 ff.

Zuhayr b. Abī Sulmā: *Dīwān* with the Commentary by Thaʿlab, ed. Aḥmad Zakī al-ʿAdawī. Cairo 1384/1964.

-Zuhrī, Muḥammad b. Muslim: *-Nāsikh wal-mansūkh*, ed. Ḥātim Ṣāliḥ aḍ-Ḍāmin; in: MMʿIʿI 38 (1987) 312 ff.

-Zuhrī, Muḥammad b. Muslim: *Tanzīl al-Qurʾān*, ed. Ṣalāḥaddīn al-Munajjid; in: Rasāʾil wa-nuṣūṣ 3. Beirut 1963.

Zuntz, G.: *Aion, Gott des Römerreiches*. Heidelberg 1989. (Abhandlungen der Heidelberger Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philologisch-historische Klasse 1989, Nr. 2).

Zwettler, M.: *The Poet and the Prophet. Towards understanding the evolution of a narrative*; in: JSAI 5 (1984) 313 ff.

Zysow, A.: *The Economy of Certainty. An Introduction to the Typology of Islamic Legal Theory*. PhD Harvard 1984.

Zysow, A.: *Two Unrecognized Karrāmī Texts*; in: JAOS 108 (1988) 577 ff.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Index of Names

All indices follow the English alphabet. The following elements are disregarded in the alphabetization: the article *al-*; the abbreviation for *ibn* (b.); *hamza*; and *ʿayn*. Common names and main entries are in bold type.

Abālish 3:219
Abān al-Lāḥiqī 1:514, 2:41, 105, 433, 3:120
Abān b. ʿAbdallāh 2:103
Abān b. Ṣadaqa 3:65n.
Abān b. Taghlib see Abū Saʿīd Abān b. Taghlib b. Rabāḥ al-Bakrī
Abān b. ʿUthmān see Abū ʿAbdallāh Abān b. ʿUthmān b. Yaḥyā b. Zakariyyāʾ al-Aḥmar al-Luʾluʾī al-Bajalī
Abān b. Yazīd al-ʿAṭṭār 2:227, **251–253**, 4:201
ʿAbbād b. ʿAbbād al-Arsūfī 1:256
ʿAbbād b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥabaṭī 2:120
ʿAbbād b. Kathīr al-Thaqafī 2:**731–33**, 743, 762
ʿAbbād b. Sulaymān see Abū Sahl ʿAbbād b. Sulaymān b. ʿAlī al-Ṣaymarī
ʿAbbād b. Yaʿqūb al-Rawājinī 2:783
ʿAbbās b. ʿAbd al-ʿAẓīm al-ʿAnbarī 3:514–15
ʿAbbās b. al-Aḥnaf (poet) 3:236
ʿAbbās b. al-Walīd (brother of Yazīd III) 1:130
ʿAbbās b. Firnās 3:11
ʿAbbās b. Mirdās 1:607
ʿAbbās b. Muḥammad 4:168
ʿAbbās b. Nāṣiḥ 4:292
al-ʿAbbās b. Sahl 2:587
al-ʿAbbās b. Saʿīd al-**Jawharī** 3:223, 365
al-ʿAbbās, son of Maʾmūn 3:528
ʿAbbāsa (sister of Hārūn al-Rashīd) 3:33–34n.
Abbasids 1:51–52, 77, 80, 88, 100, 102, 130, 170–71, 208, 288, 298, 332, 363n., 446, 523, 2:2, 7, 169, 177, 208, 227, 289, 332, 350, 379f., 387–88, 422, 435, 437n., 511, 519, 526–27, 533, 656–57, 751, 809, 3:3, 10–12, 159, 162, 165, 186, 486, 506
ʿAbd al-Aʿlā b. Abī Ḥāḍir 2:**381**
ʿAbd al-Aʿlā b. Wahb 4:306
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abān al-Qurashī 4:66n.
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abān al-Umawī 3:212n.
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Rajā 2:140
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Rawwād see Abū ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd ʿAbd al-Majīd b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Rawwād
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. al-Ḥajjāj 1:101, 108, 147
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Isḥāq Ibn al-Baqqāl (*qāḍī*) 1:303
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Khālid 2:602
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Marwān (governor) 2:806
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Ṣuḥayb 2:368
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Yaḥyā al-Kinānī 2:682n., 743, 3:546–47, 4:207
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz Ibn al-Mājashūn 1:62, 2:775–76, 785, 3:31, 4:468, 546, 811
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz, brother of Abd al-Malik 1:13
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz, son of Qays b. Abī Muslim 1:179
ʿAbd al-Ghanī b. ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. al-Jammāʾilī 3:554
ʿAbd al-Ḥakam b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Ḥakam 2:815, 820–21, 3:518
ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. Abī Uways 3:516n.
ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. ʿImrān 2:748
ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. Yaḥyā 1:17, 44, 98n., 519, 2:316, 510n., 3:364, 506, 4:661, 805
ʿAbd al-Jabbār (*qāḍī*) 2:716, 3:22, 449, 453, 4:44, 123–24, 278, 641, 714, 733, 804
ʿAbd al-Jabbār al-Azdī 2:102
ʿAbd al-Jabbār b. Nuʿmān / ʿAbd al-Jabbār b. ʿAbdallāh 4:289n.
ʿAbd al-Jabbār b. Qays al-Murādī 3:62f.
ʿAbd al-Jalīl-i Qazwīnī 1:541
ʿAbd al-Karīm 2:51
ʿAbd al-Karīm Abūʾl-ʿAwjāʾ 1:517n.
ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Abīʾl-ʿAwjāʾ Nuwayra al-Dhuhlī 1:397, **515–17**, 2:4, 8
ʿAbd al-Karīm b. ʿAjrad 2:**644–47**, 650, 666
ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Hishām 2:**479**
ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Mālik al-Jazarī 1:227n., 2:831
ʿAbd al-Majīd b. Abī Rawwād 2:743

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿAbd al-Malik (caliph) 1:11ff., 32, 47, 77, 83, 190, 203, 2:53, 691–92, 806–7, 3:212, 4:441
ʿAbd al-Malik al-Baṣrī / al-Miṣrī 1:529n., 2:37
ʿAbd al-Malik al-Ṭawīl 2:234
ʿAbd al-Malik b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. ʿAbd al-Malik b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Salama 2:775
ʿAbd al-Malik b. al-Muhallab 2:216f.
ʿAbd al-Malik b. ʿAṭiyya al-Saʿdī (general) 4:262
ʿAbd al-Malik b. Aʿyan 1:375
ʿAbd al-Malik b. Ḥabīb 4:748
ʿAbd al-Malik b. Ḥumayd 2:237
ʿAbd al-Munʿim b. Idrīs 3:497
ʿAbd al-Qays 2:79, 401, 421, 3:227–28, 4:59
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (I) b. Muʿāwiya b. Hishām 3:526n.
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Sulamī see Abū ʿAmr ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Yazīd b. Tamīm al-Sulamī
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAbd Rabbih al-Yashkurī 1:359, 473
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abī Ruʾba 1:189n., 2:211
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. Jabrōya 4:20, 275–76
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ḥajjāj al-Bajalī 1:**354**, 403n., 413
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ḥakam b. al-ʿĀṣ 2:532
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-Qāsim al-ʿUtaqī 4:59
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAwf 2:347, 836
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Barra 2:**363**
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ghanm, Companion of the Prophet 1:51n
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ḥabīb (governor) 4:298
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm al-Qurashī (Duḥaym) 1:73n., 11–12,
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Isḥāq al-Ḍabbī 3:493, 502, 509, 511
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Isḥāq b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿĀmirī al-Qurashī 2:750
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muʿāwiya 2:749
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Najm al-Ḥanbalī 4:811
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Nuʿaym (governor) 2:616
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Quṭba 2:474
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Rustam 2:228, 229, 675
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Samura 2:47, 321, 3:169
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Surāqa 2:723
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Zayd b. al-Khaṭṭāb, Companion of the Prophet 1:349, 3:189
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Zayd b. Muḥammad al-Makhzūmī 3:515
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān II 4:306
ʿAbd al-Raḥmān III 4:307–8, 391f.
ʿAbd al-Razzāq b. Hammām al-Ṣanʿānī 2:54, 162, 622, 763, 781, 792, 794f., 3:106, 287
ʿAbd al-Salām b. Muhājir al-Anṣārī 2:324
ʿAbd al-Ṣamad (son of Abū ʿUbayda ʿAbd al-Wārith b. Saʿīd b. Dhakwān al-Tamīmī al-Tannūrī) 2:369, 398
ʿAbd al-Ṣamad (son of Faḍl al-Raqāshī) 2:193, 194, 200, 3:112
ʿAbd al-Ṣamad b. ʿAbd al-Aʿlā 1:535
ʿAbd al-Ṣamad b. ʿAbd al-Wārith 2:78, 88, 398
ʿAbd al-Ṣamad b. ʿAlī (governor) 2:765–66
ʿAbd al-Ṣamad b. al-Muʿadhdhal (poet) 3:515n., 4:59–61
al-ʿAbd "the slave" see Khālid b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān
ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAbd al-Majīd al-Thaqafī 2:444, 3:323
ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 2:228–29, 242, 675–76, 4:291
ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Ibrāhīm 2:422
ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. ʿAbdallāh al-Naḍrī 2:747n.
ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Ayman 2:742
ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Ziyād al-ʿAtakī 2:**380f.**
ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Ziyād al-Thaqafī 2:113n., 381
ʿAbd al-Wārith b. Saʿīd see Abū ʿUbayda ʿAbd al-Wārith b. Saʿīd b. Dhakwān al-Tamīmī al-Tannūrī
ʿAbda b. al-Ṭabīb 1:20
ʿAbdak al-Ṣūfī 1:**263**, 4:241
ʿAbdallāh (*mahdī*) 4:134
ʿAbdallāh al-Akbar 4:277
ʿAbdallāh al-Anṣārī 2:706
ʿAbdallāh al-Muʿtazilī 4:293
ʿAbdallāh al-Rāwandī 3:13
ʿAbdallāh al-Sadīwarī 2:654
ʿAbdallāh b ʿAmr b. Ḥarb al-Kindī 3:5
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbbās 2:350, 3:11, 18–20, 4:131
ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Dāwūd al-Sijistānī 1:70, 2:683n., 3:523

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Isḥāq al-Ḥaḍramī 2:100, 156, 311, 837, 4:735
ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Shayba 3:537
ʿAbdallāh b. Abī ʿUbayda b. Muḥammad b. ʿAmmār b. Yāsir 2:772–73
ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad 3:542
ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Abī Zayd al-Anbārī 2:482
ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. Ṭālib (*qāḍī*) 4:302
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥārith 2:**355**
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥārith b. Nawfal (Babba) 2:182, 750
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥasan (father of al-Nafs al-zakiyya) 1: 291, 300, 346, 359, 465, 2:286–87, 328, 374, 3:234n.
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAlī (brother of ʿĪsā b. ʿAlī) 2:26–27, 518
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak al-Dīnawarī 1:350, 541
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak see Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak b. Wāḍiḥ al-Ḥanẓalī
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Rabīʿ al-Ḥārithī 2:233
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Sāʾib al-Makhzūmī 2:723
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Zubayr 1:5, 106, 132, 338, 490–, 2:47, 717, 745, 750, 773, 807, 4:774
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿĀmir (governor) 1:87, 88n.
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿĀmir al-Yaḥṣubī 1:15n, 122
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿĀmir b. Kurayz 2:446
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAmr b. al-ʿĀṣ 1:294n.
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAwn see Abū ʿAwn ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAwn b. Arṭabān al-Muzanī
ʿAbdallāh b. Bukayr (Zurāra's nephew) 1:375, 378n.36, 384 , 541
ʿAbdallāh b. Durra al-Muzanī, Companion of the Prophet 2:405
ʿAbdallāh b. Ghaṭafān (tribe) 3:34, 39, 59
ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥarb (gnostic) 1:273n., 2:696
ʿAbdallāh b. Ibāḍ 2:215–18, 235
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿĪsā al-Bakrī 2:133, **137**
ʿAbdallāh b. Jaʿfar 1:317–18, 375, 380, 403, 410n, 413n, 415, 444, 447, 3:164
ʿAbdallāh b. Khālid b. Asīd 1:247
ʿAbdallāh b. Khālid b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Jadalī 2:**378**
ʿAbdallāh b. Khidāsh al-Mahrī 2:268
ʿAbdallāh b. Lahīʿa 2:803–5, 814, 3:110
ʿAbdallāh b. Masʿūd, Companion of the Prophet 1:187, 205, 247, 326, 2:130, 381, 720, 3:450, 4:731
ʿAbdallāh b. Muʿāwiya 1:288–89, 300, 524, 534, 2:102, 334, 662f., 700–2, 3:6, 4:583n.
ʿAbdallāh b. Mughaffal b. ʿAbdniʿm, Companion of the Prophet 2:405
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad Abū Hāshim (son of Ibn al-Ḥanafiyya) 1:269n., 352n, 2:272, 288–89, 702, 3:11, 3:355f.
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Abharī 4:273
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Khafājī 3:389
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Kinānī 2:703
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-Mālikī 4:135
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abī ʿAllān 4:273n.
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Sīrīn 2:406
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Yazīd al-Khalanjī 3:510n.
ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Marzubān al-Baghawī 2:430n.
ʿAbdallāh b. Mūsā (nephew of al-Nafs al-zakiyya) 2:547f., 3:188, 212
ʿAbdallāh b. Mūsā b. ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥasan 4:210
ʿAbdallāh b. Nawf al-Hamdānī 1:365
ʿAbdallāh b. Nawf al-Taymī 1:212
ʿAbdallāh b. Nāwūs 2:481n.
ʿAbdallāh b. Numayr 1:271, 297–98, 335
ʿAbdallāh b. Qāsim 2:722
ʿAbdallāh b. Sabaʾ 1:343, 489, 2:567, 803, 3:5, 4:665
ʿAbdallāh b. Ṣabra al-Hamdānī 3:6
ʿAbdallāh b. Ṣaffār 2:216
ʿAbdallāh b. Saʿīd al-Jazāʾirī 4:316n.
ʿAbdallāh b. Salām 1:27
ʿAbdallāh b. Sālim al-Ashʿarī 1:80
ʿAbdallāh b. Sawwār al-ʿAnbarī (*qāḍī*) 2:155, 447f., 3:514, 4:199
ʿAbdallāh b. Shimrākh 2:**698**
ʿAbdallāh b. Shubruma (*qāḍī*) 2:30, 148, 154, 165, 326, 334, 484, 724, 3:139
ʿAbdallāh b. Sinān b. Ṭarīf (or Ẓarīf) 1:**392**
ʿAbdallāh b. Ṭāhir 1:248, 2:681, 805, 3:533, 550

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿAbdallāh b. Ṭarīf 2:796
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmar b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz 2:1, 76, 177, 254f., 277, 281, 621
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmar b. Maymūn al-Rammāḥ 2:680
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmar, Companion of the Prophet 1:106, 113, 175, 227, 243, 532
ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmayr al-Laythī 2:446
ʿAbdallāh b. Wahb 2:771, 4:59
ʿAbdallāh b. Wahb al-Rāsibī 2:218–19
ʿAbdallāh b. Yaʿlā (*qāḍī*) 2:145
ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd (theologian) see Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd al-Fazārī
ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd b. Qays al-Hudhalī 2:772
ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd b. Tamīm al-Sulamī 1:86, 127
ʿAbdallāh b. Yūsuf al-Kalāʿī al-Dimashqī 1:115
ʿAbdallāh I 4:295n.
ʿAbdallāh II 4:303
ʿAbdarraḥmān (b.) al-Aṣamm 2:**66**
ʿAbīda al-Salmānī 2:411
Ablaq 3:12
Abraham 1:224, 404, 530, 2:95, 129, 262, 438, 501–2, 506, 513, 790, 3:430, 4:442, 639, 658f., 664
Abraham ben David of Posquieres 4:419n.
ʿAbs (tribe) 1:95n.
Abshams b. Saʿd 2:376f., 379–80
Abū ʿAbbād al-Lahabī 2:287
Abū l-ʿAbbās ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Mālik al-Anbārī (**al-Nāshi' al-akbar**) 4:80, 110, 161–66, 254, 414, 573, 741, 752
Abū l-ʿAbbās Aḥmad b. Abī Aḥmad al-Ṭabarī 4:340
Abū'l-ʿAbbās **Hishām b. al-Ghāz**(ī) b. Rabīʿa b. ʿAmr al-Jurashī 1:**121–22**
Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Qalānisī 2:715, 4:210
Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Walīd b. al-Walīd b. Zayd al-ʿAnsī al-Qalānisī 2:533
Abū l-ʿAbbās Muḥammad b. ʿImrān al-Ḥalabī 4:**192–93**
Abū l-ʿAbbās Muḥammad b. Ṣabīḥ (**Ibn al-Sammāk**) 2:**371**
Abū'l-ʿAbbās ʿUtba b. Abī Ḥakīm al-Hamdānī al-Shaʿbānī al-Urdunnī 1:**125**
Abū ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd ʿAbd al-Majīd b. **ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Rawwād** 1:255, 260, 2:**741**
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Rawwād 2:613n., 628, **740**
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak b. Wāḍiḥ al-Ḥanẓalī (**Ibn al-Mubārak**) 1:135, 350, 2:58, 345, 475, 578, **619–23**, 682, 728f, 792, 811, 4:761, 783
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAbdallāh b. Shawdhab al-Balkhī al-Khurāsānī 1:135, 2:159
Abū **ʿAbd al-Raḥmān** Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz **al-Shāfiʿī** 1:71–72, 140, 3:214n., **316–18**, 4:722–23
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-ʿAṭawī 3:539
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAlī b. al-Ḥasan b. Shaqīq al-ʿAbdī al-Shaqīqī 2:**624–25**
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Sulamī 1:474
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān **Bishr** b. Ghiyāth b. Abī Karīma al-ʿAdawī **al-Marīsī** 2:231, 489, 495, 558, 676–77, 822, 3:64, 111, 159, **189–203**, 214n., 228, 485–86, 502, 521, 546–50, 4:168, 196, 249, 252, 344, 427f., 469, 484, 592, 700, 736, 768
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Muʿāwiya b. ʿAbd al-Karīm al-Thaqafī al-Ḍāll 2:**88**
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abī ʿabū al-ʿAṭawī 3:453n., 4:**188–91**
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad b. Marwān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Suddī 1:**348–50**
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān **Muḥammad b. Saʿīd** b. Ḥassān **al-Urdunnī** 1:157–58, 4:768
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān **Saʿīd b. Bashīr** al-Azdī 1:93n., **136–38**, 2:72, 162, 533
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān **Yaḥyā b. Ḥamza** b. Wāqid al-Ḥaḍramī al-Sulamī al-**Batalhī** 1:**138–40**
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Abān b. ʿUthmān** b. Yaḥyā b. Zakariyyā' al-Aḥmar al-Lu'lu'ī al-Bajalī 2:**481–82**
Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Salama al-Mājashūn 2:**773–79**, 4:59
Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿAbd al-Malik (Egyptian) 1:417n.
Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Thābit b. Thawbān al-ʿAnsī 1:**117–19**, 2:387n., 533, 3:31

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Shujāʿ al-Thaljī 2:786, 830, 3:195–96, 4:**249–53**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Abū ʿĪsā Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā al-Baṣrī 2:116, 3:50, 98n., 503, 4:99, **184–88**, 463
Abū ʿAbdallāh Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. Ismāʿīl b. Shuʿayb b. Mītham al-Mīthamī **(Ibn) al-Tammār** 1:**453–54**
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Aḥmad b. ʿĀṣim** al-Anṭākī 1:**167–69**, 4:120
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Abraṣ al-ʿAmmī 2:449
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-ʿĀjī 3:283
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Barqī 3:66
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Baṣrī (Juʿal) 4:44, 372, 604, 750
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Dabbāgh 3:319
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ghazzāl 2:276
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥārith b. Asad al-ʿAnazī al-**Muḥāsibī** 1:40, 168, 2:488, 4:120, **221–37**, 505, 559, 609, 654, 656n., 719n., 750
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-**Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ** b. Ṣāliḥ Ibn **Ḥayy** al-Hamdānī al-Thawrī al-Kūfī 1:273, **283–88**, 3:6, 514
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥassīrī 4:105f.
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Najjār 1:236n., 252–53, 482–83, 2:195, 605, 716, 3:64, 298, 4:99, **167**ff., 195, 499, 540–41, 561
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Marwazī 4:283n.
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Qāsim b. Maʿn b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Hudhalī 1:**247–48**
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Shīʿī 1:35, 2:676, 4:303
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Sīrāfī 3:**98–99**, 4:741
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Zaʿfarānī 4:183
Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿAmr b. Murra b. Ṭāriq al-Jamalī al-Murādī al-Ḍarīr 1:**204–5**
Abū ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Duʿmī 3:543
Abū ʿAbdallāh Hammām b. Yaḥyā b. Dīnār al-ʿAwdhī 2:**81**, 163
Abū ʿAbdallāh Hārūn b. Mūsā al-ʿAtakī al-Azdī al-Aʿwar 2:**89**, 99
Abū ʿAbdallāh Hārūn b. Mūsā b. Sharīk al-Naḥwī al-Dimashqī 2:89n.
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Khālid** b. Maʿdān b. Abī Karib/Kurayb **al-Kalāʿī** 1:**128–30**, 133
Abū ʿAbdallāh Mahdī b. Hilāl al-Baṣrī 2:**87**, 403
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Makḥūl** b. Abī Muslim 1:79, **85–91**, 94, 109–11, 123, 141–43, 157, 2:142, 792, 4:555
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muʿallā b. Hilāl b. Suwayd al-Ṭaḥḥān al-Juʿfī al-Ḥaḍramī 1:**264–65**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿĀʾidh al-Qurashī 1:**141**
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Muḥammad b. ʿAjlān** al-Qurashī 2:287, 732, **761–63**, 765, 4:551
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. al-Mubārak al-Ṣūrī 1:167
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Maḥbūb al-Bunānī 2:**91**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Shuʿayb b. Shābūr al-Qurashī 1:**159**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Ṣaymarī 4:20n., **271–73**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. Zayd al-Wāsiṭī 4:164, 679
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b.ʿAlī b. Zād.l.j 2:586f.
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muṣʿab b. al-Miqdām al-Khathʿamī 1:**252**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Nuʿaym b. Ḥammād al-Khuzāʿī 2:618, 621, 782, **810–13**, 3:486, 509, 517, 519
Abū ʿAbdallāh Ṣafwān b. Sulaym al-Zuhrī 2:**754**
Abū ʿAbdallāh Sharīk b. ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Nimr al-Laythī 2:**755**
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Sufyān** b. Saʿīd b. Masrūq **al-Thawrī** 1:23, 177, 208, 211, **254–62**, 270–74, 343, 476, 2:639, 704, 731–32, 740, 748, 813, 3:6, 4:585, 699
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Wahb b. Munabbih** b. Kāmil 2:123, 512, **788–90**, 3:364, 497, 4:579, 701
Abū ʿAbdallāh Yaḥyā b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Urdunnī 1:**140**, 149
Abū ʿAbdallāh **Yūnus b. ʿUbayd** b. Dīnār al-ʿAbdī al-Qaʿnabī 2:76, 86, 390, 401–404
Abū ʿAffān ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Muslim al-Raqqī 3:185, 4:89, 99, **135–36**

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Aḥmad Muḥammad b. Abī ʿUmayr Ziyād b. ʿĪsā al-Azdī 1:**451–53**, 3:105
Abū'l-Aḥwaṣ ʿAwf b. Mālik al-Jushamī (qāṣṣ) 1:474
Abū l-Aḥwaṣ Dāwūd b. Rāshid al-Baṣrī 2:486
Abū'l-ʿAlā' Burd b. Sinān 1:**114**
Abū l-ʿAlā' Sālim (secretary) 2:29
Abū'l-ʿAlā' Thābit b. Kaʿb al-ʿAtakī (**Thābit Quṭna**) 1:**189–92**
Abū ʿAlī al-Balkhī 4:284
Abū ʿAlī al-Fārisī 4:347
Abū ʿAlī al-Ḥasan b. Saḥl **Ibn al-Samḥ** b. Ghālib (philosopher) 4:725–26
Abū ʿAlī al-Ḥusayn al-Faḍl b. ʿUmayr b. Qāsim b. Kaysān al-Bajalī 2:**681–82**
Abū ʿAlī al-**Jubbā'ī** 1:54n., 429, 2:314, 305–6, 458, 3:210, 226, 248–49, 262, 273, 287, 290, 307, 310, 335, 542f., 4:26, 52, 72, 112, 116, 122, 276, 327, 339, 356, 484–85, 601, 651, 657, 714, 724, 743, 749, 796–97, 819
Abū ʿAlī al-Thaqafī 2:517
Abū ʿAlī ʿ**Amr b. Fā'id** al-Uswārī al-Tamīmī al-Anṣārī 2:80, **94–98**, 340, 364, 432, 457, 4:126, 603
Abū ʿAlī Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī b. Yazīd al-**Karābīsī** al-Muhallabī 1:71, 2:488, 497, 4:19, 91, 95, **238–43**, 776
Abū ʿAlī Saʿīd 1:493
Abū ʿAlī **Shaqīq** b. Ibrāhīm al-Azdī **al-Balkhī** 1:257, 2:**612–14**, 621, 715, 733, 3:31, 144–45, 4:338, 479, 557, 656n.
Abū ʿAlī ʿUmar b. Maymūn b. Baḥr b. Saʿd b. al-Rammāḥ 2:**601–2**
Abū ʿAlī **Yaḥyā b. Kāmil** b. Ṭalḥa al-Jaḥdarī 4:78f., **196–97**
Abū ʿAlī Ẓāhir b. Aḥmad al-Sarakhsī 4:752
Abū l-ʿĀliya al-Shāmī (poet) 4:60
Abū ʿĀmir Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad al-Anṣārī 2:**478–79**, 786, 4:274
Abū ʿĀmir Ṣāliḥ b. Rustum al-Khazzāz al-Muzanī 2:**67**
Abū ʿAmmār ʿAbd al-Kāfī 1:484n., 485, 4:617
Abū ʿAmmār al-Ṣayrafī 3:203n.
Abū ʿAmr ʿ**Abd al-Raḥmān** b. Yazīd b. Tamīm **al-Sulamī** 1:**126**
Abū ʿAmr ʿAbdallāh b. al-Muqaffaʿ (**Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ**) 1:36, 48, 55, 57, 521, 545, 2:18, 26–40 passim, 170, 457, 831, 3:326, 392, 445, 4:599, 676, 707n., 729, 783, 790
Abū ʿAmr Abū l-Muʿtamir **Muʿammar** b. ʿAbbād al-Sulamī 1:518, 2:43–45, 443, 3:28, **68–94**, 4:516, 574, 740
Abū ʿAmr Abū ʿUthmān Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm al-Ādamī 3:**318–19**
Abū ʿAmr Aḥmad b. ʿAṭā' al-Hujaymī 2:**110f.**, 114–15, 310
Abū ʿAmr al-Ḥaddād al-Jadalī 2:**212**, 451
Abū ʿAmr al-**Rabīʿ b. Ḥabīb** b. ʿAmr al-Farāhīdī 1:29n., 476, 482, 483, 2:166, **228–31**, 674, 677, 797, 3:418
Abū ʿAmr al-Zaʿfarānī 2:362
Abū ʿAmr Bishr al-Sarī b. Muslim al-Afwah 2:**214** , 3:143n.
Abū ʿAmr **Ḍirār b. ʿAmr** al-Ghaṭafānī 1:242, 326, 434, 449, 458, 466n, 480n, 2:195, 384, 483, 558, 704, 817–18, 3:34–68, 179, 227–28, 392, 448, 4:43, 171, 514–15, 561–62, 615, 617, 625, 723–24, 728, 767, 789, 795
Abū ʿAmr Ghifārī 2:765n.
Abū ʿAmr b. al-ʿAlā' 2:85, 98, 131, 159, 352, 369, 390, 421–27, 596, 4:807
Abū ʿAmr Kulthūm b. ʿAmr al-ʿAttābī 2:208, 3:34, **108–10**, 321, 4:199
Abū ʿAmr Kulthūm b. Ḥabīb b. Unayf al-Mara'ī al-Baṣrī 2:**208–9**
Abū ʿAmr Muḥammad b. Abān b. Ṣāliḥ b. ʿUmayr al-Qurashī 1:**246–47**
Abū ʿAmr Qays b. Muslim al-Jadalī al-ʿAdwānī 1:**205–6**, 2:739
Abū ʿAmr **Sālim b. ʿAjlān al-Afṭas** 1:88, 227, 2:**518–19**
Abū ʿAmr Shabāba b. Sawwār al-Fazārī al-Madā'inī 3:**8**
Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Abī ʿUthmān Khālid al-Ṭawīl 2:353, **356–57**, 385–86, 3:64, 233, 4:268
Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Daqqāq 2:586f.
Abū ʿAmr ʿ**Uthmān** b. Sulaymān b. Jurmūz **al-Battī** 1:16, 225ff., 234ff., 2:**168–73**, 342, 382, 3:139
Abū ʿAmr **Yazīd** b. Abān b. ʿAbdallāh **al-Raqāshī** 2:**103–6**, 161, 122, 302
Abū ʿAmr **Zayd b. Wāqid** al-Qurashī 1:**114–15**, 133

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū ʿAmra Kaysān 1:323, 364, 3:13
Abū Anas Mālik b. Abī ʿĀmir 2:755
Abū l-ʿAnbas Muḥammad b. Isḥāq al-Ṣaymarī (*qāḍī*) 4:273
Abū ʿAqīl al-Sawwāq 2:587
Abū l-ʿArab 3:494
Abū l-ʿĀṣī Ḥakam b. Mundhir 4:309
Abū ʿĀṣim ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Murrī al-Baṣrī al-ʿAbbādānī **2:123**
Abū ʿĀṣim al-Nabīl 2:704, 4:137
Abū Asmāʾ Ibrāhīm b. Yazīd b. Sharīk al-Taymī **1:182–83**
Abū'l-Aswad ʿAmr b. Ghiyāth al-Ḥaḍramī al-Kūfī **1:206**
Abū l-ʿAtāhiya (poet) 1:290, 526–28, 2:119, 120, 138, 3:108, 111, 116, 120, 175, 4:126, 700
Abū ʿAwāna 2:82n., 293n.
Abū ʿAwn **ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAwn** b. Arṭabān al-Muzanī 2:48, 158, 184, 322–23, 373, 390, 404–417
Abū ʿAwn Khuṣayf b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Jazarī al-Ḥaḍramī **2:519–20**
Abū l-ʿAwwām **ʿImrān** b. Dāwar **al-Qaṭṭān** 1:137n., **2:250**, 834
Abū l-ʿAynāʾ 3:522
Abū Ayyūb **Wāʾil b. Ayyūb** al-Ḥaḍramī 2:237, 797, 843, 4:202
Abū Baḥr Furāt b. al-Aḥnaf al-Hilālī 3:203
Abū Bakr 1:4, 100, 295, 314, 315, 398, 443, 477, 2:135–36, 4:667, 779, 787–88
Abū Bakr (b. ʿAbdallāh b. Qiṭāf) al-Nahshalī **1:206**
Abū Bakr (b.) **Muḥammad b. Yazdādh** al-Warrāq 1:72
Abū Bakr ʿAbbād b. Ṣuhayb al-Kulaybī 2:81, **90**
Abū Bakr ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Kaysān (al-**Aṣamm**) 1:479, 2:188, 450–473, 3:28, 54, 74, 81, 138–39, 187–88, 189, 227–28, 4:6, 602f., 604, 654, 728, 785–86, 794
Abū Bakr ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd b. Hurmuz al-Aṣamm 2:745
Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. ʿAmr b. Abī ʿĀṣim al-Shaybānī 2:704–5
Abū Bakr Aḥmad b. Isḥāq b. Ṣabīḥ al-Jūzjānī **2:633f.**
Abū Bakr al-Ājurrī 3:545
Abū Bakr al-Bukhārī 4:286n.
Abū Bakr al-Ḥaddād 4:80n.
Abū Bakr al-Ḥumaydī 2:810
Abū Bakr al-Kisāʾī al-Dīnawārī 4:316n.
Abū Bakr al-Marrūdhī 2:720
Abū Bakr al-Rāzī 4:327, 363
Abū Bakr al-Shāfiʿī 4:136f.
Abū Bakr al-Sijistānī 2:819
Abū Bakr Ayyūb b. Abī Tamīma Kaysān al-Sakhtiyānī 1:87n., 181, 2:76, 93, 125, 165, 199, 253–54, 326, 368, 390, 391–401, 725, 4:61
Abū Bakr b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 3:146
Abū Bakr b. Abī Dāwūd 4:243–44
Abū Bakr b. Ḥarb 4:277
Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Qurashī **2:738**
Abū Bakr Daʿʿāʾ al-Aṣamm 3:550
Abū Bakr Faraj b. Salām 4:133–34
Abū Bakr Fiṭr b. Khalīfa al-Makhzūmī al-Ḥannāṭ 1:334
Abū Bakr Ḥassān b. ʿAṭiyya al-Muḥāribī **1:102–4**, 2:692n.
Abū Bakr **Hishām** b. Abī ʿAbdallāh Sanbar **al-Dastuwāʾī** al-Rabaʿī 1:49, 2:58, **69–71**, 90, 158, 224, 233
Abū Bakr Ibn al-Ikhshīdh 2:385, 4:272n., 279, 335, 749
Abū Bakr Ibn Khayr 4:224
Abū Bakr Ibrāhīm b. Rustam al-Faqīh **2:623**, 3:168
Abū Bakr ʿImrān b. Muslim al-Qaṣīr al-Minqarī **2:83**
Abū Bakr Marwān b. Muḥammad b. Ḥassān al-Asadī al-Ṭāṭarī **1:160**, 2:680
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Bardhaʿī 4:270
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh Ibn Shabīb al-Baṣrī (**Muḥammad b. Shabīb**) 2:210, 3:355, 391, 398, 431, 4:85n., **141–48**
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. ʿAqīl b. Zayd al-Shahrazūrī 2:586f.
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Dīnār al-Ṭāhī al-Azdī **2:86f.**
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Zubayrī 3:315, 4:**280–81**, 356
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Isḥāq al-Sibghī 4:251
Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. Zakariyyāʾ 2:716

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Bakr Yaḥyā b. Zakariyyā' al-Mawṣilī 2:530
Abū Bakra al-Thaqafī 2:139
Abū Baṣīr Abū Muḥammad Layth b. al-Bakhtarī al-Murādī 1:**388–89**
Abū Bayhas al-Hayṣam b. Jābir al-Ḍubā'ī 2:249,513, 644, 666ff.
Abū Bishr Ḥawshab b. Muslim al-Thaqafī 2:**125** , 363
Abū Bishr Mattā b. Yūnus 4:516n., 741
Abū Bishr Mu'ādh b. Hishām al-Dastuwā'ī 2:**90**
Abū Bishr **Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ** 3:355, 448, **458–64**, 554, 4:36, 99, 152–54, 523, 571
Abū Bishr Ṣāliḥ b. Bashīr b. Wādi' al-Murrī 2:**79f.**, 248
Abū Bishr Warqā' b. 'Umar b. Kulayb al-Yashkurī 2:724, 731, 3:**7–8**
Abū Bisṭām al-Hayyāj b. Bisṭām b. al-Hayyāj b. 'Imrān al-Tamīmī al-Ḥanẓalī 2:**639f.**
Abū Bisṭām **Muqātil b. Ḥayyān** al-Kharrāz 1:57, 2:556, 573, 574–81, 664, 680, 705
Abū Burda 'Amr b. Yazīd al-Tamīmī 1:**245**
Abū Ḍamra Anas b. 'Iyāḍ 2:777n.
Abū'l-Dardā' 1:132
Abū Dāwūd al-Jārūd b. Mu'ādh al-Sulamī al-Tirmidhī 2:**627**
Abū Dāwūd al-Sijistānī 1:70, 514–15, 2:726
Abū Dāwūd al-Ṭayālisī 2:368n.
Abū Dāwūd Shibl b. 'Ubād (or 'Abbād?) 2:**726**, 729f., 793f., 842
Abū Dāwūd Sulaymān b. 'Amr b. 'Abdallāh b. Wahb al-Nakha'ī 1:**267**, 3:197
Abū Dharr **'Umar b. Dharr** al-Murhibī al-Hamdānī 1:**177–80**, 194, 205, 207, 254–55, 281
Abū Dharr, Companion of the Prophet 1:182, 444, 3:474
Abū Diḥya Ḥawshab b. 'Aqīl al-Jarmī and/or al-'Abdī 2:**67**
Abū Dulaf 1:324, 355, 4:754
Abū Dulaf al-'Ijlī (poet) 3:217n., 404, 529
Abū Duwād al-Iyādī 3:524n.
Abū Duwād b. Aḥmad 3:542
Abū Faḍāla al-Mubārak b. Faḍāla b. Abī Umayya al-Qurashī al-'Adawī 2:51, **77f.**, 110, 122, 403, 814
Abū'l-Faḍl al-'Abbās b. Muḥammad 1:296
Abū l-Faḍl Aḥmad b. al-Mu'adhdhal b. Ghaylān 3:146, 4:**59–62**
Abū l-Faḍl al-Khujandī 4:285
Abū l-Faḍl al-Kishshī 4:285
Abū l-Faḍl **Ḥubaysh** b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Tiflīsī 2:591, 4:722n., 738n.
Abū l-Faḍl b. al-'Amīd (vizier) 3:235n.
Abū l-Faḍl 'Īsā b. Furāk 2:840
Abū l-Faḍl **Ja'far b. Ḥarb** al-Hamdānī 1:150, 271, 312, 434, 460, 3:136, 147, 281, 4:57, 70, 78–100 passim, 196, 604, 751
Abū l-Faḍl Khālid b. Rabāḥ al-Hudhalī 2:**64**
Abū'l-Faḍl Sadīr b. Ḥukaym b. Ṣuhayb al-Ṣayrafī 1:**391**
Abū l-Faḍl **Ṣāliḥ b. 'Abd al-Quddūs** b. 'Abdallāh 1:526, 534, 2:4, 5, 17–22, 2:18, 51, 3:98n., 322
Abū l-Faraj al-Iṣfahānī 1:396, 521, 2:704n., 4:59
Abū Farwa Kaysān 1:525
Abū Firās Jubayr b. Ghālib 2:248, **529**
Abū Fudayk 2:643
Abū Ghālib al-Zurārī 1:374n., 448n.
Abū Ghānim Bishr b. Ghānim al-Khurāsānī 2:166, 231, **675–77**
Abū Ghassān 2:370
Abū Ghassān Makhlad b. al-'Amarrad 2:675
Abū Ghassān Mālik b. Ismā'īl al-Nahdī 1:287, 514
Abū Ghayth al-Iṣfahānī 2:704, 3:**66**, 4:280
Abū Ghiyāth Aṣram b. Ghiyāth al-Naysābūrī 2:580, **680**
Abū l-Ghūl 2:26
Abū Ḥāḍir al-Naṣībī 2:543, **531f.**, 4:493
Abū Ḥafṣ al-Miṣrī 4:262n.
Abū Ḥafṣ al-Mu'awwad al-Qarmīsīnī 4:286
Abū Ḥafṣ Rabī' b. Ṣabīḥ al-Sa'dī 2:59, 73n., **121–22**, 430
Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar b. Abī 'Uthmān Ḥābis al-**Shimmazī** 2:282, 341, 348, **366–67**, 477–78
Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar b. 'Āmir al-Sulamī 2:169, 178, **191–92**
Abū Ḥafṣ 'Umar b. Ziyād al-Ḥaddād 4:**103–4**, 337, 357
Abū Ḥāmid al-Isfizārī 4:495

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Ḥāmid al-Marwarrūdhī 4:749
Abū Hammām Abū Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Aʿlā b. ʿAbd al-Aʿlā b. Muḥammad al-Sāmī 2:**84**
Abū Ḥamza al-Sukkarī see Muḥammad b. Maymūn
Abū Ḥamza ʿAwn b. ʿAbdallāh b.ʿUtba b. Masʿūd al-Hudhalī 1:**187–89**, 2:524
Abū Ḥamza Isḥāq b. al-Rabīʿ al-ʿAṭṭār al-Ubullī al-Baṣrī 2:**65**
Abū Ḥamza Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm 4:315, 317
Abū Ḥamza **Mukhtār b. ʿAwf** 1:5, 17n., 80, 100, 173, 203, 293, 323n., 330, 335, 338, 365, 446, 466, 773, 3:15n., 2:528, 736, 746, 808, 4:655
Abū Ḥamza Thābit b. Abī Ṣafiyya Dīnār al-Azdī al-Thumālī 1:**350**, 391–92
Abū Ḥanīfa Nuʿmān b. Thābit b. Zūṭā al-Taymī 1:181, 210ff., 252, 273, 295, 322, 397–98, 538, 2:157, 397, 569, 617, 619, 631, 716, 733, 813, 3:52, 139, 182, 198, 4:61, 629–31, 635, 700, 760
Abū Ḥarb 2:441
Abū l-Ḥārith Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-Mughīra b. al-Ḥārith Ibn Abī Dhiʾb al-ʿĀmirī al-Qaysī 2:**763–70**, 792
Abū Ḥarīz ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Azdī 2:**661**
Abū Hārūn ʿUmāra b. Juwayn al-ʿAbdī 2:479–80
Abū l-Ḥasan Aḥmad b. ʿUmar b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Bardhaʿī 3:229n., 4:**268–69**
Abū l-Ḥasan al-Anṣārī 4:750
Abū Ḥasan al-Aʿraj 2:**250**
Abū'l-Ḥasan (Abū ʿAlī) **Zurāra b. Aʿyan** b. Sunsun 1:280, 368, 373–87, 2:371, 481, 660, 744, 3:103, 162, 4:15, 538, 546, 698
Abū'l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. al-Khalīl 1:526
Abū'l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Manṣūr 1:**454**
Abū'l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Riʾāb/Rabāb al-Ṭaḥḥān al-Saʿdī 1:**448–49**, 543, 2:550, 671–73
Abū l-Ḥasan al-Bardhaʿī 2:229, 240
Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Aḥmad al-Fārisī 2:603
Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. ʿĀṣim b. Ṣuhayb al-Ṣiddīqī al-Wāsiṭī 2:345, **364–65**
Abū l-Ḥasan **ʿAlī b.** Ismāʿīl b. Shuʿayb b. **Mītham** b. Yaḥyā al-Tammār 1:231n., 412n., 453, 456–57, 2:**482–86**, 540, 3:239, 313, 4:754
Abū l-Ḥasan al-Nūrī 4:315–18, 322
Abū l-Ḥasan al-Ṣūrī (Samaritan) 3:245, 477
Abū l-Ḥasan Kahmas b. al-Ḥasan al-Qaysī al-Tamīmī al-Ḥanafī 2:**117**, 122
Abū l-Ḥasan Muḥammad b. al-Hayṣam b. Muḥammad al-Baghdādī 2:791
Abū l-Ḥasan **Muqātil b. Sulaymān** b. Bishr/Bashīr al-Balkhī 1:218, 243–44, 261, 289, 307, 347, 407, 2:95, 122, 131, 139, 304n., 442, 491–92, 569, 573, 581–98 passim, 629, 3:487, 4:379, 412, 442, 466, 585, 603, 618, 666, 703–5
Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Masʿada al-**Akhfash** (the "middle" Akhfash) 2:99–100, **209f.**, 3:332, 515, 4:42, 347
Abū l-Ḥasan Sālim b. Ḥasan al-Bārūsī 2:684
Abū l-Ḥasan ʿUmar/ʿAmr b. Shaddād al-Azdī 2:377, 434
Abū Hāshim al-Jubbāʾī 1:263, 2:305, 3:273, 290, 335, 354–56, 4:26, 70, 112, 276, 575, 749, 4:525, 814
Abū Hāshim al-Ṣalt b. Bahrām al-Taymī 1:186
Abū Hāshim al-Ṣūfī (al-zāhid) 1:262, 269
Abū Hāshim Muḥammad b. Zāʾida al-Tamīmī al-Ṣayrafī 1:**267**
Abū Ḥātim al-Rāzī 1:70, 2:176, 714–15, 727, 793, 841, 4:243, 246, 363, 372, 379, 789
Abū Ḥātim al-Sijistānī 3:329n.
Abū Ḥātim Muḥammad b. Idrīs al-Rāzī 1:72n.
Abū Ḥātim **Sahl b. Salāma** al-Anṣārī 3:**186–88**, 485, 510, 4:792
Abū l-Ḥawārī Muḥammad b. al-Ḥawārī 2:799
Abū'l-Haytham Khālid b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-ʿAbdī al-ʿAṭṭār 1:**266**, 539
Abū'l-Haytham **Khālid b. Salama** b. al-ʿĀṣ **al-Makhzūmī** 1:**207**
Abū l-Haytham Qaṭan b. Kaʿb al-Quṭaʿī al-Zubaydī 2:**66**
Abū Ḥayya al-Numayrī (poet) 4:551
Abū Ḥayyān al-Tawḥīdī 1:489, 4:105, 184, 197, 392, 744, 749, 811

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Hilāl al-ʿAskarī 3:355, 4:277, 347, 630
Abū Hilāl Muḥammad b. Sulaym al-Rāsibī 2:78
Abū Hishām Aṣram b. Ḥawshab al-Kindī 2:708
Abū Ḥudhāqa ʿAbbās b. Aḥmad 3:542
Abū Ḥudhayfa (Wāṣil b. ʿAṭāʾ) 2:272, 280
Abū'l-Hudhayl **Ḥayyān al-Sarrāj** 1:**353–54**, 3:103
Abū l-Hudhayl Muḥammad b. al-Hudhayl b. ʿUbaydallāh b. Makḥūl al-ʿAbdī al-ʿAllāf 1:150, 153, 230, 424, 426n, 427, 436, 481n., 2:204f., 297, 306, 357, 442f., 455, 569, 694, 817–19, 829f., 3:38,52–55, 73–75, 118, 135, 139, 153, **225–320** passim, 334, 352–53, 393–41, 355, 392, 432, 439, 457, 461–62, 550, 4:3–12, 52–53, 56, 81, 95, 98, 176, 211–12, 265, 371, 405, 496, 508, 513, 515, 523–24, 539–40, 567–68, 572–75, 616, 641, 668, 722, 739, 799
Abū Ḥulmān 1:165
Abū Hurayra al-Rāwandī 3:19–20
Abū Hurayra, Companion of the Prophet 2:102f., 311, 322, 763, 769
Abū l-Ḥurr ʿAlī b. al-Ḥuṣayn b. Abī l-Ḥurr Mālik b. al-Khashkhāsh al-ʿAnbarī 2:184, **737–38**, 808
Abū Ḥurra Wāṣil b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Raqāshī 2:**111**, 364
Abū Ḥusayn al-Aḥdab 4:183
Abū l-Ḥusayn Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Isḥāq **(Ibn) al-Rēwandī** 1:301, 357, 437–38, 443, 445, 513, 532, 2:46, 298, 306, 492n., 558, 822, 3:66, 74ff., 85, 95, 280–81, 326, 432, 4:72, 102, 111–12, 125, 327, **333–392** passim, 640, 642n., 713, 746
Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Baṣrī 2:396, 3:420, 4:124, 273, 726, 730, 797
Abū l-Ḥusayn al-Kātib 4:357
Abū l-Ḥusayn Kulthūm b. Ḥabīb al-Muhallabī 2:208, 3:64
Abū l-Ḥusayn Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Kābulī 2:611
Abū l-Ḥusayn Muḥammad b. Muslim al-Ṣāliḥī 4:105, **152–60**, 484, 486, 509, 524
Abū Ibrāhīm (Abū ʿAbdallāh) Muḥammad b. Abī Yaḥyā Samʿān al-Aslamī 2:**781**
Abū Ibrāhīm Asad b. Mūsā b. Ibrāhīm al-Umawī 2:122, **813–15**
Abū Ibrāhīm Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm b. Hūd al-Wāsiṭī al-Ḍarīr 2:367n., **489**
Abū Ibrāhīm Muwaffaq 2:808, 4:109
Abū Idrīs al-Khawlānī 1:82
Abū ʿImrān Mūsā al-Raqāshī 3:**142**
Abū ʿImrān Mūsā b. al-Ḥasan al-Baghdādī 3:494
Abū ʿImrān Mūsā b. Ḥizām al-Tirmidhī 2:**627f.**
Abū ʿImrān Muways b. ʿImrān b. Jāmiʿ b. Yasār al-Baṣrī 2:100, 204, 3:**207–11**, 282, 455, 4:142
Abū'l-ʿĪṣ b. Umayya 1:247n.
Abū ʿĪsā al-**Faḍl** ʿĪsā b. Abān **al-Raqāshī** 1:150, 242, 2:93, 105, 123, **192–200**, 278, 394, 418, 4:728
Abū ʿĪsā al-Iṣfahānī 1:36, 76n., 2:500n., 691–93, 3:431
Abū ʿĪsā al-Uswārī 2:92
Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq see Abū ʿĪsā b. Hārūn b. Muḥammad al-Warrāq
Abū ʿĪsā b. Hārūn b. Muḥammad **al-Warrāq** 1:310, 443, 497, 503, 3:366n., 380, 481, 4:326–332, 337, 339, 359–60, 367–71, 640, 725
Abū ʿĪsā Ibrāhīm b. Ismāʿīl al-Khurāsānī 2:675
Abū Isḥāq al-ʿAmshāʾ 4:303
Abū Isḥāq al-Fazārī (jurist) 1:146
Abū Isḥāq al-Isfarāʾīnī 3:447, 4:153, 219
Abū Isḥāq al-Makkī 3:220
Abū Isḥāq al-Shīrāzī 4:340
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm ʿAyyāsh 3:321
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Bakkūsh al-ʿAshshārī (physician) 3:46, 552
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Hilāl al-Ṣābiʾ 2:505
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm b. Miqsam al-Asadī (**Ibn ʿUlayya**) 2:188, 396, **474–77**, 819, 3:158–59, 497, 4:723
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Mihrajānī 2:586f.
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Abī Yaḥyā al-Aslamī 2:87, 287, 478–79, **781–84**, 772, 811
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Nawbakht 4:350

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Sayyār b. Hāni' (**Naẓẓām**) 1:418–19, 422, 428, 461, 467, 472, 488, 518, 2:4, 204, 819, 3:44–45, 67, 95, 99, 125–26, 139, 152, 239, 258, 282, 319–483 passim, 4:3, 112, 116, 145, 352, 367, 496, 499, 523, 526, 528–29, 568, 574, 601, 640, 677, 709, 724, 729–30, 736, 763, 793–94, 818
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Sulaymān al-Zayyāt **2:600**
Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Yūsuf b. Maymūn b. Razīn al-Bāhilī al-Mākyānī **2:610–11**, 3:520
Abū Isḥāq Ismāʿīl b. Muslim al-Makkī **2:75–76**, 168–69, 280, 403, 731
Abū ʿIṣma **Nūḥ b. Abī Maryam** Yazīd b. Jaʿwana 1:220, 2:581, 584f., 595, 607 **617–18**, 623, 839
Abū Ismāʿīl al-Biṭṭīkhī **2:694–97**, 4:617
Abū Ismāʿīl ʿAlī b. Nijād al-Yashkurī al-Rifāʿī **2:64f.**
Abū Ismāʿīl **Ḥammāḍ b. Abī Sulaymān** Muslim al-Ashʿarī 1:193, **211–12**, 215, 2:1, 26–27, 109, 161, 170, 397, 430n.
Abū Ismāʿīl Kathīr b. Ismāʿīl al-Taymī (**Kathīr al-Nawwā'**) 1: **276–7**, 286, 335
Abū Iyād b. Aḥmad 3:542
Abū Jabala b. ʿAbdallāh al-Dārimī (goldsmith) **2:65f.**
Abū Jaʿd (Wāṣil b. ʿAṭā') 2:272
Abū Jaʿfar ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. Jaʿfar b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥakam al-ʿAnṣārī **2:760**
Abū Jaʿfar Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAmr b. Abī Naṣr Zayd al-Bazanṭī **1:450**, 2:550n.
Abū Jaʿfar al-Khaṭmī 2:428
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad (b. ʿAlī) b. al-Nuʿmān b. Abī Ṭarīfa al-Aḥwal al-Bajalī (**Shayṭān al-Ṭāq**) **1:394–402**, 2:362f. , 4:551, 779
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad al-**Iskāfī** 1:460, 3:282, 4:36, 57, **88–100**, 101, 142, 497, 508, 523, 758, 802n., 818
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Hārūn 4:133
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. al-Jahm al-Barmakī 2:42, 457, 3:72, 172, **220–22**, 531, 547
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Hāni' 2:587
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Ḥukaym al-Khathʿamī **1:393**
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Khālid al-Sakkāk 1:439, **460–61**, 4:80–81
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Khalīl al-Makhramī 1:460n.
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Muslim b. Rabāḥ al-Thaqafī al-Ṭā'ifī al-Awqaṣ 1:320, **387**, 391–92
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Kūfī (*qāḍī*) 2:843
Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad Ibn Qibba al-Rāzī 2:715n., 4:276
Abū Jaʿfar Yaḥyā b. Salama b. Kuhayl **1:315–16**
Abū Jahl 4:240, 554n.
Abū l-Jahjāh Muḥammad b. Masʿūd al-Nūsharwānī **3:67–68**, 107, 4:641
Abū l-Jahm Hārūn b. Aḥmad 3:542
Abū Jamīl Muslim b. Qurra al-Ashjaʿī 1:82
Abū l-Jāmūs Thawr b. Yazīd 2:26
Abū'l-Jārūd al-Mundhir b. al-Jārūd 1:294f.
Abū'l-Jārūd Ziyād b. Abī Ziyād al-Mundhir b. Ziyād al-Khārifī al-Hamdānī **1:292–94**, 296–7
Abū l-Jawzā' Aws b. ʿAbdallāh 2:4
Abū Jaysh Muẓaffar b. Muḥammad al-Balkhī / Abū l-Jaysh al-Khurāsānī 4:536, 683
Abū l-Juwayriya 2:748
Abū Juzayy Naṣr b. Ṭarīf al-Bāhilī al-Qaṣṣāb 2:80, 110
Abū Kalada **3:96–97**
Abū Kāmil Fuḍayl b. Ḥusayn b. Ṭalḥa al-Jaḥdarī 4:196n.
Abū Kāmil see Muʿādh b. al-Ḥuṣayn al-Nabhānī
Abū Karib 2:526
Abū Khalaf ʿAbdallāh b. ʿĪsā al-Khazzāz 2:137n., 401
Abū Khalaf Yāsīn b. Muʿādh al-Zayyāt **1:245**
Abū Khālid al-Aḥmar see Abū Dāwūd Sulaymān b. ʿAmr b. ʿAbdallāh b. Wahb al-Nakhaʿī
Abū Khālid al-Hamdānī 3:480n.
Abū Khālid al-Jawālīqī 2:678
Abū Khālid al-Kāhilī 1:375n.
A**bū Khālid** ʿAmr b. Khālid al-**Wāsiṭī** al-Qurashī **1:301–3**, 2:493

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Khālid Muslim b. Khālid b. Saʿd b. Jurja al-Zanjī 2:**728–30**
Abū Khālid **Thawr b. Yazīd** al-Kalāʿī al-Raḥabī al-Ḥimṣī 1:116, 126, 130n., **131–35**, 2:86, 123, 748
Abū Khālid Yazīd b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Abī ʿĀṣim Sābiṭ al-Dālānī 2:**495**
Abū Khālid **Yazīd b. Hārūn** b. Zādhī 1:351, 365, 2:190, **488–89**, 493, 837, 4:700
Abū Khālid Yazīd b. Muḥammad al-Muhallabī 3:539
Abū Khālid Yūsuf b. Khālid b. ʿUmayr al-Samtī al-Laythī 2:**173–77**
Abū Khālid Ziyād b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 2:**664–65**
Abū Khalīfa al-Faḍl b. al-Ḥubāb al-Jumaḥī (*qāḍī*) 2:425n., 4:60
Abū l-Khaṭṭāb ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. ʿAbd al-Majīd 2:100
Abū l-Khaṭṭāb al-Maʿāfirī 2:807, 3:63
Abū l-Khaṭṭāb Muḥammad b. Sawāʾ b. ʿAnbar al-Sadūsī 2:**84**
Abū l-Khaṭṭāb **Qatāda** b. Diʿāma al-Sadūsī 1:41, 137, 241, 2:1, 2:**156–68**, 339–41, 385, 399, 414, 734, 751, 3:139, 4:660, 676
Abū'l-Khaṭṭāb (revolutionary) 1:317, 320, 329, 366, 383, 391, 449, 464, 540
Abū l-Khaṭṭāb Yazīd b. Qatāda (son of Abū l-Khaṭṭāb Qatāda b. Diʿāma al-Sadūsī) 2:157
Abū Khaythama b. Ḥarb al-Nasāʾī 3:493
Abū Khuraym Yūsuf b. Maymūn al-Ṣabbāgh 1:**264**
Abū Khushayna b. Ḥājib 2:227
Abū Khuzayma **Ḥamza b. Ādharak** 2:643, 654, **656–59**, 666, 671, 840
Abū Khuzayma see Abū Khuraym Yūsuf b. Maymūn al-Ṣabbāgh
Abū Kināna al-**Waḍīn b. ʿAṭāʾ** b. Kināna b. ʿAbdallāh b. Musaddiʿ al-Khuzāʿī al-Ṣanʿānī 1:**92–94**, 2:794
Abū Lahab 1:195n., 2:753, 4:699
Abū Layla Isḥāq b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd 4:291
Abū l-Layth Naṣr b. Muḥammad al-Samarqandī 2:**635**, 4:250, 643
Abū'l-Layth al-Samarqandī 1:237n.
Abū Luqmān 4:514
Abū Madyan 4:224
Abū Maḥfūẓ 2:529
Abū l-Malīḥ Usāma al-Hudhalī 2:152n.
Abū Mālik al-Ḍaḥḥāk al-Ḥaḍramī 1:296, **408–9**, 2:249, 484
Abū Mālik Ḥarīz b. Aḥmad 3:522, 542
Abū Maʿmar ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAmr b. Abī l-Ḥajjāj Maysara al-Minqarī al-Tamīmī 2:**91**
Abū Maʿmar Ismāʿīl b. Maʿmar al-Hudhalī 3:555
Abū Maʿmar Saʿīd b. Khuthaym b. Rushd al-Hilālī 1:**266**
Abū Maʿn Abū Bishr **Thumāma b. Ashras** al-Numayrī 1:59f., 148n., 2:196, 204, 447, 560, 3:98, 100, 117, **171–85**, 214n., 228, 457, 4:115, 123, 404, 677, 743, 793, 802n.
Abū Manṣūr al-ʿIjlī 1:37, 313–14, 342, 367, 466, 533, 2:9, 3:18, 474, 4:439
Abū Manṣūr Maʿmar b. Aḥmad al-Iṣfahānī 2:706
Abū l-Maʿrūf Shuʿayb b. al-Maʿrūf 2:234, **242–43**,
Abū Marwān ʿAbd al-Malik b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz **(Ibn) al-Mājashūn** 2:775, 780, 4:59
Abū Maʿshar al-Balkhī 1:35, 2:614–15, 3:222
Abū Maʿshar Ziyād b. Kulayb 2:162
Abū Masʿūd ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Yaḥyā al-ʿAskarī 4:274
Abū Masʿūd ʿUthmān b. ʿAṭāʾ b. Abī Muslim al-Khurāsānī al-Maqdisī 1:90, 135
Abū Mawdūd ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz b. Abī Sulaymān 2:**753–54**
Abū Mawdūd **Ḥājib al-Ṭāʾī** al-Azdī 2:**226–27**, 233, 736n., 834
Abū Mijlaz Lāḥiq b. Ḥumayd 2:554
Abū Mikhnaf 1:204, 293, 333, 360–61, 4:777n.
Abū l-Miqdām Ismāʿīl b. Sharwas al-Ṣanʿānī 2:793
Abū'l-Miqdām **Thābit b. Hurmuz** al-Fārisī al-Ḥaddād 1:**282**
Abū Muʿādh al-Tūmanī 2:211, 823–24, **825–26**, 830, 4:256, 501
Abū Muʿādh ʿAṭāʾ b. Abī Maymūna Manīʿ al-Baṣrī 2:**62**
Abū Muʿādh Bukayr b. Maʿrūf al-Dāmghānī al-Asadī 2:199, 556n., 580, 600n., 607, **679–80**, 681

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Muʿādh Khālid b. Sulaymān al-Balkhī 2:601
Abū Muʿādh Sulaymān b. Arqam al-Baṣrī **2:357–58**
Abū l-Muʾarrij ʿAmr b. Muḥammad al-Sadūsī 2:154, **240–41**, 674–75, 677
Abū l-Muʾaththir al-Ṣalt b. Khamīs 2:798, 843
Abū Muʿāwiya Muḥammad b. Khāzim al-Tamīmī al-Saʿdī al-Ḍarīr 1:157, **248–50**, 259, 2:607, 703, 3:106
Abū Muʿāwiya Ṣadaqa b. ʿAbdallāh al-Samīn **1:136**
Abū Muʿayd Ḥafṣ b. **Ghaylān** al-Dimashqī al-Hamdānī 1:83–86, **91–92**, 97, 101, 149–153, 2:21, 151, 191, 297, 376, 387–89, 415, 433, 512, 749–50, 810, 4:551, 555, 769
Abū Muḍar al-Walīd b. Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Duwād 3:504n., 542–43, 4:133
Abū Muḍar b. Aḥmad 3:542
Abū Muḍar Ghassān b. Muḍar al-Azdī al-Namarī **2:88**
Abū Muḍar Maḥmūd b. Jarīr al-Ḍabbī al-Iṣfahānī 4:288
Abū l-Mughīra ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Labīd al-Thaqafī **2:754–55**
Abū l-Mughīra al-Baṣrī 2:211
Abū'l-Mughīra ʿAmr b. Sharāḥīl al-ʿAnsī **1:104–6**
Abū l-Mughīra al-Qāsim b. al-Faḍl b. Maʿdān al-Ḥuddānī **2:190**
Abū'l-Muhājir 1:476
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Tūnisī 4:225
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbd al-Khāliq b. al-Ḥasan Ibn Abī Ruʾba al-Saqaṭī 2:586f.
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Yaʿfūr Wāqid al-ʿAbdī **1:370–71**
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Aḥmad b. al-Ṣiddīq b. Muḥammad b. Dāwūd al-Marwazī 2:584f.
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. al-ʿAbbās al-Rāmhurmuzī **4:278**
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Farrūkh al-Khurāsānī 4:300
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Ibrāhīm al-Baghdādī 1:71
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Idrīs al-Awdī 1:274
Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Saʿīd Ibn Kullāb al-Qaṭṭān al-Tamīmī (**Ibn Kullāb**) 2:682, 715, 4:20, 110, 204–220, 225, 313, 487, 497–98, 683, 686–87, 745
Abū Muḥammad **ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd** al-Fazārī 1:235n., 410–11, **477–85**, 2:128n., 217n., 236, 243, 249, 797, 809, 3:34, 63, 4:556, 586
Abū Muḥammad al-Aʿmash 2:601–2
Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥakam 2:482
Abū Muḥammad al-Ḥakam b. Marwān al-Ḍarīr **1:475**
Abū Muḥammad al-Nahdī (khaṭīb) 2:223
Abū Muḥammad al-Walīd b. Kathīr al-Makhzūmī **2:748**
Abū Muḥammad al-Yazīdī 3:149
Abū Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Thābit b. Yaʿqūb al-Muqriʾ al-Tawwazī 2:586f.
Abū Muḥammad Bashīr al-Raḥḥāl 2:337n., 373, **374–76**, 386–87, 4:291
Abū Muḥammad Ḥabīb b. Muḥammad al-ʿAjamī (**al-Fārisī**) **2:111f.**, 118
Abū Muḥammad **Ḥarīz b. ʿAbdallāh** (al-Azdī) 1:459, **2:660–61**
Abū Muḥammad **Hishām b. al-Ḥakam** 1:275, 282, 288, 360, **410–417**, 418–448 passim, 450, 454ff., 473, 477–78, 488, 513, 530, 532, 542, 543, 2:45, 453–54, 467, 484–85, 544, 3:34, 48–50, 52, 140–41, 238f., 257, 313, 333, 337, 350, 450, 4:190, 338, 416–17, 551, 574, 600, 602, 623, 730
Abū Muḥammad **Hishām** b. Sālim **al-Jawālīqī** al-Juʿfī 1:402–8, 409, 414, 422, 450ff., 462, 2:491–92
Abū Muḥammad Ismāʿīl b. Sumayʿ al-Ḥanafī **1:474–75**, 2:387n.
Abū Muḥammad Ismāʿīl Muḥammad b. Saʿd b. Abī Waqqāṣ **2:753**
Abū Muḥammad **Jaʿfar b. Mubashshir** b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Thaqafī 1:22, 479n., 2:537, 3:195, 307, 449, 4:64–77, 82–83, 109, 126, 142, 149, 260, 668, 736, 796, 800, 818–19
Abū Muḥammad Khallād b. Yaḥyā b. Ṣafwān al-Sulamī **2:742**

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Muḥammad **Qays b. al-Rabīʿ** al-Asadī 1:283n., **289–90**
Abū Muḥammad **Ṣabbāḥ** b. Yaḥyā **al-Muzanī** 1:309, **333**, 4:665n.
Abū Muḥammad Ṣāliḥ b. Muḥammad b. Naṣr al-Tirmidhī (*qāḍī*) 2:**626–27** , 639–40
Abū Muḥammad Salm b. Sālim al-Balkhī 2:**606–8**
Abū Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mihrān al-**Aʿmash** al-Asadī 1:183, 212, 249–51, **272–74**, 284, 307, 331, 334, 539, 2:174, 3:7, 4:802
Abū Muḥammad **Yūnus** b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān **al-Qummī** 1:415n., 441n., **454–60**, 2:483, 678, 4:103, 616, 754
Abū Muḥriz **Jahm b. Ṣafwān** 1:57, 2:23, 36, 306–7, 341, 355–56, 512–13, 556–72 passim, 626, 694, 3:51, 392, 4:467, 476, 484, 492, 507, 529, 615, 635, 697, 785
Abū Muḥriz Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Kinānī (*qāḍī*) 4:299
Abū l-Muʿīn al-Nasafī 2:443ff, 3:447, 4:84n., 95, 137n., 175, 186, 351, 429
Abū Mujāhid ʿAlī b. Mujāhid b. Muslim al-Rāzī 2:**710–11**
Abū Mujālid Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Baghdādī al-Ḍarīr 4:**109–10**, 339
Abū Mukram 2:652
Abū l-Mundhir Bashīr 2:798
Abū l-Mundhir Sallām b. Sulaymān al-Muzanī 2:97
Abū l-Mundhir Sallām b. Sulaymān al-Ṭawīl al-Qāriʾ 2:**431f.**
Abū Muqātil Ḥafṣ b. Salm al-Fazārī al-Samarqandī 1:221–22, 230, 234, 2:356, **629–31**
Abū Mūsā al-Ashʿarī 1:212, 2:152, 468, 3:453, 4:68
Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. al-Haytham al-Ṣūfī 4:**101–2**, 3
Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. Maymūn al-Jurashī al-Makkī (**Ibn Dāya**) 2:724, **727**
Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. Ṣabīḥ al-**Murdār** 1:154, 2:202, 3:**145–154**, 311, 543, 4:71, 79, 87, 101, 107, 126, 655, 677, 819
Abū Muṣʿab Muṭarrif b. ʿAbdallāh 3:516
Abū Mushir al-Dimashqī 1:111, 116, 119n, 123, 135
Abū Mushir al-Ghassānī 3:490, 513
Abū Muslim (general) 1:57, 330, 2:11, 18, 27–28, 578, 615ff., 663, 678, 3:10, 12, 14, 326
Abū Muslim ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Yūnus 3:189–90, 493
Abū Muslim al-Iṣfahānī 3:447n., 4:281
Abū l-Muʿtamir **Sulaymān** b. Ṭarkhān **al-Taymī** 2:193, 199, 390, 418–421, 3:320
Abū l-Muthannā **Muʿādh b. Muʿādh** b. Naṣr al-ʿAnbarī 1:260, 2:213, 364, **432–34**, 447, 3:209, 4:700
Abū Muṭīʿ al-Balkhī see Abū Muṭīʿ al-Ḥakam b. ʿAbdallāh b. Maslama al-Raqāshī al-Balkhī
Abū Muṭīʿ al-Ḥakam b. ʿAbdallāh b. Maslama al-Raqāshī al-Balkhī 1:221–22, 237–38, 2:569, **602–6**, 631, 733
Abū Muṭīʿ al-Nasafī 2:566, 790, 4:246
Abū Naʿāma ʿAmr b. ʿĪsā b. Suwayd al-ʿAdawī 2:**67**
Abū l-Naḍr Muḥammad b. Masʿūd b. Muḥammad al-Sulamī al-ʿAyyāshī 2:**636**
Abū'l-Naḍr Muḥammad b. al-Sāʾib b. Bishr al-**Kalbī** 1:42, 261n, **345–50**, 367, 494, 4:777n.
Abū l-Naḍr Saʿīd b. Abī ʿArūba Mihrān al-ʿAdawī 1:136–37, 152, 267, 2:58, **71–74**, 122, 158–59, 162–65, 400, 430, 434, 533
Abū Naṣr ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAṭāʾ b. Muslim al-Khaffāf al-ʿIjlī 1:134n., 2:**85–86**
Abū Naṣr Aḥmad b. al-ʿAbbās al-ʿIyāḍī 2:633–34
Abū Naṣr **Bishr** b. al-Ḥārith b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (**al-Ḥāfī**) 1:263, 2:119, 3:**113–15**, 4:656n., 768
Abū Naṣr Hārūn b. Mūsā b. Jandal al-Naḥwī 2:89n.
Abū Naṣr Mālik b. al-Haytham 3:510n.
Abū Naṣr Manṣūr b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd al-Bāwardī/Abīwardī 2:589–90
Abū Naṣr Sahl b. Marzubān 3:522
Abū Naṣr Yaḥyā b. Abī Kathīr Yasār al-Ṭāʾī al-Yamāmī 2:158, 160, **751–52**
Abū'l-Naẓar Bisṭām 1:58
Abū Nimr 2:755
Abū Nuʿaym 2:705
Abū Nuʿaym al-**Faḍl b. Dukayn** 1:271, 274, 286–87, 298n, 335, 351, 474, 539, 2:441, 3:188, 514

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Nuʿaym ʿUmar b. Ṣubḥ b. ʿImrān al-ʿAdawī al-Balkhī al-Khurāsānī 2:580, **598–99**, 629
Abū Nūḥ Ibn al-Ṣalṭ al-Anbārī 2:530, 3:24, 4:235
Abū Nūḥ Saʿīd b. Zangīl 1:484, 2:239
Abū Nūḥ Ṣāliḥ b. Ibrāhīm al-Bāhilī al-Dahhān 2:**221–22** , 233
Abū'l-Nuʿmān al-Ḥārith b. Ḥaṣīra al-Azdī **1:333**
Abū Nuwās 1:522, 524, 2:41, 106, 193, 3:120, 207, 324, 328, 364, 456
Abū Qaḥṭān Khālid b. Qaḥṭān 2:798
Abū l-Qāsim ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿĪsā b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Abī Ḥaiya 4:**255**
Abū l-Qāsim ʿAbdallāh b. al-Maʾmūn 2:584f.
Abū'l-Qāsim **Aṣbagh b. Nubāta** b. al-Ḥārith al-Mujāshiʿī al-Dārimī al-Ḥanẓalī 1:333n, **337**, 3:13, 203
Abū l-Qāsim al-Balkhī (Kaʿbī) 2:271, 4:123, 258, 284, 4:356, 525–26
Abū'l-Qāsim Burayd b. Muʿāwiya al-ʿijlī **1:388**
Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥārith b. ʿAlī al-Warrāq 4:**283–84**
Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad Ibn Ḥabīb al-Naysābūrī 2:585, 625
Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAwn 2:587
Abū l-Qāsim Ismāʿīl b. Aḥmad al-Bustī 4:287
Abū l-Qāsim Jaʿfar al-Iskāfī 4:91
Abū Qāsim al-Kaʿbī 4:531
Abū Qaṭan ʿAmr b. al-Haytham b. Qaṭan al-Quṭaʿī 2:57n., **85**, 548
Abū Qilāba 2:398, 4:61f.
Abū l-Rabīʿ al-Ashʿath b. Saʿd al-Sammān 2:64
Abū l-Rabīʿ Khālid b. Yūsuf al-Samtī 2:177, 761, 4:167
Abū l-Rabīʿ **Muḥammad b. al-Layth** al-Khaṭīb 2:460, 550, 3:25, 28, 33, 100, 445–46, 3:25, 551, 4:680, 767
Abū'l-Rabīʿ Sulaymān b. Khālid b. Dihqān b. Nāfila al-Hilālī (**Sulaymān al-Aqṭaʿ**) **1:369–70**
Abū Rāfiʿ b. ʿImrān 2:704
Abū Rāfiʿ Sallām b. Abī l-Ḥuqayq 4:553n.
Abū Rāʾiṭa 1:63, 2:500, 3:176
Abū Rajāʾ Muḥammad b. Ḥamdōya 2:584f.
Abū Rajāʾ Muḥammad b. Sayf al-Azdī al-Ḥuddānī 2:**66**, 832
Abū Rashīd 4:525–26
Abū Rawḥ Sallām b. Miskīn al-Namarī al-Azdī 2:**78**, 232
Abū Rifāʿa ʿUmāra b. Wathīma 1:138, 2:72, 810
Abū Ruʾba 1:189, 199
Abū l-Saʿādāt 4:473x
Abū'l-Ṣabbāḥ ʿAmr (or ʿUmar) b. Qays al-Māṣir 1:**180**
Abū l-Ṣabbāḥ b. Maʿmar al-Samarqandī 2:531f., **631–32**, 4:13–14, 493, 506n.
Abū Saʿd Muḥammad b. Abī Zakariyyāʾ Muyassar al-Juʿfī al-Ṣaghānī 2:**628**
Abū'l-Ṣabbāḥ **Mūsā b. Abī Kathīr** al-Ṣabbāḥ al-Anṣārī 1:59, **185**, 209n
Abū Saʿd Saʿīd Bishr b. al-Ḥusayn (*qāḍī*) 4:280
Abū Sahl **ʿAbbād b. Sulaymān** b. ʿAlī al-Ṣaymarī 2:516, 3:99, 4:15, **20–21**, 73, 92, 159–60, 367, 484, 670, 725
Abū Sahl al-Masīḥī 4:809n.
Abū Sahl ʿAwf b. Abī Jamīla Bandōya al-Aʿrābī 2:**63f.**, 67
Abū Sahl **Bishr b. al-Muʿtamir** b. Bishr al-Hilālī 1:59, 2:126, 132, 205, 208, 211, 297, 361, 455, 467, 3:34, 37, 48–49, 70, 76, 92, 100, **116–141**, 272, 448, 4:63, 69–70, 568, 576, 741, 790, 811
Abū Sahl Ismāʿīl b. ʿAlī al-Nawbakhtī 1:526, 3:65n., 4:105, 152, 192, 329
Abū Sahl Kathīr b. ʿAyyāsh al-Qaṭṭān 1:296
Abū Sahl Saʿd b. Saʿīd b. Abī Saʿīd al-Maqburī 2:**756**, 763, 769
Abū Saʿīd **Abān b. Taghlib** b. Rabāḥ al-Bakrī 1:204n., **392**, 2:481
Abū Saʿīd ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Mālik al-Jazarī 2:739n., 831
Abū Saʿīd ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Rawḥ al-ʿAffānī al-ʿAskarī 2:367, **478**, 786, 4:274
Abū Saʿīd ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Mahdī b. Ḥassān al-Luʾluʾī al-ʿAnbarī 2:80n., **89**, 110, 784, 4:750
Abū Saʿīd ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz 2:234, **239–40**, 675–76
Abū Saʿīd Aflaḥ 1:487

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Saʿīd Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Bardhaʿī 4:**269**
Abū Saʿīd Aḥmad b. Saʿīd Al-Asadī al-Bāsbānī 4:**149**
Abū Saʿīd al-Baṣrī 4:278
Abū Saʿīd al-Dārimī 2:635, 641, 3:195–96, 4:255
Abū Saʿīd al-Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Baṣrī al-Ḥaḍrī 1:512, 2:48, 146–47, 4:**104–7**, 357, 374
Abū Saʿīd al-Ḥasan b. ʿAlī b. Zakariyyāʾ al-ʿAdawī al-Baṣrī 4:105
Abū Saʿīd al-Ḥasan b. Dīnār al-Tamīmī 2:**69**
Abū Saʿīd al-Iṣṭakhrī (*qāḍī*) 2:661
Abū Saʿīd al-Jannābī 4:261
Abū Saʿīd al-**Kharrāz** 1:165, 4:315, 317n., 318, 322–23, 472, 714
Abū Saʿīd al-Khudrī, Companion of the Prophet 2:480, 4:449
Abū Saʿīd al-Kudamī 2:843
Abū Saʿīd al-Usrūshanī 4:270, 4:285
Abū Saʿīd **Ḥasan** b. Yasār **al-Baṣrī** 1:23, 26, 83, 47, 49, 83, 90–91, 133, 136, 153n, 396, 516, 2:1, 8, **47–54** passim, 101, 268, 292–99, 338–42, 382–85, 417, 730–31, 814, 3:139, 432, 4:223, 604, 609, 660, 775
Abū Saʿīd Ibrāhīm b. Ṭahmān b. Saʿīd 2:607, **637–39**, 641, 679
Abū Saʿīd Khalaf b. Ayyūb al-ʿĀmirī 2:**608–9**
Abū Saʿīd Walīd b. Kathīr al-Rānī 1:217
Abū Saʿīd Yaḥyā b. Zakariyyāʾ b. Abī Zāʾda Khālid b. Maymūn 1:246, 3:7
Abū Salama (Shīʿite leader?) 3:12
Abū Salama ʿAbbād b. Manṣūr al-Nājī (*qāḍī*) 2:142, 145, 177f., 341, **381f.**
Abū Salama b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 2:752n.
Abū Salama Ḥammād b. Salama b. Dīnār al-Rabaʿī al-Baṭāʾinī 2:99, 198, 345, **427–431**, 474, 4:426
Abū Salama **Misʿar b. Kidām** b. Zuhayr b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Hilālī al-Aḥwal 1:**208–9**, 251–52, 254–55, 259, 2:619, 739
Abū Salama Muḥammad b. Muḥammad al-Samarqandī al-ʿ–ārī 2:633f.
Abū Salama ʿUthmān b. Miqsam al-Burrī al-Kindī 2:**82**, 124, 283s
Abū Ṣāliḥ ʿAbdallāh b. Ṣāliḥ 2:777
Abū Ṣāliḥ al-Hudhayl b. Ḥabīb al-Dandānī 2:586f.
Abū Ṣāliḥ Bādhām 1:347
Abū Ṣāliḥ Dhakwān 4:507f.
Abū Ṣāliḥ Shuʿayb b. Sahl al-Rāzī (**Shaʿbōya**) 3:508–9
Abū Sālim al-Jayshānī 2:806
Abū l-Ṣalt ʿAbd al-Salām b. Ṣāliḥ b. Sulaymān **al-Harawī** 2:678f., 3:**168–70**, 194n., 552
Abū l-Samm 4:60
Abū'l-Sarāyā 1:296,308, 3:161–64
Abū l-Sarī Maʿdān al-Shumayṭī al-Mudaybirī 1:312–13, 384f., 2:274, 297, 3:162–63
Abū l-Sarī Manṣūr b. ʿAmmār b. Kathīr al-Sulamī 1:31, 59, 263, 527, 3:**110–13**
Abū l-Ṣaydāʾ Ṣāliḥ b. Ṭarīf al-Ḍabbī 2:554–55, 558, 701
Abū Shākir ʿAbdallāh b. Shākir al-Dayṣānī 1:416, 468, **512–14**, 567, 3:392, 4:103, 700
Abū'l-Shamaqmaq 1:525
Abū Shamir Sālim b. Shamir al-Ḥanafī 1:252–53, 2:42, **200–7**, 256, 825, 829, 3:64, 238, 323, 355, 422, 4:404
Abū l-Shaʿthāʾ **Jābir b. Zayd al-Azdī** al-Jawfī 1:196, 2:1, 145, 164, 166, **219–21**, 398, 677, 734
Abū Shayba Ibrāhīm b. ʿUthmān al-ʿAbsī 2:**493–94**
Abū l-Shaykh 2:705
Abū Shaykh Jāriya b. Harim al-Fuqaymī 2:**86**
Abū Shuʿayb al-Ḥajjām 3:157
Abū Shuʿayb al-Qallāl see Abū Shuʿayb al-Ṣūfī
Abū Shuʿayb al-Ṣayrafī 4:108
Abū Shuʿayb al-Ṣūfī (al-Nāsik) 3:**155–57**
Abū Shuʿayb Ṣalt b. Dīnār al-Hunāʾī al-Azdī al-Majnūn 2:**190**
Abū Sinān ʿĪsā b. Sinān al-Qasmalī 1:**125–6**
Abū Ṣufra ʿAbd al-Malik b. Ṣufra 2:231
Abū Sufyān Maḥbūb b. al-Raḥīl b. Sayf b. Hubayra al-ʿAbdī al-Makhzūmī 1:17, 2:217, 231, **232** , 237, 244, 258, 675, 797, 808, 834, 4:656
Abū Suhayl Nāfiʿ b. Mālik b. Abī ʿĀmir al-Aṣbaḥī (**Ibn Abī Anas**) 2:**755–56**

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū Sulaymān ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Aḥmad b. ʿAṭiyya al-ʿAnsī **al-Dārānī** 1:**163–67**, 537, 2:86, 119
Abū Sulaymān ʿAbdallāh b. Dāhir al-Aḥmarī 2:**712**
Abū Sulaymān Dāwūd b. al-Ḥuṣayn al-Umawī 2:**746**
Abū Sulaymān **Dāwūd** b. ʿAlī b. Khalaf **al-Iṣfahānī** 1:71, 2:704–5, 830, 4:75, 109–10, 164–65, **253–54**, 752
Abū Sulaymān **Dāwūd b. al-Muḥabbar** b. Qahdham b. Sulaymān al-Abū l-Mughīra al-Qāsim b. al-Faḍl b. Maʿdān al-Ḥuddānī Bakrāwī al-Ṭāʾī 2:**138–39**, 833, 4:234
Abū Sulaymān Dāwūd b. Kathīr b. Abī Khālida al-Raqqī al-Kūfī 2:**548–50**, 3:108
Abū Sulaymān **Dāwūd** b. Rāshid b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm **al-Jawāribī** 1:407, 2:**489–92**, 515, 4:412, 600
Abū Sulaymān Jaʿfar b. Jasr b. Farqad al-Qaṣṣāb 2:**87f.**
Abū Sulaymān Sayf b. (Abī?) Sulaymān al-Makhzūmī 2:**727**
Abū Sulaymān ʿUmar b. Yaʿqūb b. Muḥammad b. Aflaḥ 2:266
Abū Ṭāhir al-Jannabī 4:374
Abū Ṭālib al-Makkī 2:833, 4:11n., 30n., 510, 651
Abū Tammām (poet) 2:562n., 3:230, 319, 326, 541, 4:137n.
Abū l-Ṭayyib al-Balkhī 3:142, 4:284
Abū Thawbān (Ḥasan b. Thawbān al Hamdānī al-Hawzanī?) 2:823–24, **825**
Abū Thawr 4:313
Abū'l-Ṭufayl **ʿĀmir b. Wāthila** al-Kinānī 1:243, **338–40**
Abū Ṭufayla al-Hirmāzī 2:83
Abū Turāb al-Nakhshabī 2:705
Abū l-Ṭurūq al-Ḍabbī 2:273–74, **365f**
Abū ʿUbayd 1:41, 43, 163, 232, 259, 2:99, 4:246
Abū ʿUbayd al-Ājurrī 1:70, 2:726–27
Abū ʿUbayd al-Qāsim b. Sallām 1:248
Abū ʿUbayd Muḥammad b. Sharīk al-Mismaʿī (**Muḥammad b. Sahl**) 2:**137**
Abū ʿUbayda (philologist) 2:105, 184, 253, 524, 560, 835, 3:321
Abū ʿUbayda ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Zayd 1:262, 2:93, **112–16**, 119, 122, 125, 134, 4:223n., 551
Abū ʿUbayda **ʿAbd al-Wārith b. Saʿīd** b. Dhakwān al-Tamīmī al-Tannūrī 1:217, 2:58, 78, 91, 295, 345, 359–60, **367–69**, 398, 474, 481, 835
Abū ʿUbayda ʿĀmir 1:205
Abū ʿUbayda b. al-Jarrāḥ, Companion of the Prophet 1:27
Abū ʿUbayda **Bakr** b. (Abī) **al-Aswad** al-Nājī 2:**111**, 832, 833
Abū ʿUbayda Muslim b. Abī Karīma al-Tamīmī 1:482, 2:**222ff.**, 308, 528, 736–37n., 807–8, 3:62
Abū ʿUbaydallāh (vizier) 2:18
Abū ʿUbaydallāh al-Afwah 3:142
Abū ʿUbaydallāh Muʿāwiya 2:8, 3:22
Abū Umāma al-Bāhilī 1:80n.
Abū ʿUmar Aḥmad al-Furātī 3:86, **99**
Abū ʿUmar al-Bāhilī 2:308n., 3:143n., 543, 4:473
Abū ʿUmar Dithār b. Abī Shabīb 1:186
Abū ʿUmar Ḥafṣ b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿUmar b. Farrūkh al-Balkhī 1:214n., 2:**681**
Abū ʿUmar Ḥafṣ b. al-ʿAwwām 2:316n., 371
Abū ʿUmar ʿĪsā b. ʿUmayr al-Hamdānī 1:486–88, 2:253n.
Abū ʿUmar Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. Saʿīd al-Bāhilī 3:120, 4:**274**, 679
Abū ʿUmāra (or Abū ʿAmmār) Ḥamza b. Najīḥ al-Aʿwar 2:**65**
Abū Umayya ʿAbd al-Karīm b. Abī l-Mukhāriq Qays al-Muʿallim 2:**739**
Abū Umayya Ayyūb b. Khūṭ al-Baṣrī al-Ḥabaṭī 2:**81**, 90, 123
Abū Umayya ʿUbayd al-Raḥmān b. Faḍāla 2:832
Abū Usāma Zayd b. Abī Unaysa al-Ruhāwī 2:689
Abū ʿUtba ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Yazīd b. Jābir 1:112–13, 117, 121–22, 126, 478n.
Abū ʿUthmān ʿAbd al-Nūr 1:369
Abū ʿUthmān al-Dimashqī 3:407n.
Abū ʿUthmān al-Māzinī 2:99f., 209, 424, 486
Abū ʿUthmān al-Nahdī 2:196
Abū ʿUthmān al-Zaʿfarānī 2:293n., 316n., **361–62**, 3:117
Abū ʿUthmān ʿAmr b. Jumayʿ al-Azdī 1:290, 2:**710**
Abū ʿUthmān Ḥassān b. Wabra al-Namarī 1:106n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Abū ʿUthmān Kahmas b. al-Minhāl al-Sadūsī 2:**84**
Abū ʿUthmān Saʿīd b. Ḥumayd 4:150
Abū ʿUthmān Shaddād b. Ḥakīm 2:**609–10**
Abū ʿUthmān Yazīd b. Marthad al-Madhḥijī 1:93, 538, 2:102
Abū ʿUthmān Yazīd b. Ṣuhayb see Yazīd al-Faqīr
Abū Wahb al-ʿAlāʾ b. al-Ḥārith b. ʿAbd al-Wārith al-Dhimārī al-Ḥaḍramī 1:115–16
Abū Wahb ʿUbaydallāh b. ʿUbayd al-Kalāʿī al-Jishumī 1:**110**
Abū'l-Walīd Hishām b. ʿAmmār b. Nuṣayr al-Sulamī 1:161, 3:513, 4:241
Abū l-Walīd ʿĪsā b. Yazīd b. Bakr b. Dāb al-Laythī 2:446, 771–72, 3:140
Abū l-Walīd Muḥammad (Ibn Abī Dūwād's eldest son) 3:504, 506, 537, 542, 4:133
Abū'l-Walīd **ʿUmayr b. Hāniʾ** al-ʿAnsī al-Dārānī 1:**106–9**
Abū Wāthila Iyās b. Muʿāwiya b. Qurra al-Muzanī 2:46, **144–51**, 187, 254, 267, 430, 487, 3:346
Abū l-Wazīr Aḥmad b. Khālid 3:536
Abū Yaḥyā ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Bashmīn b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Ḥimmānī 1:**251**
Abū Yaḥyā b. Abī Manṣūr 3:216
Abū Yaḥyā **Mālik b. Dīnār** al-Sāmī 2:8, **106–8**, 391, 833, 4:511
Abū Yaḥyā **Muḥammad b. Rāshid** al-Khuzāʿī 1:**122–24**, 149, 2:372
Abū Yaḥyā Salama b. Kuhayl b. Ḥusayn al-Ḥaḍramī 1:211, **280–81**
Abū Yaʿlā 1:475, 4:483–84
Abū Yaʿlā Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Tamīmī 2:530
Abū Yaʿlā Muḥammad b. Shaddād b. ʿĪsā al-Mismaʿī (**Zurqān**) 3:44, 234, 458, 4:**136–38**
Abū Yaʿqūb al-Sijistānī 3:466, 4:598, 620
Abū Yaʿqūb b. Ibrāhīm al-Tamīmī al-Kūfī 4:248n.
Abū Yaʿqūb Farqad b. Yaʿqūb al-Sabakhī 2:88, **108–9**, 394
Abū Yaʿqūb Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm b. Kāmjār 4:248–29, 255
Abū Yaʿqūb Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm al-Warglānī 2:230
Abū Yaʿqūb Yūsuf b.ʿAbdallāh b. Isḥāq al-Baṣrī 3:283, 315, 533, 4:**52–58**, 175, 509, 562
Abū Yaqẓān Muḥammad b. Aflaḥ 3:520, 4:294
Abū'l-Yaqẓān ʿUthmān b. ʿUmayr al-Bajalī al-Thaqafī 1:**334**, 2:267
Abū Yasār ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Najīḥ Yasār (**Ibn Abī Najīḥ**) 1:261, 2:341, **721–25**
Abū Yāsir ʿAmmār b. ʿAbd al-Majīd 2:584f.
Abū Yazīd 1:35
Abū Yazīd al-Khwārizmī 2:675
Abū Yūnus al-Uswārī 2:92
Abū Yūnus **Sālim b. Abī Ḥafṣa** al-Tammār 1:**281–282**, 327
Abū Yūnus Salm b. Zarīr al-ʿUṭāridī 2:**66**
Abū Yūsuf (*qāḍī*) 1:159, 210, 216, 219, 221, 242f.,.246, 273, 2:173, 608, 713, 817, 3:29–30, 191, 4:728, 788–89
Abū Yūsuf Aḥmad b. Jamīl al-Marwazī 2:584f.
Abū Yūsuf al-Dārimī 4:193
Abū Yūsuf Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm al-Tamīmī al-Ḥanẓalī (**Ibn Rāhōya**) 2:598, **682–83**, 795, 3:169
Abū Yūsuf Īshuʿ al-Qaṭīʿī 2:506
Abū Yūsuf Yaʿlā b. ʿUbayd al-Ṭanāfisī 2:323
Abū Zakariyyāʾ Yaḥyā b. Aṣfaḥ 4:**193–94**, 195
Abū Zakariyyāʾ Yaḥyā b. Ṣāliḥ al-Wuḥāẓī 1:**160–61**
Abū Zayd al-Balkhī 4:284
Abū Zayd Ḥammād b. Dulayl 3:**6**
Abū Zayd Saʿīd b. Aws al-Anṣārī 2:99, 364, 436
Abū'l-Zubayr Qubays b. al-Zubayr 1:525
Abū Zufar al-Ḍirārī 3:38, **66**, 142, 543
Abū Zufar Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Makkī 3:66, 4:**282**
Abū Zurʿa 1:73, 137–38, 140, 148, 217
Abū Zurʿa al-Rāzī 2:608, 713f.
Abū Zurʿa ʿAmr b. Jābir al-Ḥaḍramī 2:803–4
Achaemenids 2:686
Adam 1:165, 231, 244, 323, 406, 458, 473, 533–34, 2:14, 52, 127, 313–14, 595, 3:12, 17, 57–58, 138, 300, 405, 461, 476–78, 4:79, 421, 423–24, 427–28, 510, 602–4, 659, 664, 710

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ādam b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz 1:525
Ādam b. Abī Iyās al-Khurāsānī 2:77, 719n.
ʿAdī b. ʿAdī 1:86
ʿAdī b. Arṭāt 2:49–50, 147, 4:727
ʿAdī b. Kaʿb (tribe) 3:189n.
ʿAdliya 4:309
ʿAḍud al-Dawla 4:280
Ādurfarnbag ī Farrokhzādān 3:219
ʿAdwān (son of ʿAmr b. Qays ʿAylān) 1:205
Aeneas of Gaza 4:507n.
ʿAffān b. Muslim al-Ṣaffār 2:80, 3:496
ʿAfīf b. Maʿdī Karib 1:370
ʿAfīf b. Sālim 2:98
Aflaḥ b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb 2:231, 247
Afshīn 3:528–30, 4:285
Agathinus, Claudius 3:362
Aghlabids 2:676, 3:519, 4:298–99, 301
Aḥmad al-Badawī (saint) 2:761
Aḥmad al-Nāṣir 1:479–80
Aḥmad al-Sarakhsī (Kindī's pupil) 4:374, 807
Aḥmad al-Suhaylī 4:287
Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Yūnus 4:308
Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥabībī 4:134
Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿIjlī 3:509, 4:761
Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Karkhī 1:459
Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Tamīmī al-Jūybārī 2:584f.
Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ṣiddīq 2:585n.
Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Salām 2:506
Aḥmad b. Abī Khālid al-Aḥwal 3:171n.
Aḥmad b. Abī'l-Ḥawārī (mystic) 1:332, 161, 166–67
Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. Sahl al-Mismaʿī 4:137
Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Aṭrābulusī 1:487, 2:239, 477
Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Bayhaqī 4:399, 564
Aḥmad b. al-Ḥusayn Dindān 2:703
Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Shaṭawī 4:109, 531, 535
Aḥmad b. ʿAmr al-Khaṣṣāf 4:194
Aḥmad b. ʿAṭāʾ (mystic) 1:352
Aḥmad b. Ayyūb b. Mānūs/Mānūsh 3:478–80
Aḥmad b. Ghassān 2:115n., 3:512
Aḥmad b. Ḥanbal (**Ibn Ḥanbal**) 1:60, 71–72, 88, 123–24, 148, 161, 204, 249f., 253, 260, 266, 331, 334, 346, 387, 475, 620, 704, 720, 795, 3:37, 113, 187, 317, 486–88, 494–504, 514–15, 544, 4:185, 210, 225, 240, 243ff., 473, 556, 643, 761, 775, 810
Aḥmad b. Ḥarb 2:684
Aḥmad b. Ḥiḍrōya 2:614
Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm al-Dawraqī 3:499
Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Ismāʿīl b. Dāwūd 3:205
Aḥmad b. Idrīs (saint) 1:539
Aḥmad b. ʿĪsā b. Zayd (grandson of Zayd b. ʿAlī) 1:296, 2:535, 3:101, 174
Aḥmad b. Jaʿfar al-Ḍarīr 2:43
Aḥmad b. Khābiṭ 1:245, 2:443, 3:**467–72**
Aḥmad b. Manṣūr al-Ramādī 2:396
Aḥmad b. Muḥammad (*ṣāḥib al-maẓālim*) 4:308
Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Athram 2:777
Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Qaḥṭabī 3:**480–82**
Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Raṣṣāṣ 4:126
Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ghālib al-Bāhilī (Ghulām Khalīl) 2:421n., 4:317–21, 761
Aḥmad b. Mūsā 3:212–13
Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. Saʿdī 4:821
Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. Saʿīd Ibn ʿUqda 1:540
Aḥmad b. Mūsā b. Ṭāwūs 1:309, 347, 4:593
Aḥmad b. Naṣr al-Khuzāʿī 2:441, 812, 3:172, 188, 485, 510–12, 535
Aḥmad b. Rabāḥ 3:515n.
Aḥmad b. Riyāḥ (*qāḍī*) 3:515, 535n.
Aḥmad b. Salama al-Bazzāz 4:245
Aḥmad b. Salama al-Kūshānī 4:169, **191–92**
Aḥmad b. Ṣāliḥ 2:587
Aḥmad b. Shihāb al-Anbārī 3:541n.
Aḥmad b. Sinān b. Asad al-Qaṭṭān 2:496
Aḥmad b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Thaqafī (historian) 3:6
Aḥmad b. Yazīd al-Qurashī al-Muʿallim 4:304
Aḥmad Ibn al-Qāṣṣ al-Ṭabarī 4:470n.
Aḥmad Sharrāk 4:241
Aḥmad Zarrūq 4:224f.
Aḥnaf b. Qays 1:402, 2:572
Ahriman 2:60, 3:219, 4:567
Aḥūdemmeh 1:49
Ahura-Mazda 4:507, 567
ʿal-Aḥwaṣ (poet) 2:338n.
Ā'isha 1:342n., 2:135, 161n., 542, 4:68
al-Aʿjamī see Abū'l-Jārūd
ʿAjārida 2:644–47, 651–53
ʿAjlān b. Nāwūs 2:481n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿAjradiyya 2: 691n., 218
al-ʿAkawwak (poet) 3:217n.
Akhbārī 4:725
Akhfash (the elder) 2:100
Akhfash (the middle) see Abū l-Ḥasan Saʿīd b. Masʿada al-Akhfash
Akhfash (the younger) 3:539n., 4:97
Akhnas b. Qays **2:654**
Akhnas b. Sharīq al-Thaqafī 2:169
Akhnasiyya 2:654–56, 659
Akhṭal (poet) 1:77
Aktham b. Ṣayfī 3:488n., 371
ʿAlāʾ b. al-Ḥārith see Abū Wahb al-ʿAlāʾ b. al-Ḥārith b. ʿAbd al-Wārith al-Dhimārī al-Ḥaḍramī
ʿAlam al-Dīn al-Sakhāwī 2:836
ʿAlam al-Hudā 1:374n.
Alexander of Aphrodisias 3:261–62, 278, 384–85, 395, 547f.
Alexander the Great 2:805, 3:326
ʿAlī al-Aḥwal 3:203
ʿAlī al-Naqī (imam) 1:413, 435, 3:204
ʿAlī al-Riḍā 1:319, 321, 322, 324, 325, 394, 413, 415n, 435, 445–46, 450, 453, 457–59, 462, 531, 2:483, 493–94, 678f., 3:102–4, 117, 166–68, 204, 206, 4:669
ʿAlī al-Uswārī see ʿAlī b. Khālid al-Uswārī al-Kilābī
ʿAlī b. (Abī Fāṭima) al-Ḥazawwar al-Kunāsī al-Ghanawī **1:340**
ʿAlī b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Jarawī 2:820n.
ʿAlī b. ʿAbdallāh al-Madīnī 1:70
ʿAlī b. Abī Ḥamza al-Baṭāʾinī 1:388n., 3:103
ʿAlī b. Abī Hāshim 4:248
ʿAlī b. Abī Muqātil 3:60
ʿAlī b. Abī Sāra 2:126
ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭalḥa Sālim al-Hāshimī 1:80n., 1:137n.
ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib 1:27, 80–81, 183, 193–945, 226–27, 258, 268–74, 275–76, 297, 300, 315–18, 337, 357, 444, 632, 711, 3:489, 4:606, 641, 662, 778
ʿAlī b. ʿAbīda al-Rayḥānī 3:219, 552
ʿAlī b. al-**Ḥusayn b. Wāqid** 2:584f., 590, **624**
ʿAlī b. al-Jahm 3:534, 536, 4:265
ʿAlī b. Ḥadīd b. Ḥukaym al-Azdī 1:413
ʿAlī b. Ḥatfān b. ukht al-Naẓẓām (poet) 3:321
ʿAlī b. Haytham 2:486
ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-ʿAlawī 2:536
ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Qummī 1:459
ʿAlī b. ʿĪsā 4:135, 244
ʿAlī b. ʿĪsā b. Māhān 2:601, 606–7
ʿAlī b. Isḥāq b. Yaḥyā b. Muʿādh 3:531
ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl 3:105
ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl b. **Ṣāliḥ** b. Mītham 2:484
ʿAlī b. Khālid **al-Uswārī** al-Kilābī 2:98, 3:**455–57**, 554
ʿAlī b. Khalīl (poet) 3:22
ʿAlī b. Maʾmūn 4:287
ʿAlī b. Mītham see Abū l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Ismāʿīl b. Shuʿayb b. Mītham b. Yaḥyā al-Tammār
ʿAlī b. Muḥammad (leader of the Zanj) 4:54
ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Jahm (?) 4:669
ʿAlī b. Muḥammad al-Tanūkhī 4:340
ʿAlī b. Muḥammad b. Sulaymān al-Nawfalī 2:183, 535, 838
ʿAlī b. Mūsā b. Yazdād al-Qummī 4:723
ʿAlī b. Mūsā see ʿAlī al-Riḍā
ʿAlī b. Rabbān al-Ṭabarī 3:395, 432, 4:129, 370, 391n., 621, 680, 702, 708
ʿAlī b. Riʾāb see Abū'l-Ḥasan ʿAlī b. Riʾāb/ Rabāb al-Ṭaḥḥān al-Saʿdī
ʿAlī b. Riyāḥ 2:483n.
ʿAlī b. Saʿīd al-Iṣṭakhrī 4:279
ʿAlī b. Ṣāliḥ 1:284–85
ʿAlī b. Thābit 1:526
ʿAlī b. Ṭibrākh see ʿAlī b. Abī Hāshim
ʿAlī b. Yāsīn 3:319
ʿAlī b. Yazīd al-Samarqandī 2:636
ʿAlī b. Yūsuf Ibn al-Baqqāl 4:392
ʿAlī Ibn al-Madīnī 2:91, 159, 176, 369, 725, 795, 3:502, 509, 514–15
ʿAllāma al-Ḥillī 3:54, 4:474
ʿAllān al-Shuʿūbī 3:215n., 4:104
ʿAlqama b. Marthad al-Ḥaḍramī **1:212–13**, 228, 538, 2:578, 734
ʿAlqama b. Qays al-Nakhaʿī 1:184n., 3:182
Aʿmash see Abū Muḥammad Sulaymān b. Mihrān al-Aʿmash al-Asadī
Amīn 2:78, 208, 476, 3:158, 165, 4:794
ʿĀmir (of the Quraysh) 2:15, 619
ʿĀmir b. ʿAbd (al-)Qays al-ʿAnbarī (ʿĀmir b. ʿAbdqays) 2:101, 621, 146
ʿĀmir b. Dhuhl (clan) 1:516
ʿĀmir b. Luʾayy (tribe) 2:764

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

ʿĀmir b. Ṣaʿṣaʿa (tribe) 4:198
ʿĀmir b. Wāthila see Abū'l-Ṭufayl ʿĀmir b. Wāthila al-Kinānī
ʿĀmirī (philosopher) 4:399, 580, 620, 708, 819
ʿAmmār al-Baṣrī 1:61, 2:4, 3:39–40, 135, 238, 297, 398, 4:358, 455, 669
ʿAmmār b. Shaddād 2:392
ʿAmmār b. Yāsir 1:340, 444, 2:375, 632, 4:782
ʿAmmār Dhū Kubār al-Hamdānī 1:522
Amos 1:470
ʿAmr al-Māzulī 4:104
ʿAmr b. ʿAbbād 2:380
ʿAmr b. ʿAbdnihm (of the Aslam) 2:781, 3:39
ʿAmr b. Abī'l-Miqdām Thābit b. Hurmuz **1:315**
ʿAmr b. al-ʿĀṣ (Companion of the Prophet) 1:130n., 3:141, 153, 4:791
ʿAmr b. al-Ḥasan al-Kūfī 2:737
ʿAmr b. al-Haytham **2:547–48**
ʿAmr b. al-Ḥuṣayn al-ʿAnbarī 2:737, 842
ʿAmr b. ʿAlī al-Fallās 2:708
ʿAmr b. ʿAlī al-Uswārī 2:483, 3:319
ʿAmr b. Baḥr al-**Jāḥiẓ** 1:59, 3:359–60, 454, 4:89–90, 110–135, 255, 370, 466, 499, 512–13, 626, 641, 677, 709, 722, 743–45, 790, 793, 797, 809–10, 816
ʿAmr b. Dīnār 2:158, 446n., 718f., 725
ʿAmr b. Ḥawshab **2:363**
ʿAmr b. Ḥurayth al-Makhzūmī, Companion of the Prophet 1:264n., 336n.
ʿAmr b. Kaysān b. Bāb see ʿAmr b. ʿUbayd
ʿAmr b. Layth 2:678, 3:523
ʿAmr b. Luḥayy 3:431n.
ʿAmr b. Madʿīkarib, Companion of the Prophet 3:511
ʿAmr b. Masʿada 3:545
ʿAmr b. Maymūn 1:315n.
ʿAmr b. Nuhaywī 3:224
ʿAmr b. Qays al-Kindī (general) 1:180n.
ʿAmr b. Qays al-ma'ṣir 1:211, 290
ʿAmr b. Qays ʿAylān 1:205
ʿAmr b. Shaʿīd al-Ashdaq 2:441
ʿAmr b. Shamir al-Juʿfī 1:342, 344
ʿAmr b. Sharāḥīl see Abū'l-Mughīra ʿAmr b. Sharāḥīl al-ʿAnsī
ʿAmr b. ʿUbayd 1:135, 2:4, 6, 51, 176, 193, 279, 292–97, 319–48 and 367–82 passim, 399, 725, 730, 743, 836, 3:63–64, 4:279, 566, 599, 606, 609, 625, 640, 739
ʿAmr b. Udd 2:145
ʿAmr b. Ukht al-Mu'ayyad 2:5
ʿAmrūs b. Fatḥ 1:487n., 2:217, 676
ʿAnan ben David 1:215, 2:388, 3:466
Anas b. Abī Shaykh 3:107
Anas b. Mālik, Companion of the Prophet 2:62, 83, 169, 173, 412, 414, 427f., 767, 4:587
Anas b. Sīrīn 2:412
Anaxagoras 3:373, 379, 385, 397, 4:525n., 739
ʿAnaza b. Asad b. Rabīʿa 1:181, 2:392
ʿAnbasa b. Saʿīḍ al-Naḍrī al-Qaṭṭān al-Wāsiṭī **2:64**
Anṣār 4:788
Anṭākī 4:643
Antonius (hermit) 4:714, 757
Anwar el-Sadat 4:749
Anyab b. Sahl al-Kharrāz 4:493n.
Apollonius of Tyana 1:501
Archytas of Tarentum 1:427, 3:387
Arḥab (tribe) 1:131n.
Aristotle 1:56, 172, 420–21, 429–30, 517, 528, 2:30, 44–45, 465, 591, 808, 3:24, 40, 45, 121, 221, 235, 244, 257–58, 261, 326, 340–41, 344–48, 359, 373–74, 394, 466, 4:97, 142, 234, 366, 477, 508, 518, 524, 814
Arnobius 1:545, 4:677n., 681, 743–44
Arṭabān (grandfather of ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAwn) 2:406
Asad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Qasrī 1:191, 402, 2:573, 577, 3:12
Asad b. al-Furāt 2:814–15
Asad b. al-Ḥārith b. al-ʿAtīk (tribe) 1:190n.
Asʿad b. Hammām b. Murra 1:373n.
Asad b. Marzubān al-Fāryābī 2:379
Asad b. Wadāʿa al-Ṭā'ī 1:134
Asad Khuzayma 2:474
al-Aṣamm see Abū Bakr ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Kaysān
Aṣbagh b. Nubāta see Abū'l-Qāsim Aṣbagh b. Nubāta b. al-Ḥārith al-Mujāshiʿī al-Dārimī al-Ḥanẓalī
Aṣbaḥ (house of) 2:783
Asbāṭ b. Wāṣil al-Shaybānī (poet) **1:119–21**, 2:272–73, 290, 365

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

A'shā Hamdān 1:293n., 2:9n.
al-Ashajj see Abū l-Faḍl Ja'far b. Ḥarb al-Hamdānī
Ash'arī 1:161, 386, 399, 415, 2:44–45, 62, 196, 484–85, 645, 3:62, 127, 135, 390, 392, 4:13, 21, 29, 55–56, 86, 92–96, 99, 152, 174, 186, 195, 210, 343,468, 497, 643, 651 685, 752, 754, 810, and passim references
Ash'ariyya 2:268, 558, 571, 3:400, 4:14, 27n., 391, 526, 533, 563, 638, 641, 684, 690, 715, 716, 820
Ash'ath b. Qays 1:370, 2:275
Ashnās 4:556
Ashras b. 'Abdallāh al-Sulamī 1:191
'Āṣim (plebeian?) 2:9, 13
'Āṣim b. 'Abdallāh al-Hilālī 2:577
'Āṣim b. Abī Najjūd 1:330n., 2:93
'Āṣim b. Ḥumayd al-Ḥannāṭ 1:388n.
'Āṣim b. Kulayb b. Shihāb b. al-Majnūn al-Jarmī 1:**208**
'Āṣim b. Sulaymān al-Aḥwal 2:341
'Āṣim b. 'Ubaydallāh b. 'Āṣim b. 'Umar b. al-Khaṭṭāb al-'Adawī 2:378
'Āṣim b. 'Umar b. al-Khaṭṭāb al-'Anbarī 2:**378**
'Āṣim b. 'Umar b. Ḥafṣ b. 'Āṣim b. al-Khaṭṭāb 2:378
Aslam b. Afṣā 2:784
Aslam b. Sahl al-Razzāz 2:487
Aṣma'ī 2:98, 253, 422–23, 743, 3:548, 4:556
Aswad b. Yazīd al-Nakha'ī 3:182
'Aṭā' al-Khurāsānī 1:40n, 49n, 113, 122, 134–35, 142–43, 537, 2:59, 788
'Aṭā' b. Abī Rabāḥ 1:227–28, 2:157, 429, 588, 718–19, 730, 788
'Aṭā' b. Farrūkh 2:406
'Aṭā' b. Yasār al-Hilālī 2:744n.
Athariyya 2:830
Athenagoras 4:683
'Atīk b. al-Azd 2:380
'Atīq 2:525
'Aṭiyya 2:**234**, 644
'Aṭiyya al-Jūzjānī 2:663
'Aṭiyya al-Tha'labī 2:663n.
'Aṭiyya b. al-Aswad al-Ḥanafī 2:643
'Aṭiyya b. Qays 1:38
'Aṭiyya b. Sa'd al-'Awfī 2:93
Aṭrāfiyya 2:654
Audians 4:422
Augustine 1:495, 3:358, 4:611, 682f.
Avicenna see Ibn Sīnā
Awd (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:360
'Awf al-A'rābī 2:92f., 434, 480, 832
'Awf b. Mālik, Companion of the Prophet 1:82
'Awfiyya 2:666–67, 669–70
'Awn b. Mālik b. Misma' al-Misma'ī 2:**379**
Aws (tribe) 2:760, 4:793
Awzā'ī 1:19, 27, 78–79, 82–84, 117–18, 103–4, 130, 134, 142, 146, 159, 162, 167, 4:728
'Ayn al-Quḍāt al-Hamadhānī 4:401, 533, 620
Ayyūb al-Qazzāz 2:328
Ayyūb al-Ruhāwī al-Abrash see Job of Edessa
Ayyūb al-Sakhtiyānī see Abū Bakr Ayyūb b. Abī Tamīma Kaysān al-Sakhtiyānī
Ayyūb b. 'Abd al-Salām 4:449
Ayyūb b. 'Ā'idh b. Mudlij al-Ṭā'ī al-Buḥturī 1:2**06**
Ayyūb b. al-Awthar 2:287, **354**
Ayyūb b. Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm Ibn Sāfirī 3:172
Ayyūb b. Ja'far b. Sulaymān 2:203f., 256–57, 3:323
Ayyūb b. Khūṭ see Abū Umayya Ayyūb b. Khūṭ al-Baṣrī al-Ḥabaṭī
Ayyūb b. Sulaymān 1:347n.
Ayyūb ṣāḥib al-Baṣrī 2:392
Āzādmard b. al-Hirbidh Kāmkār 2:93–94
al-Azraq b. Tamma al-Ṣarīmī 2:381
'Azāzīl (demon) 4:430, 472
Azd (tribe) 1:95, 451, 2:2, 19, 219, 224, 227, 528, 530, 576, 660, 661, 689, 713n., 807, 3:5
Azd Shanū'a (tribe) 1:125, 2:219
Azd 'Umān (tribe) 2:220
Azhar b. Sa'd al-Sammān 2:413
Azraqites 1:24, 42–43, 50, 196, 2:23, 225, 260, 299, 300, 403, 643, 652, 674n., 687–98 passim, 3:5
'Azzān b. al-Ṣaqr 2:843

Bābai 4:468
Bābak 2:708, 3:226n., 529, 4:769
Bādhān 2:722, 787
Bahā' al-Dīn al-Irbilī 4:131
Bāhila (tribe) 4:274–75
Baḥīrā 1:477, 2:151, 3:160, 4:707

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Bahrām (son of Khorzād) 2:29
Baḥshal see Aslam b. Sahl al-Razzāz
al-Bājī (jurist) 3:418, 4:681
Bajīla (tribe) 1:395, 2:481
Bakkār b. ʿAbdallāh b. Sahūk **2:792**
Bakkār b. Muḥammad 2:406
Bakr b. (al-)Sharūd al-Ṣanʿānī **2:793–94**
Bakr b. ʿAbdallāh al-Muzanī 2:126
Bakr b. ʿAbdrabbih see Bakr b. ukht ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Zayd
Bakr b. Bakkār 2:184
Bakr b. Muḥammad al-ʿAmmī 2:126
Bakr b. ukht ʿAbd al-Wāḥid b. Zayd 1:262, **2:125–36**, 3:135
Bakr b. Wāʾil 2:498, 514, 521, 523, 576, 643n., 663, 3:320, 4:137
Bakr b. Ziyād al-Bāhilī 2:126
Bakriyya 2:125–137, 295, 301, 304, 309f., 427, 563, 630, 730, 3:116, 4:6, 254, 321, 601, 690
Balj b. ʿUqba 2:736
Banū ʿAbd al-Dār 2:743
Banū ʿAbd al-Ḥakam 2:820, 3:518
Banū l-ʿAdawiyya 2:321
Banū ʿAdī 2:71, 80, 118, 738
Banū Aḥmar 2:713n.
Banū l-Ahtam (of the Tamīm) 2:30n., 279
Banū l-ʿAmm of the Tamīm 2:126, 251, 380
Banū ʿAmmār 2:392
Banū l-ʿAnbar 2:102, 173, 178, 367, 737
Banū ʿAns 1:95, 105, 147
Banū Asad 1:272, 2:19, 480n., 576, 2:495, 548
Banū Asʿad b. Hammām 1:381
Banū Awraba 2:286, 4:291–92
Banū Aʿyan 1:376–77, 381
Banū Birzāl 4:296
Banū Ḍabba 2:272
Banū Dīnār b. Najjār 2:429
Banū l-Furāt 4:135
Banū Ghanī 2:189
Banū Ghassān 1:116, 144, 374, 4:667
Banū l-Ḥakam 2:511, 820n.
Banū Hamdān 2:495, 510–11, 529, 787, 4:79
Banū Ḥanīfa 1:4, 125, 2:117n., 207, 663n.
Banū Ḥanẓala 2:621
Banū l-Ḥarīsh 2:392
Banū Hāshim 1:158, 298, 2:272, 533, 678, 701, 712, 4:439n.
Banū Ḥibsh 4:263
Banū Hilāl 1:370n., 4:79, 198, 200
Banū Hilāl b. ʿĀmir 1:208, 3:116
Banū Ḥimmān 1:251
Banū Ḥimyar 2:529
Banū Ḥimyar b. Saba' 1:131
Banū Ḥudayr 4:308
Banu Hudhayl 1:88, 2:753
Banū Ifrān (Banū Ifren) 2:229, 4:296
Banū ʿIjl 1:279n., 281, 282, 292, 315, 3:538n.
Banū Iyād 3:523, 538n.
Banū Jadīla 1:205, 2:378
Banū Jaḥdar 2:112
Banū Jarm (of the Quḍāʿa) 2:529
Banū l-Jarrāḥ 4:135
Banū Juʿfī 1:247, 402, 2:511
Banū Jurash 1:121
Banū Jurayr b. ʿUbād 1:392
Banū Jusham 4:89n.
Banū Khathʿam 2:521
Banū Layth 1:307, 2:756
Banū Maʿāfir 2:819
Banū Makhzūm 2:272, 721, 727–31, 742, 745, 748, 835, 4:294
Banū Marwān 2:511
Banū Maṯghara 4:293
Banū Māzin 2:422
Banū Māzin b. Shaybān 3:487
Banū l-Munajjim 3:216n., 4:192
Banū Murhiba 1:176
Banū Mūsā 3:69
Banū l-Mustawrid b. ʿAmr b. ʿAbbād 2:380
Banū Nājiya 2:382n.
Banū Nakhaʿ 1:184
Banū Naṣr 1:136n.
Banū Nawbakht 1:64n., 4:282, 587
Banū Numayr 3:173
Banū Raḥaba 1:131
Banū Raqāsh 2:105, 409n.
Banū Rāsib 2:556
Banū Saʿd 2:121, 354, 377
Banū Saʿd al-ʿashīra 2:511
Banū Sāʿida 1:311
Banū Sakūn 1:450, 3:121
Banū Sāma b. Luʾayy 2:106
Banū Sāsān 2:557, 3:548
Banū Shaybān 1:251, 410, 2:474, 521, 4:4

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Banū Sulaym 1:127, 2:191n., 356, 488, 3:68
Banū Taym 1:192, 213, 251, 276, 384–85, 542, 2:418, 421, 4:331n.
Banū Taym (of the Quraysh) 2:774
Banū Taym b. Murra 2:755
Banū Thalj 4:249
Banū Ṭuhayya 2:380, 392
Banū ʿUqba 1:379n.44
Banū ʿUtayba 1:279
Banū Wādiʿa 3:7
Banū Wāsīn 4:296
Banū Yaḥmad 2:219
Banū Yashkur 2:380
Banū Zuhra 1:169, 247, 754
Baptists 2:508
Baqī b. Makhlad 3:513, 4:306
Bāqillānī 4:329, 342, 531, 715
Baqiyya b. al-Walīd al-Kalāʿī 1:129, 131
Baqlī 1:534
Barānis 4:291
Barbahārī 4:165n., 483
Bardesanes / Bardaisan 1:499–502, 513, 3:365
Barghawāṭa 4:292–94
Bāriḥ b. Aḥmad 2:587
Barmakids 1:262, 409, 416, 454, 477–78, 489, 2:445–46, 483, 3:9, 33, 68, 100–58 passim, 174, 220, 322
Bashāma al-Ghadīr 4:753
Bashīr (angel) 4:593
Bashīr al-Nabbāl 1:412
Bashīr b. al-Muhājir al-Ghanawī 2:189
Bashkast 2:745
Bashshār al-Shaʿīrī (gnostic) 1:294n.
Bashshār b. Burd 2:4–5, 6–16, 272, 274, 279–80, 435, 448–49, 487, 3:18, 22, 4:639
Bashshār b. Qīrāṭ al-Naysābūrī 1:214n.
Basil (Church Father) 4:552
Basilides 3:303
Bāṭinites 4:279
Bāṭiniyya 4:719, 765, 768–69
Battai 1:509–10
al-Battānī 2:504
Baṭyalawsī 4:229
Bayān b. Samʿān 1:269, 329n., 389n., 408n., 449, 472, 2:415, 4:422, 600, 700
Bāyazid Bisṭāmī 3:211n.
Bayhasiyya 1:155–56, 474–75, 2:527, 644, 666–73 passim
Bayrūtīs 1:78
Ben Levi 4:339–40
Benjamin al-Nihāwandī 4:419
Benjamin ben Mōshē 1:472, 3:477
Bidʿiyya 2:697, 4:759
Bihāfrīd 2:696
Bilāl b. Abī Burda (*qāḍī*) 1:211, 2:152, 158, 223, 414, 422
Bishr al-Ḥāfī see Abū Naṣr Bishr b. al-Ḥārith b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (al-Ḥāfī)
Bishr al-Marīsī see Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Bishr b. Ghiyāth b. Abī Karīma al-ʿAdawī al-Marīsī
Bishr al-Qalānisī 3:142
Bishr b. Abī Khālid 3:319
Bishr b. al-ʿAlāʾ b. Zahr 1:140n.
Bishr b. al-Muʿtamir see Abū Sahl Bishr b. al-Muʿtamir b. Bishr al-Hilālī
Bishr b. al-Walīd al-Kindī (*qāḍī*) 3:149–50, 486, 495, 497
Bishr b. Khālid 2:**362f.**, 836
Bishr b. Marwān b. al-Ḥakam 1:402
Bishr b. Muḥammad al-Sakhtiyānī al-Marwazī 2:**624**
Bishr b. Saʿīd 2:**362**, 3:117
Bishr b. Shabīb al-Baṣrī 2:**213**, 3:143n.
Bishr b. Yaḥyā 2:625, 3:203
Bisṭām al-Shaybānī 2:526–27
Boṣrawīs 1:78
Brahmins 2:507, 568, 4:326, 358, 360–62, 385–87
Buddhism 2:553, 567–68, 572, 612, 615, 626, 4:290, 741
Buhlūl b. Bishr al-Shaybānī (**Kuthāra**) 2:525
Buhlūl b. Rashīd 4:300
Buḥturī (poet) 4:192
Bujayr b. al-Ḥārith b. ʿUbād 3:320
Bujayr b. ʿAmr b. ʿUbād al-Ḍubaʿī 3:320
Bukayr b. Abī l-Samīṭ 2:**68**
Bukayr b. Jaʿfar al-Sālimī 2:589, 599
Bukayr b. Māhān 3:11
Bukhārī 1:70, 4:244–46
Buluggin b. Zīrī 1:484n.
Bunān 2:624
Burayda b. al-Ḥuṣayb al-Aslamī, Companion of the Prophet 1:175
Burayha bt. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-Ḥārith b. Abī Dhiʾb 2:764
Burd b. Labīd al-Yashkurī 2:**380**

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Burghūth see Abū ʿAbdallāh Abū ʿĪsā Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā al-Baṣrī
Buridan 3:357, 359, 4:529n.
Burzōya (physician) 2:32–33, 4:638
Butriyya 1:275ff., 286, 290, 300, 306, 361, 528, 2:537–38
Būyids 2:709
Byzantines 1:7, 89, 118, 139, 162, 332, 525, 2:520, 620, 3:24–25, 511, 4:705

Cāṇakya/Shānāq 3:365
Carneades 4:544, 554n.
Celsus the younger 4:552, 619, 676f.
Cheraman Peramāl 2:108
Christianity, Christians 1:6–7, 14, 15, 25, 31, 32n., 39, 45, 49, 56, 61, 75–77, 84, 97, 144–45, 166, 170, 172, 233, 332n., 362, 385–86, 483, 499, 505–6, 2:3, 109, 265, 305, 317, 500–6, 567, 687, 821, 3:5, 9, 29–30, 155, 179, 218, 289, 297, 430–32, 477, 4:142, 152–54, 213–14, 235–36, 360, 414, 490, 498, 548, 552, 619–21, 632, 639, 691, 706–9, 719
Chrysippus 1:430n., 434, 4:547, 739n.
Claudius Agathinus 3:362
Constantine VI 3:25, 29
Copts 1:84n., 2:800, 806, 821

Dādōya (father of Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ) 2:26
Daghfal 2:160
Ḍaḥḥāk b. Muzāḥim al-Hilālī 1:17, 36, 59, 2:130, 572, 588, 720, 762
Ḍaḥḥāk b. Qays 1:397, 2:15, 247n., 278, 501, 526, 662
Dāhir b. Yaḥyā b. Dāhir al-Rāzī 2:**711**
Dahriyya 1:220, 530, 534, 2:46, 453, 808, 3:273, 277, 280, 3:360–61, 366, 380, 396, 398, 404–5, 425, 427, 445–46, 4:142, 377, 506–8, 598, 624, 639
Dālān (of Hamdān) 2:495
Damascius 2:504n., 3:350–51, 4:573n.
Daniel 1:468–73
Daniel al-Qūmisī 4:598
David 1:404, 4:666
Dāwūd al-Iṣfahānī see Abū Sulaymān Dāwūd b. ʿAlī b. Khalaf al-Iṣfahānī
Dāwūd al-Muqammiṣ see Dāwūd b. Marwān al-Raqqī
Dāwūd b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd 1:98n.
Dāwūd b. Abī Hind 2:93, 199
Dāwūd b. ʿAlī 4:269
Dāwūd b. ʿAlī (governor) 1:102, 372, 2:747
Dāwūd b. al-Qāsim al-Jaʿfarī 2:535
Dāwūd b. Farqad 1:292n.
Dāwūd b. Marwān al-Raqqī 1:532, 2:456, 500, 3:53n., 83n., 4:32, 141, 386, 721, 815
Dāwūd b. Nuṣayr al-Ṭāʾī 1:246
Dāwūd b. Rāshid al-Kūfī al-Abzārī 2:491n.
Dāwūd b. Yazīd b. Ḥātim 2:435
Dāwūd b. Yazīd b. Hubayra 2:26
Daylanites 3:13
Dayṣāniyya 1:499–505, 513, 517, 532, 2:500, 3:360–61, 366, 385, 402, 425–26
Democritus 3:44, 242, 4:516–17
Dēnāvariyya 1:492
Descartes 3:250
Dhahabiyya 4:560
Dharr b. ʿAbdallāh b. Zurāra al-Murhibī al-Hamdānī 1:**176–77**, 205, 206
Dharr b. ʿUmar 1:178n
Dhū l-Nūn 1:489, 2:815, 3:518, 4:315, 461
Dhū l-Qarnayn (prophet) 1:404, 2:806
Dhū l-Thudayya see Ḥurqūṣ b. Zuhayr al-Saʿdī
Dhū Nuwās 2:787
Dhūʾl-Kalāʿ al-Ḥimyarī 1:110, 128
Diʿbil 3:524, 541
Diḥya al-Kalbī 4:601
Dīnār b. Bādiya (poet) 2:429
Diocles 3:380
Diodorus Cronus 3:252, 4:529
Diodorus of Tarsus 4:611
Diogenes 3:388
Ḍirār b. ʿAmr al-Malaṭī 3:35–36
Ḍirār b. ʿAmr b. Mālik al-Ḍabbī 3:35
Ḍirār b. ʿAmr see Abū ʿAmr Ḍirār b. ʿAmr al-Ghaṭafānī
Ḍirāriyya 3:38, 64
Dirham b. Yazīd al-Awsī 2:429
Dithār al-Nahdī 1:**186**
Dithār b. Shabīb al-Qaṭṭān 1:186
Druze 2:550, 4:612, 620
Duḥaiy (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:19
Duḥaym see ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Ibrāhīm al-Qurashī
Dulafids 2:703
Ḍumām b. al-Sāʾib al-ʿAbdī 2:**221**, 236, 737n.
Duns Scotus 4:641

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Durust b. Abī Manṣūr Muḥammad al-Wāsiṭī 1:383, 1:408n., 2:493
Duwād b. Abī Duwād 3:543

Ebionites 4:224n.
Ecphantus of Syracuse 4:519
Egyptians (ancient) 4:596
El (Ugaritic) 3:552
Elchasai (prophet) 2:449
Elias (prophet) 1:75, 322
Elias of Nisibis 1:420n., 4:236, 580
Elkesites 1:362
Empedocles 1:514, 3:348, 4:498
Endor (witch) 4:373
Ephrem the Syrian 1:500, 3:120, 4:548
Epicureans 4:363
Epicurus 1:431, 3:47, 252, 256–57, 265, 338–39, 341, 351, 4:518, 528, 573
Euclid 4:517n.
Eutychius (Patriarch of Alexandria) 3:481
Ezekiel 1:468–73, 4:449, 456n., 623
Eznik of Kolb 3:249
Ezra see ʿUzayr

Faḍl al-Balkhī 2:583
al-Faḍl b. Dalham al-Qaṣṣār 2:**494–95**, 837
al-Faḍl b. Ghassān al-Ghalābī 2:727
Faḍl al-Ḥadathī 2:443, 3:144, **473–78**, 4:104
Faḍl al-Ḥadhdhāʾ 3:474
al-Faḍl b. Marwān 3:527, 531, 533, 4:53
Faḍl al-Raqāshī see Abū ʿĪsā al-Faḍl ʿĪsā b. Abān al-Raqāshī
Faḍl b. ʿAbd al-Ṣamad al-Raqāshī (grandson of Faḍl al-Raqāshī) 2:106, 193
Faḍl b. ʿAbdallāh 2:199
Faḍl b. al-Rabīʿ 1:526, 3:101, 105, 208
Faḍl b. Ghānim al-Khuzāʿī (*qāḍī*) 2:713–14, 3:496
Faḍl b. Khalaf 2:490
Faḍl b. Rabī (vizier) 2:332n.
Faḍl b. Sahl 3:167, 206–7
Faḍl b. Shādhān 1:455, 2:567, 673, 678–79, 684, 3:196, 198, 418, 4:328n., 604, 732n., 800
Faḍl b. Yaḥyā 2:534, 3:34, 100, 116–17, 174
Faḍliyya (Faḍl al-Raqāshī) 2:195, 199, 200
Faḍliyya (Faḍl b. ʿAbdallāh) 2:199
Fakhr al-Dīn al-Rāzī 1:391n., 2:458, 563, 3:337, 4:124, 604, 669
Fārābī (philosopher) 2:467, 561, 3:387, 507, 4:360, 580, 597–98, 671
Farāhīd (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:253, 528
al-Faraj b. Faḍāla b. Nuʿmān al-Tanūkhī al-Ḥimṣī 2:77, 832
Farazdaq 1:331, 2:48f., 255, 514, 4:703
Farqad al-Sabakhī see Abū Yaʿqūb Farqad b. Yaʿqūb al-Sabakhī
al-Farrāʾ (grammarian) see Sulaymān b. Ḥafṣ b. Abī ʿUṣfūr al-Farrāʾ
Farthiyya 2:266
Fasawī 1:70
Fathyūn b. Ayyūb al-Dahhār 4:214
Fāṭima 1:270, 287, 320–21, 446, 534, 2:539, 3:18, 4:240, 787
Fāṭima al-Maʿṣūma 2:707
Fāṭima bt. ʿUtba b. Rabīʿa 2:761
Fāṭimids 1:22, 35, 298, 446, 2:243, 678, 4:134, 303
Fayḍ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ 3:22–23
Fazāra (tribe) 1:390, 3:8
Fihr b. Mālik 1:288
Fiṭyawn 2:760
Frederick II (emperor) 4:374
Fuḍayl b. al-Zubayr al-Rassān (al-Asadī) 1:**295**
Fuḍayl b. ʿIyāḍ 3:106, 114, 4:750
Fuṭḥites 1:447, 456

Gabriel (angel) 1:36, 81, 346, 2:115, 289, 3:14, 50, 4:396, 432–33, 598, 647n., 671, 683, 688, 690–91
Galen 1:429–30, 2:506, 3:279n., 302, 362, 388, 440, 4:722n., 738
Gayōmarth 4:363
George the Bishop of the Arabs 1:172
Germanus 4:552
Ghālib b. Shādhak 2:**654**
Ghassān al-Ruhāwī 1:**518–19**, 3:391
Ghassān b. Abān 1:252–53, 4:167
Ghassān b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd 1:519
Ghassān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Yaḥmūdī 2:797
Ghassān b. Muḥammad al-Marwāzī 3:514
Ghawth b. Jābir b. Ghaylān b. Munabbih Wahb 2:791
Ghaylān al-Dimashqī see Abū Muʿayd Ḥafṣ b. Ghaylān al-Dimashqī al-Hamdānī
Ghaylān al-Shuʿūbī 1:525n.
Ghaylān b. Jāmiʿ 1:265

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ghaylān b. Jarīr al-Maʿwalī al-Azdī 2:**68**
Ghaylān b. Kharasha al-Ḍabbī 2:192n.
Ghaylāniyya 1:121–22, 130, 137, 147–48, 150, 159, 2:189ff., 558, 3:147–48, 234, 250
Ghazzālī 3:49, 193n., 309, 337, 4:247, 509, 564, 581, 597, 691, 730, 752–54, 768, 770
Ghiyāth b. Ibrāhīm al-Tamīmī 3:234
Ghulām (al-)Khallāl 4:321
Ghulām al-Abharī see Muḥammad b. al-Muʾammal al-Baghdādī
Ghulām Khalīl see Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. Ghālib al-Bāhilī
Ghumr b. Yazīd 1:101
Greeks 1:31n., 2:24, 501–2, 562–63, 801n., 3:9, 69, 184, 302, 338, 4:711, 721, 738–39
Gregory of Nazianzus 4:695
Gregory of Nyssa 3:47, 4:519
Gregory the Alchemist 2:838
Gregory the Great 4:682f.

Ḥadaʾ (tribe) 1:485
Hādī b. Muḥammad b. al-Mahdī li-dīn Allāh 4:126
al-Hādī (Mūsā, son of al-Mahdī) 1:77, 3:22–23, 30
al-Hādī ilā l-ḥaqq (imam) 2:355, 441, 543, 795, 796, 4:557n.
Hadrian 1:76
Ḥafṣ al-Fard 2:456, 730, **816–22**, 3:42n., 64, 159, 227, 239, 519
Ḥafṣ b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Balkhī see Abū ʿUmar Ḥafṣ b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿUmar b. Farrūkh al-Balkhī
Ḥafṣ b. ʿAbdallāh b. Rāshid al-Sulamī al-Naysābūrī 2:638
Ḥafṣ b. Abī l-Miqdām 1:487, 2:**265–67**, 690f.
Ḥafṣ b. Abī Wadda 1:522
Ḥafṣ b. al-Bakhtarī 1:389, 542
Ḥafṣ b. Ashyam 2:248, 266, **529**
Ḥafṣ b. Sālim 2:290, **355–56**
Ḥafṣ b. Sulaymān 2:822
Ḥai, Gaon 4:713n.
Ḥajjāj 1:34, 53, 106–7, 176, 181–83, 189, 192n., 198, 312, 339, 492, 2:1, 92, 182, 487, 520, 575, 666, 718, 4:627
al-Ḥajjāj b. Arṭāt al-Nakhaʿī 2:169, **177f.** , 724
Ḥajjāj b. Yūsuf b. Maṭar 3:215
Ḥakam b. ʿAmr al-Baḥrānī 3:465
al-Ḥakam b. Ayyūb al-Thaqafī 2:146, 321
al-Ḥakam (son of Walīd II) 1:146
Ḥakam I and II 4:308, 310
al-Ḥakam b. ʿUtayba 1:193, **278–80**, 2:493, 722
Ḥākim al-Jushamī 1:72f., 447, 2:705, 830, 3:96–97, 4:749, 816n.
Ḥākim al-Naysābūrī 1:157, 2:606, 4:246
al-Ḥakīm al-Samarqandī 2:**634–35**, 4:756
Ḥakīm al-Tirmidhī 1:35, 2:626–27, 634, 715, 4:472, 564, 579, 670, 682, 714, 752
Ḥalīmī 4:399
Ḥallāj 1:489, 3:478, 4:714, 768
Ḥamal b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Sadūsī 2:381
Ḥamdān b. al-Muʿāfā al-Ṣabīḥī 2:550
Ḥamdōya see Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā
Ḥamdūn al-Qaṣṣār 2:684
Ḥamīd al-Dīn al-Kirmānī 4:486–87, 510n.
Ḥā-Mīm 2:696
Ḥammād ʿAjrad 1:218, 521, 2:5
Ḥammād al-Rāwiya 1:522
Ḥammād b. Abī Sulaymān see Abū Ismāʿīl Ḥammāḍ b. Abī Sulaymān Muslim (b. Yazīd b. ʿAmr) al-Ashʿarī
Ḥammāḍ b. Abī Sulaymān see Abū Ismāʿīl Ḥammāḍ b. Abī Sulaymān Muslim (b. Yazīd b. ʿAmr) al-Ashʿarī
Ḥammād b. Zayd al-Azdī 2:397, 4:59
Ḥammād b. Zayd b. Dirham 2:62, 341, 367, 397, 423, 429, 4:60n.
Ḥammād b. Zibriqān 1:522
Hammām b. Munabbih 2:151, 791
Hammām b. Yaḥyā al-ʿAwdhī 2:368
Ḥammōya al-Khuraybī 3:327
Ḥamza 1:27n.
Ḥamza al-Kūfī 1:476, 2:**233–34**, 529, 834
Ḥamza b. ʿAmmāra al-Barbarī 1:329n., 540
Ḥamza b. Ḥabīb 1:375n., 2:586
Ḥamza b. ʿUmāra al-Barbarī 1:534, 540
Ḥanafites 1:52, 53, 160, 210–45 passim, 260, 2:173, 189, 268, 308, 473, 477, 552, 610, 625, 661, 681, 713, 795, 3:192, 421, 535n., 4:74, 183, 207, 249, 299, 715
Ḥanbal b. Isḥāq 3:37
Ḥanbal b. Isḥāq b. Ḥanbal (cousin) 3:494, 499, 4:185
Ḥanbalites 1:60, 2:442, 705–6, 714, 4:95, 243ff., 277, 474, 685–86, 690, 751–52, 803

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ḥanīfs 2:514, 4:45, 404n.
Ḥanẓala b. Bayhas 2:216n., 667n.
Ḥarb b. ʿAbdallāh (son of ʿAbdallāh al-Rāwandī) 3:13
Ḥarbiyya 1:273, 354–55, 3:5–6, 471
al-Ḥārith b. Abī Usāma 2:833
Ḥārith b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 2:764
Ḥārith al-Ibāḍī see al-Ḥārith b. Mazyad
al-Ḥārith b. Mazyad 2:218, **235** , 259f.,
Ḥārith b. Miskīn 2:352, 3:535
al-Ḥārith b. Qays b. ʿUmayra 1:289
Ḥārith b. Saʿīd 1:4, 6
Ḥārith b. Surayj (rebel) 1:56–57, 2:555–56, 558, 577, 581, 616
Ḥārith b. Talid al-Ḥaḍramī 3:62f.
al-Ḥārith b. ʿUbād al-Ḍubayʿa (poet) 3:320
Ḥārith al-Warrāq 4:356
Ḥarīz b. Abī Ḥarīz see Abū Muḥammad Ḥarīz b. ʿAbdallāh
Ḥarīz b. ʿUthmān al-Raḥabī 1:80, 2:494
Ḥarrānians 2:15, 500ff., 4:800
Harthama b. Aʿyan 1:239, 2:476, 3:159, 161
Hārūn (son of Maʾmūn) 3:194
Hārūn al-Rashīd (caliph) 1:239, 243, 246–50, 415, 478, 523, 539 2:173, 370, 433, 435, 446–47, 465, 505, 532, 659, 707–8, 741, 3:24–27, 33, 97, 100–2, 105–6, 174–75, 4:199, 794, 811
Hārūn al-Rashīd, wife Zubayda 2:708, 3:110
Hārūn b. ʿAbdallāh al-Zuhrī (*qāḍī*) 3:516
Hārūn b. al-Maʾmūn b. Sundus 3:194n.
Hārūn b. al-Muʿtaṣim see Wāthiq (caliph)
Hārūn b. al-Yamān 2:**244** , 796–97, 4:628, 656
Hārūn b. Maʿrūf 2:758
Hārūn b. Mūsā 3:190
Hārūn b. Saʿd al-ʿIjlī 1:**291–92**, 2:379n.
Hārūt (angel) 2:52, 459, 602, 604
Ḥasan al-Baṣrī see Abū Saʿīd Ḥasan b. Yasār al-Baṣrī
Ḥasan b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Ibn Khallād al-Rāmhurmuzī 4:132
Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿAṭṭār 2:68
al-Ḥasan b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥasan al-ʿAnbarī 2:184, 3:539n.
Ḥasan b. ʿAlī (son of ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib) 1:268, 287, 297–99, 312, 315, 330, 334, 343, 365, 446n., 4:354
Ḥasan b. ʿAlī al-Ḥarrānī 1:416
Ḥasan b. ʿ**Alī b. Yaqṭīn** 1:456–57, 3:105–6
al-Ḥasan b. Dhakwān al-Baṣrī 2:**358–59**, 368, 3:37
al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad al-Ḥaḍramī 1:542
al-Ḥasan b. al-Rabīʿ al-Būrānī 2:368
Ḥasan b. Ḥayy see Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ b. Ṣāliḥ Ibn Ḥayy al-Hamdānī al-Thawrī al-Kūfī
Ḥasan b. Jahm b. Bukayr 1:381n.
Ḥasan b. Maḥbūb 1:448, 2:550
Ḥasan b. **Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafiyya** 1:5, 27, 54, 202–3, 268–69, 330, 338, 354, 355n, 464, 2:288–89, 315, 531, 560, 739, 742, 745
Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. Ṭālūt 1:518
Ḥasan b. Mūsā al-Nawbakhtī 1:462, 2:537–38, 3:54, 4:193, 357
Ḥasan b. Qaḥṭaba al-Ṭāʾī 1:207, 2:837
Ḥasan b. al-Ṣabbāḥ 1:511
Ḥasan b. al-Ṣabbāḥ al-Bazzār 3:496
Ḥasan b. Sahl 2:483, 3:206–7, 4:803n.
Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ see Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ b. Ṣāliḥ Ibn Ḥayy al-Hamdānī al-Thawrī al-Kūfī
al-Ḥasan b. Suwār 4:405n.
Ḥasan b. Wahb al-Jumaḥī 2:725
Ḥasan b. Zayd (Governor) 2:746, 765, 805
Hasan b. Ziyād al-Luʾluʾī 3:98, 197, 514n., 4:250, 756
Ḥasanids 1:299, 316, 325f., 327, 446, 2:480, 493, 532, 3:18, 101
Hāshim (b.) al-Awqaṣ 2:**124–25**, 337, 4:776
Hāshim b. ʿAbdallāh 2:675
Hāshim b. Nāṣiḥ 3:**143**
Hāshimids 1:301, 317n., 446, 465, 542
Ḥashwiyya 3:204, 487, 4:255, 377
Ḥassān b. ʿAṭiyya see Abū Bakr Ḥassān b. ʿAṭiyya al-Muḥāribī
Ḥassān b. Mujālid 2:529
Ḥātim al-Aṣamm 2:612n., 614, 705
Ḥātim b. Manṣūr 2:674
Ḥātim b. Wardān al-Saʿdī 2:393n.
Ḥātim, son of Harthama b. Aʿyan 4:268
Ḥaṭṭābī 4:679
al-Ḥawārī b. Ziyād b. ʿAmr al-ʿAtakī 2:**381**
Hawwāra (tribe) 3:62, 4:298
Al-Haytham b. ʿAdī 3:19, 102
al-Haytham b. al-Haytham al-Nājī 2:248
Al-Haytham b. Ḥumayd al-Ghassānī 1:**116**

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Haytham b. Muʿāwiya al-ʿAtakī 3:14
Haytham b. Sulaymān al-Qaysī 4:250
al-Haytham al-Ṭuhawī 2:**379f.**
Hayyāj b. al-ʿAlāʾ al-Sulamī 2:**363**, 3:524
Ḥayyān al-Nabaṭī 2:574–75
Ḥayyān b. Wabra al-Murrī 1:106
Ḥayyawayh/Ḥayyōya see Ḥīwī al-Balkhī
Ḥayyōya b. Maʿbad 2:659n.
Hekhālōt 1:472
Hellenism see Greeks
Ḥᵉnānīshōʿ I / II 4:151
Heraclius 1:76, 2:787
Hermeticism 1:502
Heron of Alexandria 4:525n.
Hilāl al-raʾy 2:177
Hilāl b. ʿAṭiyya 2:674
Ḥimar al-ʿUzayr 3:6, 4:706
Ḥimāriyya 2:517
Hind bt. al-Muhallab 1:192
Hinduism 4:466
Hishām (caliph) 1:75, 82–85, 97–98, 101, 112, 172, 207, 2:509, 513, 749
Hishām al-Fuwaṭī 2:126, 297, 451, 455, 531, 3:280, 4:**4–19**, 692, 725, 776, 777
Hishām al-Jawālīqī see Abū Muḥammad Hishām b. Sālim al-Jawālīqī al-Juʿfī
Hishām b. al-Ḥakam see Abū Muḥammad Hishām b. al-Ḥakam
Hishām b. Ghāz 1:113
Hishām b. Ḥassān al-Qardūsī 2:110, 193
Hishām b. Ibrāhīm 3:106
Hishām b. Muḥammad al-Kalbī 1:348–50
Hishām b. Shuʿba b. ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Qays 2:764
Hishām b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Rāzī 2:709, 713–14
Hishāmiyya 1:407n.
Ḥīwī al-Balkhī 4:389
Hizqil see Ezekiel
Hormizd 1:491
Hubayra al-Ḍabbī 1:**186–7**
Ḥubays 4:722n.
Ḥubaysh (brother of Jaʿfar b. Mubashshir) 4:64–65
Ḥubbiyya 2:698–99, 4:277
Hūd b. Muḥkim al-Hawwārī 2:734, 799, 842, 4:304
Ḥuddān (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:190
Ḥudhayfa b. al-Yamān 2:579, 696, 4:731
Hudhayl b. Ḥabīb 2:582
Ḥujr b. ʿAdī 1:336
Ḥumayd al-Ṭawīl 2:428n.
Ḥumayd b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. ʿAwf 2:754
Ḥumayd b. Ḥabīb 2:756
Ḥumayd b. Saʿīd al-Bakhtiyār 2:46, 4:**149–50, 621**
Ḥumrān b. Aʿyan 1:323–24, 375, 378n11, 381, 384, 385, 390, 391, 2:252n.
Ḥunayn b. Isḥāq 1:430, 2:506, 3:302, 4:554, 722n.
Ḥurqūṣ b. Zuhayr al-Saʿdī, Companion of the Prophet (Dhū l-Thudayya) 1:26n., 340, 3:141, 487, 554
Ḥurqūṣiyya 3:487–88, 554, 4:244
Ḥurūfīs 4:474
al-Ḥurr b. Yūsuf 2:527
Ḥusayn (son of ʿAlī) 1:21, 268, 287, 297–99, 312, 315, 330, 336, 341, 352, 354n., 355, 382, 446n., 464, 524
Ḥusayn al-Afṭas 3:162
Al-Ḥusayn b. Aḥmad al-Minqarī al-Tamīmī 2:838
Ḥusayn al-Ḥannāṭ 1:412n.
Ḥusayn al-Kūfī 3:144
Ḥusayn al-Muʿallim 2:355n., 359
Ḥusayn al-Muʿtazilī 2:360
Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdallāh (great-grandson of ʿAbbās) 1:534
Ḥusayn b. ʿAbdallāh al-Khiraqī 4:226n.
Ḥusayn b. al-Ḍaḥḥāk al-Bāhilī (poet) 3:207, 528
Ḥusayn b. al-Ḥasan b. Ḥarb al-Marwazī 2:621
al-Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī al-Maghribī 2:317
Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī (revolutionary) 1:266, 3:30f.
Ḥusayn b. Dhakwān al-ʿAwdī 2:359
al-Ḥusayn b. al-Faḍl al-Bajalī 3:550, 4:245, 604
Ḥusayn b. Lāwī/Levi al-Fārisī 3:218
al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. al-Faḍl 3:552
Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. Ḥamza 1:309
Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. Khusraw al-Balkhī 4:285
Ḥusayn b. Qayyāmā 2:493, 3:103
Ḥusayn b. Riʾāb 2:672
Ḥusayn b. Saʿīd al-Ahwāzī 1:453
Ḥusayn b. Wāqid (*qāḍī*) 1:349, 2:590, 618
Ḥuṣayniyya 1:312, 2:493, 803–4

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ḥusayniyya (slave) 3:322
Hushaym b. Bashīr al-Sulamī 2:493–94

Ibāḍiyya 1:26, 50–51, 57, 196–99, 235, 475ff., 484, 2:2, 105, 129, 141, 166, 205, 213, 215–268 passim, 299f., 303, 308, 387–89, 450, 466, 470, 528, 631, 674–677, 719, 735ff., 782n., 796, 820, 3:63, 195–202, 4:466, 473, 628, 640, 759, 774n., 794, 801
Ibāḥiyya 4:768–69
Iblīs (angel) 2:632
Ibn ʿAbbād al-Madanī 2:746
Ibn ʿAbbād al-Rondī 4:224
Ibn ʿAbbās 1:23, 227, 323, 340, 2:104, 130, 588, 734, 3:198, 501, 4:787
Ibn ʿAbd al-Barr 4:811
Ibn ʿAbdūs 4:305
Ibn Abī ʿĀmir al-Manṣūr (regent) 4:308
Ibn Abī Anas see Abū Suhayl Nāfiʿ b. Mālik b. Abī ʿĀmir al-Aṣbaḥī
Ibn Abī ʿAwn 1:543
Ibn Abī ʿAzafa 4:224
Ibn Abī Bishr see Ashʿarī
Ibn Abī Dhiʾb see Abū l-Ḥārith Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. al-Mughīra b. al-Ḥārith Ibn Abī Dhiʾb al-ʿĀmirī al-Qaysī
Ibn Abī Dūwād 1:71, 3:194, 214n., 229, 317, 467, 496, 501–5, 507, 509, 511, 515–16, 521–44 passim, 4:5, 63–64, 78, 133, 250–51
Ibn Abī Ḥadhara 1:397
Ibn Abī Ḥātim 2:714
Ibn Abī Isḥāq al-Ḥaḍramī 2:43n.
Ibn Abī l-ʿAwjāʾ 1:515, 2:6, 32, 297, 443
Ibn Abī Laylā 1:214, 284–85, 2:533, 617, 3:139
Ibn Abī l-ʿAzāqir al-Shalmaghānī 1:533, 3:489
Ibn Abī l-Dunyā 2:138f., 585
Ibn Abī l-Ḥadīd 1:348, 4:90, 797
Ibn Abī Sarḥ 4:692
Ibn Abī Shayba 2:493n.
Ibn Abī Ṭāhir Ṭayfūr 3:25, 492–93, 522, 550
Ibn Abī ʿUmayr see Abū Aḥmad Muḥammad b. Abī ʿUmayr Ziyād b. ʿĪsā al-Azdī
Ibn Abī Zayd al-Qayrawānī 2:127, 4:715
Ibn Abī Zaynab 1:540, 542
Ibn al-Aʿmā al-Ḥarīzī 1:520
Ibn al-Aʿrābī 1:248, 3:535, 4:318, 336, 746n.
Ibn al-Aṣbagh 2:815n.
Ibn al-Ashʿath 1:83, 106, 173, 176, 179, 187, 189, 203n., 312, 339, 2:1, 48, 275, 554, 666, 718, 744, 750
Ibn al-ʿAṭṭār 1:239n.
Ibn al-Biṭrīq 2:466, 3:395, 481
Ibn al-Dawādārī 4:617
Ibn al-Faqīh 3:9
Ibn al-Kūfī see Ghassān b. Abān
Ibn al-Munādī 4:231n.
Ibn al-Muqaffaʿ see Abū ʿAmr ʿAbdallāh b. al-Muqaffaʿ
Ibn al-Nadīm 1:495, 4:4–5, 9, 132, 270, 356
Ibn al-Nafīs 3:440, 4:743
Ibn al-Naghrīlla 4:381
Ibn al-Najjār al-Ḥanbalī 4:114
Ibn al-Rēwandī see Abū l-Ḥusayn Aḥmad b. Yaḥyā b. Isḥāq al-Rēwandī
Ibn al-Rūmī 1:332
Ibn al-Rummānī 3:447n., 4:679, 750
Ibn al-Sammāk 2:586f.; also see Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Aḥmad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Daqqāq
Ibn al-Sammāk see Abū l-ʿAbbās Muḥammad b. Ṣabīḥ
Ibn al-Ṭabarī 1:158n.
Ibn al-Ṭaḥḥān al-Ḍarīr al-Baṣrī 2:212
Ibn al-Ṭayyib al-Sarakhsī (philosopher) 4:161n., 214
Ibn al-Washshāʾ 1:528n.
Ibn ʿAqīl 4:653–54, 685, 751f.
Ibn ʿArrāq al-Kinānī 2:833
Ibn ʿAyshūn 2:507n.
Ibn Bābōya 1:364, 373n., 3:450, 4:403n., 417, 444f., 589, 743
Ibn Badad al-Ghazzāl 4:152
Ibn Bahrīz (Nestorian bishop) 1:426n., 3:216, 339
Ibn Bashkuwāl 2:833, 4:225
Ibn Baṭṭūṭa 4:288
Ibn Dāb 2:842
Ibn Dāya see Abū Mūsā ʿĪsā b. Maymūn al-Jurashī al-Makkī
Ibn Dharr al-Ṣayrafī 4:107

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibn Durustawayh 4:337
Ibn Funṭus see ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd b. Qays al-Hudhalī
Ibn Fūrak 1:237n., 3:98, 336, 4:251, 566
Ibn Ḥabīb al-Naysābūrī see Abū l-Qāsim al-Ḥasan b. Muḥammad Ibn Ḥabīb al-Naysābūrī
Ibn Ḥajar al-ʿAsqalānī 1:73, 521, 2:833
Ibn Ḥajar al-Haytamī 4:225
Ibn Ḥawqal 1:50
Ibn Ḥazm 4:370, 381, 813
Ibn Ḥibbān al-Bustī 2:635, 4:458, 671
Ibn Ḥirzihim 4:224
Ibn Jinnī (philosopher) 4:44, 716n.
Ibn Jurayj 2:722, 724, 729, 732
Ibn Kaʿb 4:750
Ibn Kathīr 2:726, 730–31, 4:792
Ibn Khafīf 4:564
Ibn Khaldūn 1:291n., 4:289
Ibn Khuzayma 2:683, 4:475n., 476, 629n.
Ibn Killis (vizier) 4:807
Ibn Kullāb see Abū Muḥammad ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. Saʿīd Ibn Kullāb al-Qaṭṭān al-Tamīmī
Ibn Māja 1:341, 2:621, 3:418, 4:731
Ibn Mālaj see Muḥammad b. Muʿāwiya al-Anmāṭī
Ibn Masarra 4:307–8, 487, 622
Ibn Māsawayh (physician) 3:167, 4:136
Ibn Masʿūd 4:618
Ibn Mattōya 2:312–13, 561, 3:55, 67, 248, 336, 248, 4:525
Ibn Mujāhid 4:683
Ibn Naẓīr 2:5
Ibn Qays al-maʾṣir 1:273
Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya 2:569, 3:266, 4:594n., 618
Ibn Qiba 2:841, 4:669
Ibn Qudāma 4:685–86, 753, 766, 811
Ibn Qutayba 1:70–71, 245, 494, 2:145, 185, 188, 3:196–97, 221, 4:135, 246–47, 250, 379
Ibn Rāhōya see Abū Yūsuf Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm al-Tamīmī al-Ḥanẓalī
Ibn Rusta (geographer) 1:71
Ibn Rustam al-Ṭabarī 3:488
Ibn Saʿd (historian) 1:70, 3:493, 4:248, 707
Ibn Saʿīd al-Maghribī 1:510
Ibn Ṣallā-Allāh see Aḥmad b. ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. Yūnus
Ibn Ṣayyād 1:473
Ibn Sīnā 3:337, 339, 349, 387, 4:430, 526n., 620, 671, 739
Ibn Sinān al-Ḥarrānī 2:5
Ibn Ṣubayḥ 3:464
Ibn Taymiyya 1:348, 473, 2:571, 4:470, 618, 636–38, 741, 752–53
Ibn Thawbān see Abū ʿAbdallāh ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Thābit b. Thawbān al-ʿAnsī
Ibn Ṭufayl 4:743–44
Ibn ʿUlayya see Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm b. Miqsam al-Asadī
Ibn ʿUmayr 2:446–47
Ibn Ẓafar al-Ṣaqalī 4:225
Ibrāhīm (son of Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafiyya) 2:707
Ibrāhīm al-Anṣārī 2:479n.
Ibrāhīm al-Fazārī 4:302
Ibrāhīm al-Ghazzār 3:161
Ibrāhīm al-Ḥarnānī 2:514
Ibrāhīm al-Imām see Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī
Ibrāhīm al-Mawṣilī 3:177
Ibrāhīm al-Najjārī 4:193
Ibrāhīm al-Nakhaʿī 1:177, 183–84, 210, 212, 213, 270, 272n., 2:157, 171, 409–10, 599, 3:226, 421n.
Ibrāhīm al-Ṭuhawī 2:379
Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbbās al-Ṣūlī 3:534
Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbd al-Salām b. Shāhak 3:102n.
Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbdallāh 1:209, 273, 290–91, 306, 334, 2:74, 178, 228, 327–29, 357, 372–82, 804
Ibrāhīm b. Adham 1:163, 2:578, 608, 612, 4:606, 656n.
Ibrāhīm b. al-Ashtar 2:511
Ibrāhīm b. al-Ghashmāʾ 4:303
Ibrāhīm b. al-Mahdī 3:150, 186–88, 485–86, 505–6
Ibrāhīm b. al-Sindī 2:42, 275n., 3:70–72, 98, 148
Ibrāhīm b. al-Walīd (brother of Yazīd) 1:87n., 100f., 130, 2:813
Ibrāhīm b. Ayyūb 4:202
Ibrāhīm b. Ḥabīb al-Fazārī 3:222n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ibrāhīm b. Hishām b. Ismāʿīl al-Makhzūmī 2:756–57
Ibrāhīm b. Isḥāq al-Ḥarbī 2:98
Ibrāhīm b. Isḥāq al-Ibāḍī 2:248
Ibrāhīm b. Jabala b. Makhrama al-Sakūnī 3:121
Ibrāhīm b. Maymūn al-Ṣāʾigh 2:616–17, 618
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Maflūj 2:479n.
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Thaqafī 2:703
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr al-Usāmī 2:772
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī 2:334n., 511, 519, 732
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿAqīl al-Shahrazūrī 2:586f.
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. Shihāb al-Khālidī 4:269n.
Ibrāhīm b. Nāfiʿ al-Makhzūmī 2:730
Ibrāhīm b. Numayla al-ʿAbshamī 2:**376**–77
Ibrāhīm b. Salama 3:502
Ibrāhīm b. Ṣāliḥ b. Mujālid 2:333
Ibrāhīm b. Sayāba 1:526
Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā al-Yazīdī 3:149–50
Ibrāhīm b. Yaḥyā al-Zuhrī 1:526
Ibrāhīm b. Yaʿqūb al-Jūzajānī 2:725
Ibrāhīm b. Yaʿqūb al-Saʿdī 1:80f.q
Ibrāhīm b. Zibriqān al-Taymī 1:303
Ibrāhīm I (Aghlabid) 4:299
Ibrāhīm II 4:302–3
Idrīs al-Ibāḍī 4:197
Idrīs I (Idrīs b. ʿAbdallāh) 2:286, 534–36, 4:291–92
Idrīs II 2:535, 4:294
ʿIjliyya 1:292
ʿIkrima 2:166, 395, 398, 410, 590, 661, 734–36, 746–47
Imāmiyya 1:64n., 178, 266, 276, 285, 288–89, 292, 297n., 298, 300, 312, 329, 339, 341–42, 350, 352–53, 355ff. , 365–67, 370, 410, 455, 2:537–39, 707, 3:105, 144, 164, 168, 4:92, 111, 282, 331, 668, 725, 797
Imra ʾal-Qays (of the Tamīm) 2:208, 521
ʿImrān al-ʿAmmī 2:249
ʿImrān b. al-Fuḍayl 2:639
Īrāk (Sogdian) 1:147
Īrānshahrī 4:137–38, 327, 512
Irenaeus 4:611
Irene (empress) 3:25, 29
ʿĪsā al-Khabbāz 2:517
ʿĪsā al-Khaṭṭī (poet) 4:781
ʿĪsā al-Ṭabarī 2:447
ʿĪsā b. Abān (jurist) 2:344, 3:65, 195, 4:723
ʿĪsā b. ʿAbdallāh 2:707
ʿĪsā b. ʿAlī 2:26, 831
ʿĪsā b. ʿAlqama al-Miṣrī 2:213, **808–9**, 810, 816, 4:480n.
ʿĪsā b. Ḥāḍir 2:175, 193, **361**, 478
ʿĪsā b. Ḥāḍir al-Bāhilī 2:361
ʿĪsā b. Ḥammūd al-Miṣrī 2:819n.
ʿĪsā b. Jaʿfar 2:212, 447
ʿĪsā b. Mūsā 1:525, 2:729, 3:17
ʿĪsā b. Sinān see Abū Sinān ʿĪsā b. Sinān al-Qasmalī
ʿĪsā b. Sulaymān b. ʿAlī 3:455
ʿĪsā b. ʿUmar / ʿĪsā b. Abī ʿAmr 2:738, 808–9
ʿĪsā b. ʿUmar al-Thaqafī 2:3, 100, 311, 207, 837
ʿĪsā b. ʿUmayr see Abū ʿUmar ʿĪsā b. ʿUmayr al-Hamdānī
ʿĪsā b. Wardān 2:794
ʿĪsā b. Zayd (son of Zayd b. ʿAlī) 1:284–85, 306
Isaac of Nineveh 2:500, 4:611
Isaiah 1:470, 3:26, 4:704, 706
ʿĪsāwā (Morocco) 3:111
ʿĪsāwiyya 2:692
Isḥāq al-Aḥmar 2:713
Iṣḥāq al-Aḥmar 3:551
Isḥāq al-Mawṣilī 1:249, 3:325
Isḥāq b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥārith al-ʿĀmirī 2:750
Isḥāq b. Abī Isrāʾīl see Abū Yaʿqūb Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm b. Kāmjār
Isḥāq b. Faḍl al-Hāshimī 2:332
Isḥāq b. Ghālib al-Asadī 1:**392**
Isḥāq b. Ḥāzim 2:784
Isḥāq b. Ḥunayn 3:395, 4:525
Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm al-Thaʿlabī 2:584f.
Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm b. Muṣʿab 3:492–93, 533, 4:61, 250f.
Isḥāq b. ʿĪsā b. ʿAlī 4:199
Isḥāq b. Jaʿfar al-Ṣādiq 1:317, 2:805
Isḥāq b. Maʿdhīr 2:746
Isḥāq b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Musayyabī 2:784
Isḥāq b. Suwayd al-ʿAdawī (poet) 1:357, 2:273–74, 297, 835
Isḥāq b. Ṭālūt 1:**517–18**, 3:53, 69, 4:700

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Isḥāq b. Yūsuf al-Azraq 2:489
Ishmael (prophet) 1:404
Īshōʿbukht 4:150, 236, 631
Īshōᵉdād of Marv (bishop of Ḥᵉdattā) 2:615
Ismāʿīl al-Ṣaffār 4:803
Ismāʿīl b. Abān al-Ghanawī 2:704
Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ruʿaynī 4:622
Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbdallāh b. Khālid b. Yazīd al-Qurashī al-ʿAbdarī **1:160**
Ismāʿīl b. ʿAbdallāh b. Qusṭanṭīn 2:793
Ismāʿīl b. Abī Uways 3:516
Ismāʿīl b. Aḥmad 2:634, 635
Ismāʿīl b. al-Ḥusayn al-Marwazī 1:72n.
Ismāʿīl b. ʿAyyāsh 1:80
Ismāʿīl b. Bulbul (vizier) 4:161
Ismāʿīl b. Dāwūd al-Jawzī 3:**204–5**, 487, 493
Ismāʿīl b. Ḥammāḍ (grandson of Abū Ḥanīfa) 1:213n., 220, 3:502, 514
Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm (b. Muhājir) al-Bajalī 2:367n.
Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm al-ʿIjlī 2:367
Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm al-Makkī see Abū Isḥāq Ismāʿīl b. Muslim al-Makkī
Ismāʿīl b. Ibrāhīm al-Shuʿayrāwī al-ʿAtakī 1:98n.
Ismāʿīl b. Isḥāq al-Azdī al-Jahḍamī (*qāḍī*) 4:322
Ismāʿīl b. Isḥāq al-Jahḍamī al-Azdī (*qāḍī*) 2:396–97, 4:59
Ismāʿīl b. **Jābir** al-Khathʿamī **al-Juʿfī** **1:389–90**, 2:480, 4:440, 472f.
Ismāʿīl b. Jaʿfar 1:317, 365, 464, 3:105
Ismāʿīl b. Mihrān b. Muḥammad b. Abī Naṣr (al-Sakūnī) 1:450n., 2:550
Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad b. Yazīd (**al-Sayyid al-Ḥimyarī**) 1:159, 295, **352–53**, 2:5, 179, 358, 598
Ismāʿīl b. Muslim see Abū Isḥāq Ismāʿīl b. Muslim al-Makkī
Ismāʿīl b. ʿUlayya 2:474–75, 724, 3:158
Ismāʿīl b. Yaḥyā al-Muzanī 2:815, 821
Ismāʿīl b. Yaḥyā al-Yazīdī 2:241
Ismāʿīliyya 2:686, 703, 715, 3:104, 470n., 4:277, 374, 486, 501, 620, 719, 768
Israel of Kaskar 3:44, 4:32, 155n., 162, 214, 807
Israelites 1:5, 104, 337, 356, 367, 4:666
Isrāʾīl b. Ḥātim al-Marwazī 2:599n.
Iyād b. Nizār b. Maʿadd 3:523
Iyās b. Muʿāwiya see Abū Wāthila Iyās b. Muʿāwiya b. Qurra al-Muzanī

Jabal b. Yazīd 2:18
Jābir al-Juʿfī see Ismāʿīl b. Jābir al-Khathʿamī al-Juʿfī
Jābir b. ʿAbdallāh 2:151, 161, 3:164
Jābir b. Ḥayyān 1:325, 4:358n.
Jābir b. Jabala 2:528
Jābir b. Yazīd b. al-Ḥārith ʿAbd Yaghūth **al-Juʿfī** 1:116n, **341–45**
Jacob 3:431
Jacob of Edessa 1:500–1, 2:499, 518, 4:552–53, 621
Jacob of Sarūj 4:611
Jacobites 1:49, 63, 172, 505, 4:328
al-**Jaʿd b. Dirham** 1:47, 489, 515, 535, 2:**509**, 557, 4:467
Jaʿfar al-Khuldī 2:139
Jaʿfar al-Ṣādiq 1:218, 277, 280, 286, 294, 295, 299, 308, 316–7, 319–22, 325, 329, 342–43, 351, 353, 359, 361–62, 370, 371, 372, 375, 382–86, 387, 389, 390, 391, 403, 421n, 441, 447, 462–65, 515, 531, 2:287, 371, 480, 482, 538, 567, 712, 3:162, 4:585, 603, 617, 698
Jaʿfar al-Sulaymān 2:422
Jaʿfar al-ʿUtbī 3:185
Jaʿfar b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥakam b. Rāfiʿ b. Sinān 2:760
Jaʿfar b. Abī Ṭālib 1:27n., 2:535, 4:584
Jaʿfar b. ʿAlī al-Dimashqī 4:820
Jaʿfar b. Burqān (*qāḍī*) 1:174f.2:152
Jaʿfar b. Dāwūd 2:707
Jaʿfar b. Ḥarb see Abū l-Faḍl Jaʿfar b. Ḥarb al-Hamdānī
Jaʿfar b. ʿĪsā al-Ḥasanī 2:**214** , 3:493
Jaʿfar b. Jasr b. Farqad 1:72n.
Jaʿfar b. Manṣūr al-Yaman 1:449n.
Jaʿfar b. Mubashshir see Abū Muḥammad Jaʿfar b. Mubashshir b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Thaqafī
Jaʿfar b. Muḥammad al-Anmāṭī 3:214n.
Jaʿfar b. Sulaymān (governor r. 146–149) 2:765
Jaʿfar b. Sulaymān al-Ḍubaʿī (d. 178) 2:480, 795, 833

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Jaʿfar b. Sulaymān b. ʿAlī (governor Medina 160–166) 1:519, 2:771, 3:239, 4:198
Jaʿfar b. Yaḥyā 1:251, 3:33, 173, 322
al-Jaʿfarān 4:63
Jaḥdar b. Muḥammad al-Taymī 1:254, 539, 2:834
Jaḥḥāf (poet) 2:102
Jāhiliyya 1:201, 230, 319, 4:613
Jāḥiẓ see ʿAmr b. Baḥr al-Jāḥiẓ
Jahm b. Ṣafwān see Abū Muḥriz Jahm b. Ṣafwān
Jahm b. Yazīd al-ʿAbdī 2:68
Jahmiyya 1:160ff., 417, 2:89, 211–214, 450f., 558, 565–66, 571f., 626, 641, 679, 742–43785f., 782, 785–76, 3:34, 37f., 56–57, 111, 195–98, 508–9, 548, 4:218, 252, 457, 463, 563, 619, 624, 684, 750
Jalāl al-Dīn Rūmī 4:681, 683, 687–88
Jamīl al-Baṣrī 4:225
Jamīl b. Darrāj (b. ʿAbdallāh al-Nakhaʿī) 1:**393–94**, 459, 3:103
Jamīl b. Maḥfūẓ al-Muhallabī 1:525
Jamshēd 4:363
Jarawī (clan) 2:820n.
Jarīr b. ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd al-Rāzī 1:272
Jarīr b. Ḥāzim 2:23, 423
Jarīriyya 2:534n.
Jarm b. Rabbān (of the Quḍāʿa) 1:448
Jarrāḥ b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥakamī (governor) 1:84–85, 2:554, 616, 701
Jārūd b. al-Muʿallā al-ʿAbdī, Companion of the Prophet 1:293
Jārūdiyya 1:292, 299, 300–1, 308, 329, 2:539–41
Jaṣṣāṣ 3:418
al-Jaṣṣāṣ 2:508
Jawālīqiyya 1:403, 450
al-Jawharī (philosopher) 3:11
Jesus 1:5, 13, 34, 108, 132, 144, 253, 337, 356, 442, 465, 472, 507–8, 2:127, 580, 596, 691, 762, 803, 3:12, 17, 303, 429, 430–32, 474–78, 4:482, 586–87, 661, 665, 669, 701–2, 706–9
Jews, see also Judaism 1:3, 5, 25, 36, 39, 56, 75–76, 86, 172, 233, 144–45, 233, 374, 386, 470, 473, 486, 2:3, 123, 265, 500, 599, 615, 686, 691, 3:5, 155, 179, 428–30, 4:339–41, 367–70, 610, 705–6, 711, 751, 762
Jibrīl b. Bakhtīshūʿ 3:29n., 167, 206, 362n., 4:580
Jibrīl b. Nūḥ b. Abī Nūḥ al-Anbārī 4:235
Job (prophet) 1:404
Job of Edessa 3:324, 337n., 361–62, 386, 390, 398, 4:611
John Climacus 4:560
John of Damascus 1:76, 3:249f., 4:478, 547, 561, 697, 703
John Philoponus 1:419n., 434, 3:46–47, 125n., 249, 357–59, 427, 506f.
John the Baptist 2:78, 3:212
John, patriarch 2:816n.
Jonah (prophet) 4:258
Joseph 1:404, 2:645, 4:666
Juʿal see Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Baṣrī
Jubayr b. Ghālib 2:529
Judaiʿ b. ʿAlī al-Kirmānī 2:577–78, 581, 663
Judaism 1:31n., 47, 61, 445, 468, 471, 2:104–5, 500, 787, 3:477, 4:419, 449, 455, 490, 512, 595, 604, 608, 615, 624, 633, 639 see also Jews
Judhām (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:19
Julandā b. Masʿūd 1:476, 2:674
Julian (emperor) 2:501
Julianists 4:328
Junayd 3:94n., 4:314–17, 319, 408
Jurayy b. Kulayb al-Sadūsī 2:**249**
Juwaybir b. Saʿīd al-Balkhī 2:573
Juwaynī 2:472, 3:244, 336–37, 363, 4:340, 691, 693

Kaʿb al-aḥbār 2:787, 3:159, 4:449
Kaʿbī see Abū l-Qāsim al-Balkhī
Kaʿbōya 2:379n.
al-Kadhdhāb, see Ḥārith b. Saʿīd
Kalb (tribe) 1:77, 95, 2:363, 3:159, 4:264–65
Kalbī see Abū'l-Naḍr Muḥammad b. al-Sā'ib b. Bishr al-Kalbī
Kamāl al-Dīn Ismāʿīl-i Iṣfahānī (poet) 4:43n.
Kamālpašazāde 1:489n.
Kāmil b. Ṭalḥa 4:196
Kāmiliyya 1:311–314, 2:11, 3:163
Kantaeans 1:509f.
Karābīsī see Abū ʿAlī Ḥusayn b. ʿAlī b. Yazīd al-Karābīsī al-Muhallabī
Karaites 1:215, 470, 472, 2:388, 684n., 3:477, 4:419, 598f.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Karrāmiyya 1:262, 2:625, 633–34, 641, 684, 830, 4:104, 338, 389, 456, 557, 593
Kathīr al-Khidrī see Abū Ismāʿīl Kathīr b. Ismāʿīl al-Taymī
Kathīr al-Nawwāʾ see Abū Ismāʿīl Kathīr b. Ismāʿīl al-Taymī
Kavādh 1:510
Kay Khosrou 4:451–52
Kaysāniyya 1:183, 268, 323n., 330, 335–36, 352ff., 362, 365, 446, 2:702, 3:11, 13, 471
Khabbāb b. al-Aratt 3:185
Khafājī 3:447
Khalaf (Khārijite) 2:657
Khalaf (missionary) 2:715
Khalaf al-Aḥmar 2:100
Khalaf b. ʿAbd al-Ṣamad 1:309, 540
Khalaf b. al-Muthannā 2:5
Khalaf b. al-Samḥ 2:230
Khalafiyya 2: 230n., 657–58
al-Khallāl 3:523
Khālid al-Daryūsh 3:186
Khālid al-Kalāʿī see Abū ʿAbdallāh Khālid b. Maʿdān b. Abī Karib/Kurayb al-Kalāʿī
Khālid al-Qannās 3:119
Khālid al-Qasrī 1:192, 320n., 493, 2:27, 148, 223, 415, 509, 515, 650, 718
Khālid b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 2:110
Khālid b. al-Walīd 1:129, 2:61
Khālid b. al-Yazīd (prince) 2:151
Khālid b. Ṣafwān 2:278–79, 281
Khālid b. Saʿīd al-Ṣadafī 2:804
Khālid b. Sinān al-ʿAbsī 4:294
Khālid b. Ṭalīq al-Khuzāʿī / Khālid b. Ṭalīq al-Ḥārithī (*qāḍī*) 2:143, 175, 361, 445
Khālid b. Yazīd al-Shaybānī 3:530, 541
Khālid b. Yazīd b. Muʿāwiya 3:159
Khālidiyya 2:678
Khalīfa b. Khayyāṭ al-ʿUṣfurī 2:298, 383, 3:78, 82, 84–87, 130, 148, 180, 183, 281–83, 4:336–37, 355, 576
Khalīl al-Ghafla see Khalīl b. ʿAbd al-Malik b. Kulayb
Khalīl b. ʿAbd al-Malik b. Kulayb 2:340, 4:306n.
Khalīl b. Aḥmad al-Farāhīdī al-Yaḥmadī (lexicographer) 1:217, 2:5, 98f., 187, 205f., 240, **253–258**, 3:52, 4:26, 185, 477, 807
Khalīl b. Murra 1:217, 2:533
Khārija b. Muṣʿab al-Sarakhsī 2:162, 623
Khārijites 1:9, 17, 21–24, 25–7, 29, 38, 43, 50, 56, 171, 174, 194, 287, 473ff, 2:2, 308, 387–88, 498, 500, 520ff., 551, 642–60 passim, 687–700 passim, 734–38, 746–48, 807, 3:5–6, 139, 141, 450, 4:74, 195, 238, 293, 549–50, 566, 606, 608, 627, 653, 655, 662–63, 701, 729, 748, 750, 777, 782–83, 794
Khashabiyya 1:183n., 332f., 335
Khaṭṭāb b. Qatāda (son of Abū l-Khaṭṭāb Qatāda b. Diʿāma al-Sadūsī) 2:157, 158n.
Khaṭṭābiyya 1:320, 464n.
al-Khaṭīb al-Baghdādī 2:591, 597, 4:808
Khazars 1:84
Khāzim b. ʿAlī 2:**651–54**, 661
Khāzim b. Khuzayma 2:674
Khāzimiyya 2:651–54, 670–71
Khazraj (tribe) 4:793
Khidāsh 2:678, 3:12
Khidra (tribe) 1:276
Khilās b. ʿAmr 2:398
Khindiq b. Murra al-Asadī 1:358
Khīra bt. Ḍamra al-Qushayriyya 2:831
al-Khirrīt b. Rāshid 2:687
Khosraw I 1:510
Khosrou Anoshirwan 3:351
al-Khuraymī (poet) 3:158
Khurradādhbih (geographer) 4:292
Khurramdīniyya see Khurrāmiyya
Khurrāmiyya 1:511, 2:22n., 708, 3:471n., 478, 4:769
Khushanī 1:43, 2:477, 4:299
Khushaysh b. Aṣram 2:564–65, 814
Khuwayl b. Wāqid 2:740
Khuzāʿa (tribe) 1:93, 3:172
Kilāb b. Jarī 2:124
Kināna (tribe) 2:723
Kināna b. Jabala b. al-Muʿallā al-Sulamī al-Harawī 2:**641**
Kinda (tribe) 1:86, 510, 2:796
al-Kindī (philosopher) 1:430, 497, 2:282, 2:615, 3:215, 223, 248, 278, 379, 440, 531, 4:234, 493, 508, 533, 580, 744, 813
Kisāʾī 2:193, 199f., 209
Kiyā al-Harrāsī 3:336–37, 4:183

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Kulīnī 2:715
Kullābiyya 4:203, 222
Kulthūm b. Ḥabīb see Abū l-Ḥusayn Kulthūm b. Ḥabīb al-Muhallabī
Kumayl b. Ziyād 1:447n.
Kumayliyya see Kāmiliyya
Kumayt 1:299, 358, 363
Kurayb 2:196
Kusayla 4:291
Kushājim (poet) 2:275n
Kushan (tribe) 4:191
Kuthaiyir b. Hishām 2:152
Kuthāra see Buhlūl b. Bishr al-Shaybānī
Kuthayyir 1:331, 352, 353, 358, 367
Kūziyya 2:700n.

Labīd (poet) 4:617
Lactantius, Church Father 3:446, 4:219, 621f.
Lafẓiyya 4:241–43, 248
Lakhm (tribe) 1:95, 147n.
Lālakā'ī 4:243
Layth b. Abī Sulaym al-Laythī 1:267n., 272, 2:722, 841
al-Layth b. Abī Ruqaiya 3:26
Layth b. al-Musāfir 3:520
Layth b. al-Muẓaffar 1:248
Layth b. Anas b. Zunaym al-Laythī **2:253**
Layth b. Sa'd 2:777, 806, 810, 813, 3:110
Leo Africanus 4:798n.
Leucippus 4:516
Lokāyata 4:458
Lot (prophet) 1:404
Lucretius 1:427, 431, 4:526

Ma'mūn 2:78, 208, 469, 476, 489, 506, 623, 3:109f., 117, 149, 165–66, 171ff., 187–88, 194, 214–224 passim, 228, 483, 546, 4:699, 790
Ma'mūn b. Aḥmad al-Sulamī 2:640
Ma'mūniyya 3:194–95
Ma'arrī 4:511, 640, 653
Ma'bad al-Juhanī 1:82–84, 90, 142, 2:62, 191f., 404, 416, 744, 4:397n.
Ma'bad b. 'Abd al-Raḥmān 1:22n., 2:**655f.**, 659n.
Al-Maḍā' b. al-Qāsim al-Taghlibī al-Jazarī **2:378**
Madā'inī (historian) 2:42–43
Ma'dān al-Shumayṭī see Abū l-Sarī Ma'dān al-Shumayṭī al-Mudaybirī
Madhḥij (tribe) 1:341
al-Maḍrūb 3:496
Maghrāwa tribe 4:293, 296
Māhān 1:508–9
Māhāniyya 1:508–9
al-Mahdī (caliph) 1:77, 287, 360, 363, 369, 403, 493, 520, 523–25, 2:179–184, 533, 582, 718, 729, 766, 771, 776, 3:16–20, 23–24, 212, 4:703–4, 767, 785n., 787
Maḥmashad b. Zancha 4:283n.
Maḥmūd al-'Alawī al-Īlāqī 3:471n.
Maḥmūd b. Ghaylān al-'Adawī 3:512
Maḥmūd of Ghazna 4:284, 288
Maimonides 2:268, 692, 4:416, 419n., 517, 553n., 689
Majd al-Dīn Ibn Abī Jarāda 2:631
Makḥūl al-Nasafī 4:247
Makḥūl see Abū 'Abdallāh Makḥūl b. Abī Muslim
Makkī Ibrāhīm al-Balkhī 2:557n.
Malāḥimī 4:288
Malāmatiyya 2:684
Malaṭī 1:443, 4:258, 379
Mālik al-Ashtar 1:208
Mālik b. al-Mundhir al-'Abdī 2:50
Mālik b. Anas 1:6, 22, 62, 79, 139, 2:159, 397, 611, 637, 717, 729, 734, 744–46, 749, 755, 758, 759, 762, 765, 806, 4:551, 750
Mālik b. Ḥanẓala 2:321
Mālik b. Mighwal 1:358
Mālik b. Sulaymān al-Sa'dī al-Harawī **2:640–41**
al-Malik al-Ẓāhir 4:763
Mālikites 2:477, 3:517–19, 4:59–62, 300, 715
Ma'mar (?) 1:449
Ma'mar Abū l-Ash'ath **2:42**, 202, 367, 453, 818, 3:68, 4:798n.
Ma'mar b. al-Aḥmar 1:541, 3:71
Ma'mar b. Rashīd 3:71
Ma'mar b. Rāshid al-Azdī 1:211n., 2:54, 159, 162, 164, 345, 794
Mamṭūra 1:457, 543
Ma'n b. Zā'ida al-Shaybānī 1:516, 526, 3:15
Manasseh 3:437, 448
Mandaeans 1:362, 409, 514n., 2:508, 3:332n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Mani 1:491, 494–96, 498–99, 502, 517, 3:257f., 4:673, 704
Mānī al-Muwaswas 1:491n., 518
Manicheism 1:34, 45, 56, 362, 490, 491ff., 497, 517, 531, 2:26, 33–34, 37–38, 499–500, 629, 3:23, 157, 3:360–61, 365, 374, 398, 425–27, 4:142, 326–27, 361, 426, 611
Manjūtakin (general) 4:584
Manṣūr (caliph) 1:48, 77, 79, 93, 102, 113, 118, 120–21, 131, 154, 207, 215, 273, 291, 317, 492n., 516, 523–25, 2:327ff. , 375–76, 529, 732, 737, 756, 765–67, 776, 804, 3:3, 9–20, 188, 4:768
Manṣūr al-Khādim 3:175n.
Manṣūr al-Namarī 3:108
Manṣūr b. Abī'l-Aswad al-Laythī 1:**307–8**
Manṣūr b. al-Muʿtamir al-Sulamī 2:725
Manṣūr b. Jumhūr al-Kalbī 1:100, 147, 343
Manṣūr b. Sarjūm 1:76
Manuel I Komnenos 4:417
Māppiḷa 2:108
Marāwiza 3:486
Marcion 3:424n., 4:341, 719n.
Marcionites 1:499, 505ff., 2:500, 3:398, 4:142, 390–91, 507
Maronites 1:62, 4:328
Marqūsiyyān 1:505–6
Maʿrūf al-Karkhī 4:314n., 700
Maʿrūf b. Abī Maʿrūf 2:376, **528**
Maʿrūf b. Kharrabūdh 2:**744**
Mārūt (angel) 2:52, 459, 602, 604
Marwān b. Abī Ḥafṣa (poet) 3:20, 536n.
Marwān b. Abī Ḥafṣa the younger (Marwān b. Abī l-Janūb) 3:536
Marwān b. Muḥammad (governor) 1:85
Marwān I (caliph) 4:705–6
Marwān II (caliph) 1:8n, 18, 47, 85–86, 100–1, 109, 112, 123, 128, 130, 520, 535, 2:15, 498, 500–1, 510–13, 520, 526, 750, 4:705
Mary 1:75, 4:671
Masʿada b. Ṣadaqa al-ʿAbdī al-Rabaʿī 1:290
Masāmiʿa see Mismaʿī' (clan)
Masīḥ b. al-Ḥawārī (governor) 2:26
Maslama b. ʿAbd al-Malik 2:49–50, 54, 525, 664
Maslama b. ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥārib al-Fihrī (**Maslama b. Muḥārib**) 2:43, 831
Maslama b. al-Qāsim al-Qurṭubī 2:812
al-Maṣlūb see Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Muḥammad b. Saʿīd b. Ḥassān al-Urdunnī
Maṣqala b. Hubayra al-Shaybānī 2:574
Masʿūd b. Qays 2:657
al-Masʿūdī 2:507, 4:769
Maṭar b. Nājiya al-Riyāḥī 1:205n.
Maṭar b. Ṭahmān al-Warrāq 2:71, 96
Māturīdī 2:634, 4:362, 719
Māturīdites 4:532, 638, 687
Maximus Confessor 3:410, 4:477f.
Maylā (nurse of Abū Manṣūr al-ʿIjlī) 1:314, 2:9
Maymūn al-Qaddāḥ 1:514
Maymūn al-Zaʿfarānī 2:362
Maymūn b. Khālid 2:**649–50**
Maymūn b. Mihrān 1:25, 175, 204, 2:164, 513, 4:778n., 811
Maymūniyya 2:652–53, 4:553n.
Maysara 4:293
Maysara b. ʿAbdrabbih al-Tarrās al-Dawraqī 2:**140**, 4:320f.
Maytham b. ʿAlī al-Baḥrānī 4:533
Mazāta (tribe) 4:296
Mazdaism, Mazdakites 1:509–10, 533, 2:708, 3:219, 238, 4:81, 452, 625n.
Mazdak 1:510
Māzin (of the Tamīm) 3:487
Māzyār 3:530
Megarics 4:513
Melanchthon 4:562n., 681–82
Melito of Sardis 4:422
Melkites 1:76, 84n., 505, 2:499, 3:157, 4:328
Metatron (angel) 1:472, 544, 4:453
Methodius (Patara) 1:6–7, 537
Midrār dynasty 2:735
Miḍrārids 4:295
Mīlās/Milos 3:292–93
Miqdād b. al-Aswad 1:444, 2:549
Miqlāṣ 1:492–93
Miqlāṣiyya 1:496, 3:218
Miqsam b. Bujra 1:279
Mirdās b. Udayya 2:834
Misʿar b. ʿAlī b. Misʿar 3:542n.
Misʿar b. Kidām see Abū Salama Misʿar b. Kidām b. Zuhayr b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Hilālī al-Aḥwal
Miṣlāq 2:820
Mismaʿ b. Shihāb 4:137

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Mismaʿī' 1:512–13, 517, 519, 2:16, 38
Mismaʿī' (clan) 2:68, 137, 4:5, 137
Mītham b. Yaḥyā 1:453, 2:482
Mithqāl al-Wāsiṭī (poet) 3:482
Mithras 4:426
Mizzī 1:73
Monophysites 2:499, 4:411n.
Moses 1:200, 224n., 325, 337, 438, 442, 445, 465, 513, 515, 3:53, 428–29, 4:209, 340–41, 368, 426, 565n., 659, 664, 689, 693, 696, 702, 709, 715
Muʿādh b. al-Ḥuṣayn al-Nabhānī (**Abū Kāmil**) 1:311–12, 314
Muʿādh b. Muʿādh see Abū l-Muthannā Muʿādh b. Muʿādh b. Naṣr al-ʿAnbarī
Muʿādha bt. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿAdawiyya 2:118, 161
Muʿāfā b. ʿImrān al-Azdī / al-Mawṣilī 1:98, 263, 2:528n., 530
Muʿallā b. Khunays 1:**372**, 541, 4:661
Muʾammal b. Ismāʿīl 2:725
Muʿammar see Abū ʿAmr Abū l-Muʿtamir Muʿammar b. ʿAbbād al-Sulamī
al-Muʾammil b. Umayl al-Muḥāribī (poet) 3:18
Muʿattib 2:753
Muʿāwiya (b. Abī Sufyān) 1:27–28, 30, 75, 80–81, 144, 197–98, 229, 268, 311–12, 355, 359, 365, 2:1, 152, 312, 326, 468–69, 498, 632, 808, 3:14, 141, 212, 483, 488–89, 4:778
Muʿāwiya b. Ḥarb b. Qaṭan 2:**377**, 4:198
al-Muʾayyad billāh (*imām*) 4:357
Muʾayyad fī l-dīn al-Shīrāzī 4:359-
Mubarrad 3:229, 286, 515, 4:228, 336
Mubashshir (angel) 4:593
Muḍar (al-Qāriʿ or al-ʿĀbid) 2:116
Muḍar (tribe) 1:134n., 2:498, 521, 532
Mufaḍḍal al-Ḍabbī 1:290
Mufaḍḍal al-Juʿfī 1:449n., 456n., 2:550
Mufaḍḍal b. Faḍāla b. ʿUbayd al-Qitbānī (*qāḍī*) 2:823
Mufaḍḍal b. Lāḥiq 2:409n.
Mufaḍḍal b. Salama (philologist) 4:137
Mufaḍḍal b. ʿUmar 1:322, 390, 531
Mufawwiḍa 3:478
Mufīd 1:309, 319, 3:274n., 4:592, 604, 612, 617
Mughīra b. al-Fazʿ al-ʿAbshamī al-Saʿdī 2:**379**
al-Mughīra b. Ḥakīm 2:789
Mughīra b. al-Muhallab 2:740
Mughīra b. Saʿīd al-ʿIjlī 1:269, 276, 278, 329, 332, 342, 356–57, 361, 368, 466, 417–72, 532, 2:415, 432, 492, 4:429, 505
Mughīra b. ʿUyayna al-Nahhās 1:279n.
Al-Muhājir see Abū Khālid ʿAmr b. Khālid al-Wāsiṭī al-Qurashī
Muhājir b. Abī l-Muthannā al-Tujībī 2:807
Muhallab b. al-Mughīra 2:212, 447
Muḥamma b. Yaḥyā al-Ṣūlī 3:534
Muḥammad al-Bāqir 1:104, 277, 280, 294, 295, 296, 299, 315–21 passim, 324, 328–29, 333–34, 341–42, 344, 349–51, 359, 361, 363, 366–70, 374–75, 381–82, 384, 387–89, 395–96, 409, 424, 426, 445, 457, 462, 2:288, 480, 678, 3:164, 203, 4:583n., 698
Muḥammad al-Jawād (Muḥammad b. ʿAlī, son of ʿAlī al-Riḍā) 1:324, 3:212, 214
Muḥammad al-Ṣaddīnī (*qāḍī*) 4:303
Muḥammad al-Tabrīzī al-Ḥanafī 4:533
Muḥammad b. Abān 2:709
Muḥammad b. ʿAbbād al-Miṣrī 2:807
Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Karīm 4:**149**
Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Malik b. al-Zayyāt (vizier) 3:330n., 511, 527–34
Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Ṣayrafī 3:190n.
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh (**al-Nafs al-zakiyya**) 1:35, 51, 214, 268, 284, 308, 313, 316–17, 327, 332, 361, 447n, 465, 543, 2:11–12, 217, 285f., 290, 327–28, 335, 366, 372–73, 434, 712, 759ff., 804, 3:10, 17, 19
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Abharī 2:477
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Anṣārī (*qāḍī*) 2:173, 175, 358
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Muqaffaʿ 2:29, 30–31, 2:530n., 3:40
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Ṭayyār 1:390, 4:15f.
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbd al-Ḥakam 4:796n.
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAmr al-ʿUtbī 3:223
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Numayr 2:758
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Ṭāhir 1:518
Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh Ibn Mumlak 4:21n., 275, 281f., 531

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Muḥammad b. ʿAbdūn 4:302
Muḥammad b. Abī l-ʿAbbās al-Ṭūsī 3:527
Muḥammad b. Abī l-Layth al-Khwārizmī (*qāḍī*) 2:477, 813, 3:516–18
Muḥammad b. Abī Muṭīʿ 2:601n.
Muḥammad b. Abī Naṣr al-ʿIyāḍī 4:286
Muḥammad b. Abī Sinān **1:126**
Muḥammad b. Aḥmad al-Harawī al-Jārūdī 1:540
Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Abī Duwād (son of Ibn Abī Dūwād) 3:523n.
Muḥammad b. Aḥmad b. Ibrāhīm b. Abī Burda 4:308
Muḥammad b. ʿĀʾid (*mawlā* ʿUthmān b. ʿAffān) 1:141
Muḥammad b. ʿAjlān see Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿAjlān al-Qurashī
Muḥammad b. al-Furāt b. Aḥnaf 3:2**03–4**
Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafiyya see Ḥasan b. Muḥammad b. al-Ḥanafiyya
Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Shaybānī (**Shaybānī**) 2:534, 709–10, 713, 3:20, 4:728
Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan b. Ātash 2:**794**
Muḥammad b. al-Ḥusayn al-Āburī 3:192n.
Muḥammad b. ʿAlī (grandson of ʿAbdallāh b. ʿAbbās) 3:11, 13
Muḥammad b. ʿAlī (*qāḍī*) 4:685
Muḥammad b. ʿAlī al-Dāmghānī 2:591
Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. ʿAbdak al-ʿAbdakī 4:281
Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Abī Duwād b. Aḥmad b. Abī Duwād al-Iyādī 3:543
Muḥammad b. ʿAlī b. Ḥafṣ 2:819n.
Muḥammad b. al-Jahm b. Hārūn 3:221n.
Muḥammad b. al-Muʾammal al-Baghdādī 2:477
Muḥammad b. al-Munkadir 2:744, 774
Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim (poet) 1:491n.
Muḥammad b. al-Qāsim b. ʿAlī 1:308, 332
Muḥammad b. al-Yamān al-Samarqandī 2:633, 684, 4:138
Muḥammad b. ʿAmr al-Tannūrī 2:369
Muḥammad b. ʿAmr al-Ṭūsī 3:527n.
Muḥammad b. Aslam al-Ṭūsī 2:683
Muḥammad b. Bakr b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Arḥabī 1:296
Muḥammad b. Bashīr (*safīr*) 1:403–4, 3:104
Muḥammad b. Dāwūd al-Iṣfahānī 3:482, 4:281, 470
Muḥammad b. Ḥabīb 1:494
Muḥammad b. Ḥabīb al-Fārisī see Abū Muḥammad Ḥabīb b. Muḥammad al-ʿAjamī (al-Fārisī)
Muḥammad b. Hāniʾ 1:109
Muḥammad b. Ḥarb al-Ṣayrafī al-Hilālī 2:377, 3:364, 4:79, **198–201**
Muḥammad b. Ḥarb b. Qaṭan b. Qabīsa b. al-Mukhāriq 4:198–200
Muḥammad b. Hishām (son of caliph) 1:112
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-ʿAbbādān 2:438n.
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Fazārī 3:222
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Kindī 2:834, 837, 834, 837, 4:553n., 640, 716n.
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Muṭṭalibī 2:765n.
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm al-Nuʿmānī 1:351
Muḥammad b. Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad b. ʿAlī 2:732
Muḥammad b. Idrīs 4:292
Muḥammad b. Idrīs al-ʿIjlī 1:394n.
Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā (Ḥamdōya) 2:7, 3:22
Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā al-Sīrāfī al-Naẓẓāmī 3:98–99
Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā b. al-Qāsim b. Samīʿ **1:141**
Muḥammad b. ʿĪsā b. ʿUbayd b. Yaqṭīn 1:459, 462
Muḥammad b. Isḥāq b. Yasār (**Ibn Isḥāq**) 1:251, 2:340, 725, 747, 750, 756–59, 4:703
Muḥammad b. Isḥāq Ibn Manda 2:705, 3:217, 4:399
Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl 2:479
Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl al-ʿAskarī 4:274
Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl b. Abī Fudayk 2:768
Muḥammad b. Ismāʿīl b. Yūsuf al-Tirmidhī 2:720, 3:504n.
Muḥammad b. Jaʿfar 1:308, 3:161–64, 211n.
Muḥammad b. Jaʿfar al-Asadī 1:462
Muḥammad b. Juḥāda al-Kūfī 2:368
Muḥammad b. Kaʿb al-Quraẓī 2:770, 4:609, 795n.
Muḥammad b. Karrām 2:683–84, 4:389, 409, 472, 593
Muḥammad b. Khālid b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān 3:66

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Muḥammad b. l-Hayṣam 4:207, 456
Muḥammad b. Maḥbūb 2:797–98, 3:520
Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd al-Naysābūrī 1:505
Muḥammad b. Maḥbūb b. al-Raḥīl 2:843, 840, 843
Muḥammad b. Manṣūr al-Murādī 3:188, 4:68
Muḥammad b. Mārid 1:387
Muḥammad b. Marwān 1:187
Muḥammad b. Mawhab al-Tujībī 4:671
Muḥammad b. Maymūn (**Abū Ḥamza al-Sukkarī**) 2:**618–19** , 623
Muḥammad b. Misʿar 2:424
Muḥammad b. Muʿāwiya al-Anmāṭī 3:510n.
Muḥammad b. Munādhir (poet) 2:275, 361, 410, 443–46, 3:323, 4:803
Muḥammad b. Muqātil al-Rāzī 3:550
Muḥammad b. Muṣʿab al-Daʿʿā' 3:492n.
Muḥammad b. Muslim al-Ṭā'ifī 1:387
Muḥammad b. Muslim al-Thaqafī 1:320, 392
Muḥammad b. Naṣr al-Marwazī 2:635
Muḥammad b. Nūḥ al-ʿIjlī 3:495–96
Muḥammad b. Nuṣayr 3:184
Muḥammad b. Qays al-Hamdānī al-Murhibī 1:205
Muḥammad b. Rāshid see Abū Yaḥyā Muḥammad b. Rāshid al-Khuzāʿī
Muḥammad b. Ribāṭ al-ʿAqīmī 2:381
Muḥammad b. Sahl see Abū ʿUbayd Muḥammad b. Sharīk al-Mismaʿī
Muḥammad b. Saḥnūn 1:6, 2: 127, 780, 3:519–20, 4:300–1, 305
Muḥammad b. Saʿīd al-Qushayrī 2:532
Muḥammad b. Saʿīd b. Zanjiyya 4:283
Muḥammad b. Ṣāliḥ al-Anmāṭī 4:243
Muḥammad b. Sālim 4:324n.
Muḥammad b. Sallām al-Jumaḥī 2:98
Muḥammad b. Samāʿa al-Tamīmī 2:126, 3:145, 503
Muḥammad b. Sayf b. ʿAlī 2:66
Muḥammad b. Shabīb see Abū Bakr Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh Ibn Shabīb al-Baṣrī
Muḥammad b. Sīrīn 1:264, 2:48n., 50, 118, 145, 395–96, 406, 413
Muḥammad b. Sulaymān b. ʿAlī (governor) 1:516, 2:96f., 182, 375n., 379, 402, 415, 422, 433, 447, 3:173n., 4:198
Muḥammad b. Suwayd 4:**107–8**
Muḥammad b. ʿUrwa 2:139
Muḥammad b. ʿUthmān b. Abī Shayba 2:565n.
Muḥammad b. Wāsiʿ 2:107n.
Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Dhuhlī 4:245
Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā al-Riyāshī (poet) 4:809n.
Muḥammad b. Yaḥyā b. Sulaymān al-Marwazī 4:133
Muḥammad b. Yaʿlā al-Sulamī 3:197–98, 4:428n.
Muḥammad b. Yasīr al-Riyāsī 3:207
Muḥammad b. Yazdādh see Abū Bakr (b.) Muḥammad b. Yazdādh al-Warrāq
Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Bannā' 2:706
Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Firyābī 1:163
Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Sanūsī 4:114
Muḥammad b. Zakariyyā' al-Rāzī 4:383, 525, 640
Muḥammad I (Spain) 2:504
Muḥammad, prophet 1:3–4, 119, 201, 222, 323, 442, 2:162n., 667, 720, 741, 3:478, 4:510, 605–7, 658–666, 667–68, 672–76, 680–83, 687–88, 819
Muḥammadiyya 4:388n.
Muhannā b. Ghayfar 3:520
al-Muhannā b. Jayfar (imam) 2:797–98
al-Muhannā b. Jayfar (prince) 2:244
Muḥārib b. Dithār b. Kurdūs b. Qarwāsh al-Sadūsī al-Dhuhlī 1:**192–95**, 212, 279, 357, 2:155, 4:667
Muḥāsibī see Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥārith b. Asad al-ʿAnazī al-Muḥāsibī
al-Muhtadī billah (caliph) 3:544, 4:194
Muʿizz (Fāṭimid) 1:484n.
Muʿizz al-Dawla 1:494
Mujāhid b. Jabr 1:59, 243, 279, 303, 2:295, 718–21 and passim 722–38, 733, 738
Mujbira 4:58, 193, 206
Mukhtār b. ʿAwf see Abū Ḥamza Mukhtār b. ʿAwf
Muknif al-Madanī (poet) 3:239
Mukram b. ʿAbdallāh al-ʿIjlī 2:652
Mukramiyya 2:652, 671, 700n.
Mundhir b. Abī Ṭarīfa 1:395
Mundhir b. Saʿīd al-Ballūṭī (*qāḍī*) 4:309, 470n., 617

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Munīr b. al-Nayyir al-Jaʿlānī 2:797, 843
Mu'nis al-Khādim 3:207n.
Munkadir b. Hudayr 2:774
Munkar (angel) 4:590, 592n.
Munqidh b. ʿAbdarraḥmān al-Hilālī (poet) 2:41
Muqaddasī 4:258
Muqannaʿ 2:616, 551, 3:21–22
Muqātil b. Duwāldūz 2:574
Muqātil b. Ḥayyān see Abū Bisṭām Muqātil b. Ḥayyān al-Kharrāz
Muqātil b. Sulaymān al-Qurashī 2:576
Muqātil b. Sulaymān see Abū l-Ḥasan Muqātil b. Sulaymān b. Bishr/Bashīr al-Balkhī
al-Muqtadir 2:661
al-Muʿtaḍid 3:286, 4:161, 810–11
Murji'a 1:10, 26, 159ff., 173ff., 198, 210, 229, 242, 243, 246ff., 254ff., 270, 371, 2:427, 495, 519–20, 523, 553–54, 616, 625, 630, 634–35, 638, 639, 640, 667, 678, 742, 748–49, 822, 830, 3:7, 111, 168, 181, 194, 197, 208–9, 234, 286, 315, 463–64, 4:17, 139–66 passim, 167–70, 177–78, 304, 343–44, 347–48, 399, 568, 610, 629n., 633–34, 641, 752–53, 760, 773–74, 789
Murra b. al-Ḥārith (of the ʿAbd al-Qays) 2:79, 421
Murra b. ʿUbād 2:418, 421
Mūsā al-Kāẓim 1:173, 322, 354, 375, 384, 394, 397, 403, 412–15, 432, 440n., 450, 451, 456–57, 543, 2:483, 3:30, 101–2, 105, 161–62
Mūsā al-Uswārī 2:349n., 395n.
Mūsā b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Thaqafī al-Ṣanʿānī 2:588
Mūsā b. ʿAbdallāh b. Saʿd b. Mālik al-Ashʿarī 2:707
Mūsā b. Abī Kathīr see Abū'l-Ṣabbāḥ Mūsā b. Abī Kathīr al-Ṣabbāḥ al-Anṣārī
Mūsā b. Ismāʿīl al-Tabūdhakī al-Baṣrī 2:65
Mūsā b. Jāʿfar 1: 317, 369
Mūsā b. Muḥammad 4:308
Mūsā b. Sayyār al-Uswārī 2:63, **92–94**
Mūsā b. Sulaymān 2:633
Mūsā b. ʿUqba 2:175
Muṣʿab b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Zubayrī 1:346, 3:537, 4:248
Muṣʿāb b. al-Zubayr 1:12, 100, 346, 365, 525, 2:92, 120, 404, 691, 4:248n.
Muṣʿab b. Ḥayyān 2:575
Musāwir al-Warrāq 1:218, 521, 4:373
Musayyab b. Zuhayr al-Ḍabbī 3:20
Muslim al-Baṭīn 1:209
Muslim b. Abī Maryam 2:771
Muslim b. al-Ḥajjāj 2:682, 4:396–97
Muslim b. Jaʿd 1:475
Muslim b. Nudhayr al-Saʿdī 1:**338**
Muʿtamir b. Sulaymān 2:193, 418–19, 3:320
Muṭarrif b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Shikhkhīr 2:68, 832, 4:692
Muṭarrifiyya 4:512
Muʿtaṣim 1:60, 2:345, 365, 809, 3:16, 172, 490n., 498–500, 509, 513, 516, 527–29, 4:109
Mutawakkil 2:504, 577, 815, 3:252, 511, 535–39, 4:111, 811
Muʿtazila 1:22, 43f., 50–51, 69–73, 96, 148–51, 225–26, 234, 241, 316, 321, 400, 409, 422, 436, 438, 441, 462–63, 481, 2:9–10, 13, 37, 45, 58–60, 97–100, 119, 131–32, 137–38, 172, 202–5, 208, 237, 256, 268–389 passim, 434, 442–43, 484, 633, 704, 725, 781, 817, 822, 3:28, 33–99 passim, 115, 118, 131–32, 147, 156, 168, 194–95, 210, 4:4, 20, 22, 39, 44, 47, 54–55, 63, 85–86, 463–64, 512–14, 531, 554, 557, 562–63, 566, 604, 606, 609–10, 629, 633–34, 638, 654, 715, 729, 732, 743, 747, 760, 773–75, 792, 803, 819
Muthannā al-Anmāṭī 2:495, 3:202
Muthannā b. al-Walīd al-Ḥannāṭ 1:388n.
Muṭīʿ b. Iyās al-Kinānī 1:523, 534–35, 2:32, 3:20
al-Muṭṭawwiʿa 3:186
Muzayna (tribe) 2:145, 431

Nabataeans 1:31n., 2:821, 3:60–61, 308, 4:578
Nābigha 4:667
Nābita / Nābitiyya 3:188, 506, 512, 4:88, 91, 203–4, 214n., 218, 783, 818
al-Naḍīr 2:357, 770
Naḍr b. al-Ḥārith 1:494
Naḍr b. Ismāʿīl al-Bajalī 3:96
al-Naḍr b. Muḥammad al-Qurashī 2:**619**
Naḍr b. Shumayl (philologist) 1:260, 2:254, 606, 623, 3:168

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Naffāth 2:247
Naffāth b. Naṣr al-Qanṭarīnī 4:508n.
Nāfiʿ (mawlā of ʿAbdallāh b. ʿUmar) 1:227, 2:326, 410–11, 740n.
Nāfiʿ b. al-Azraq 1:227n., 228, 2:145, 216, 225n., 302, 688, 4:610
al-Nafs al-zakiyya see Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh (al-Nafs al-zakiyya)
Nafzāwī (tribe) 2:247
Naḥw (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:252, 554n.
Najda b. ʿĀmir 2:643, 734, 4:610, 628, 647, 794
Najdiyya 1:196, 2:263, 466n., 4:399, 628
Najjār see Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Ḥusayn b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh al-Najjār
Najjāriyya 2:633, 4:183, 189
Najm al-Dīn al-Ṭarsūsī (*qāḍī*) 4:791n.
Najm al-Dīn al-Ṭūfī 4:811
Najm al-Dīn Kubrā 4:560
Najm al-Dīn ʿUmar al-Nasafī 2:839
Najrān 2:275
Nakīr (angel) 4:590, 592n., 593
Nakūr (angel) 4:590
Narse/Nēryō(k)sang 4:426
Nasāʾī 1:81, 282
al-Nāshiʾ al-akbar see Abū l-ʿAbbās ʿAbdallāh b. Muḥammad b. ʿAbdallāh b. Mālik al-Anbārī
Nashwān al-Ḥimyarī 1:403, 4:258
Nasoreans 1:505
al-Nāṣir (imam) 2:456
Naṣr b. Aḥmad 2:633
Naṣr b. Ḥarb b. ʿAbdallāh al-Rāwandī 3:13
Naṣr b. Muzāḥim (historian) 1:303, 333, 341–42, 349, 4:777n.
Naṣr b. Sayyār 1:57, 497, 2:556, 558, 577, 581, 663–64, 4:785
Naṣr b. Zahrān Yaḥmad (clan) 2:528
al-Nāṭiq bil-ḥaqq 3:447n., 4:91, 131
Nātniʾēl of Sīrzōr 1:509n.
Nawbakht (astrologer) 3:3–4
Nawf b. Faḍāla al-Bikālī 4:66
Nāwūsiyya 2:480–81, 837
Naẓẓām see Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Sayyār b. Hāniʾ
Nemesius of Emesa 3:395, 4:580
Nestorians 1:63, 172, 505, 2:4, 499, 530, 615, 686, 3:5, 157, 328
Nicephorus I 3:29
Nifṭawayh 4:164
Niẓāmiyya 3:337
Nonnus of Nisibis 2:500
Nuʿaym b. al-Yamān 1:310
Nuʿaymiyya 1:310
Nubian 2:806, 3:166
Nūḥ b. Abī Maryam see Abū ʿIṣma Nūḥ b. Abī Maryam Yazīd b. Jaʿwana
Nūḥ b. Darrāj (*qāḍī*) 1:394, 459, 463, 542
Nūḥ b. Manṣūr 2:634
Nūḥ b. Maymūn 3:496
Nukkār 1:482–84, 2:215, 229, 243, 675, 796, 4:295, 480
al-Nuʿmān b. ʿAbd al-Salām 2:704
Nuʿmān b. Bashīr (governor) 1:128
al-Nuʿmān b. al-Mundhir al-Dimashqī **1:110–11**
Nuʿmān; Nuʿmān b. al-Mundhir; Nuʿmān the Manichean 1:**519**, 3:238n.
Numayla b. Murra 2:376
Numayr b. Aws 1:111
Nuṣayr b. Yaḥyā 1:221n., 2:603, 631
Nuṣayriyya 1:367, 3:204, 473, 482, 4:440

Origen 3:284, 438, 512n., 619, 695

Pāpak see Bābak
Parmenides 4:410, 416, 528
Pascal, Blaise 1:531–32
Paulicians 4:268n.
Paulicians (sect) 4:268n.
Pazdawī 2:570n., 618, 824, 3:79, 4:247
Persians 2:557, 787, 3:61
Peter of Capitolias 1:97
Pethin b. Ayyūb (Nestorian) 3:428n.
Pethion 4:214
Pharisees 2:388
Philistion 3:380
Philo 1:236, 2:568, 3:53, 4:467n., 512, 690, 694
Plato 1:429, 2:257, 504, 514, 562–63, 3:83, 89, 402, 466, 4:365–66, 485n., 574, 743–44
Plotinus 4:32, 580
Priscian 2:504n.
Proclus 3:47, 4:366, 493, 495, 506f.,
Pseudo-Ammonius n.4:32,
Pseudo-Dionys 4:478n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Pseudo-Dionysius of Tellmaḥrē 1:101, 117, 2:525
Pythagoras 3:343–44, 345, 466

Qabīṣa b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Quḥāfī 2:521
Qabīsa b. al-Mukhāriq, Companion of the Prophet 4:198
Qadariyya 1:82–157 passim, 264ff., 399, 481, 2:57–149 passim, 351, 390, 417, 421, 428, 434, 499, 501, 513, 597, 640, 719, 721–34, 749–84, 791–94, 810, 3:31, 194–95, 4:169, 273, 492, 546–47, 549, 566, 729, 738, 783, 787
Qaddāḥ 2:214
al-Qādir billāh (caliph) 3:549, 4:273
Qaʿnab 2:249
Qarāmiṭa 2:799
Qarmates 3:226n., 4:261, 269, 374, 425, 768
al-Qaṣabī see Abū Muḥammad Jaʿfar b. Mubashshir b. Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Thaqafī
Qasāmil(a) 1:125
al-Qāsim b. ʿAbbād al-Tirmidhī 2:627
al-Qāsim b. al-ʿAbbās b. Muḥammad al-Lahabī 2:287n., **753**
Qāsim b. Abī Bazza 1:279, 2:722
Qāsim b. Ibrāhīm al-Rassī 1:55, 308, 362, 423, 2:33, 805, 821, 3:142, 400, 4:81, 235–36, 401, 488–89, 491, 790
Qāsim b. Khalīl al-Dimashqī 1:81, 149, 4:**265–66**
al-Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Ḥumayd al-Maʿmarī 2:509
Qāsim b. Muḥammad 2:410
Qāsim b. Muḥammad b. Abī Bakr (jurist) 4:731–32
Al-Qāsim b. al-Ṣaʿdī 2:**354**
Qāsim al-Tammār 3:224
Qāsim b. Sayyār al-Jurjānī 3:224
Qāsim b. ʿUthmān al-Jūʿī 1:167
Qāsim b. Zunquṭa 1:524
Qatāda b. Nuʿmān, Companion of the Prophet 4:449
Qatāda see Abū l-Khaṭṭāb Qatāda b. Diʿāma al-Sadūsī
Qaṭan al-Hilālī 2:276
Qaṭan b. Ḥarb al-Hilālī 2:276n.
Qaṭan b. Qabīsa 4:198
Qaṭarī b. al-Fujāʾa 2:643, 687–88
Qaṭʿiyya 1:415
Qays al-Ashajj 2:275
Qays al-maʾṣir see Qays b. Abī Muslim (Rummāma)
Qays b. Abī Muslim (Rummāma) 1:**179**
Qays b. al-Rabīʿ see Abū Muḥammad Qays b. al-Rabīʿ al-Asadī
Qays b. Hāniʾ 1:109
Qays b. Saʿd 2:430, 727
Qays b. Thaʿlaba 3:320
Qaysites 2:806
Qirqisānī (Karaite) 1:470, 4:341, 346, 624
Qudāma b. al-Mundhir 2:789
Qudāma b. Jaʿfar 4:357n.
Qudayd b. Jaʿfar 2:211
Quislings 1:76
Quraysh 1:26, 87, 97, 114, 115, 150–52, 207, 242, 288, 334, 348, 494, 510, 2:1, 7, 159, 169, 178, 192, 226, 232, 365, 372, 387, 389, 440, 446, 729–30, 743, 753, 759, 761, 764–67, 776, 821, 3:29, 60–61, 234, 4:103, 306, 371–72, 788–89, 817
Qurayẓa (tribe) 2:357, 770
Qurra b. Iyās 2:145
Qurra b. Sharīk (governor) 2:807
Qurt b. Ḥawshab see Qurṭ b. Ḥurayth al-Bāhilī
Qurṭ b. Ḥurayth al-Bāhilī (**Qurt b. Ḥawshab**) 2:**88**
Qusṭā b. Lūqā 2:477, 3:223, 4:383, 525, 580
Qutayba b. Saʿīd 2:611
Qutayba b. Ziyād 3:189
Qutham b. Jaʿfar 4:79
Quṭrub 2:46, 100, 283, 3:324, 4:301, 379
Qyas (tribes) 2:501
al-Aḥdab 2:**80**

Rabāb al-Sijistānī 2:672
al-Rabīʿ b. ʿAbdallāh b. Khuṭṭāf Rabīʿ al-Ḥārithī 1:48
Rabīʿ b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Barra al-Sulamī 2:97, **364**
Rabīʿ b. Ḥaẓyān (**Rabīʿ Khaṭbān**) 1:**94**, 149
Rabīʿ b. Khuthaym 4:692
Rabīʿ b. Yūnus 1:525, 2:331–33, 3:30, 65n., 509
Rabīʿ b. Ziyād 2:47

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Rabīʿ Khaṭbān see Rabīʿ b. Ḥaẓyān
Rābiʿa (al-Qaysiyya or al-ʿAdawiyya, poetess) 2:117–18
Rabīʿa (of the Bakr b. Wāʾil) 2:498
Rābiʿa al-ʿAdawiyya (**Rābiʿa al-Qaysiyya**) 1:166, 4:620
Rābiʿa al-Qaysiyya see Rābiʿa al-ʿAdawiyya
Rabīʿa b. Abī ʿAbd al-Raḥmān (**Rabīʿat al-raʾy**) 1:215, 217, 2:150, 170, 744, 749, 771, 774, 776
Rabīʿa b. ʿAmr, Companion of the Prophet 1:121
Rabīʿa b. Hudayr 2:774n.
Rabīʿa b. Mālik of the Tamīm 2:427
Rabīʿa b. Ṣabīḥ 1:163
Rabīʿa b. Yazīd al-Iyāḍī 1:87
Rābiʿa bt. Ismāʿīl 1:166, 537
Rabīʿat al-raʾy see Rabīʿa b. Abī ʿAbd al-Raḥmān
Rāfiḍiyya 1:270, 275–77, 282, 291, 293n., 297, 300, 314–473 passim, 2:480, 484, 537–40, 703–4, 711, 3:101, 117, 451, 477f., 4:92, 110–11, 338, 729n., 779–80
Rāghib al-Iṣfahānī 4:403n., 617, 770
Rajāʾ b. Abī l-Ḍaḥḥāk 3:194n.
Rajāʾ b. Ḥaywa 1:86, 90, 2:157, 410, 417
Rājib al-Iṣfahānī 4:399
Raqaba b. Maṣqala al-ʿAbdī 2:115f., 420, 619, 4:464f.
al-Raqāshī Abū Isḥāq Ibrāhīm b. Isḥāq b. ʿĪsā al-Ṭālaqānī al-Bunānī 2:**624**
Rashīd (regent) 2:535
Rāwandiyya 1:516, 3:10–20
Rawḥ al-ʿAbdī 3:142
Rawḥ b. ʿAbd al-Raḥīm 1:541
Rawḥ b. ʿAnbasa b. Saʿīd b. Abī ʿAbbās 2:478
Rawḥ b. ʿAṭāʾ b. Abī Maymūna 2:**62f.**, 744n.
Rawḥ b. Ḥātim 1:283n.
Rawḥ b. ʿUbāda al-Qaysī 2:728
Rawḥ b. Zinbāʿ 1:122, 537
Rēsh gālūthā, son of 2:5
Rēwandiyya 4:342
Riyāḥ b. ʿAmr al-Qaysī 2:117
Riyāḥ b. Yarbūʿ 2:445
Rizām b. Sādiq 3:16, 19
Rizāmiyya 3:16
Ruʿayn (tribe) 1:91
Ruʿaynī 4:224
Ruʾba (poet) 2:54, 4:738
Rūmān (angel) 4:590
Rūmān (client of the Prophet) 2:572
Ruqayya 2:478
Rushayd al-Hajarī 1:**336–37**, 344, 453
Rushayd al-Ṭūsī 2:**665**
Rustam 4:451
Rustamids 2:229–30, 242–43, 3:520, 4:294–95
Ruwāla Bedouins 4:588, 591, 613

Saʿadya, Gaon 2:816, 3:429–31, 4:341, 392, 419n., 641, 811
Sabaʾiyya 1:183, 198, 201–4, 330, 336, 352, 357–58, 471n., 4:775
Sabbābiyya see Sabaʾiyya
al-Ṣabbāḥ b. al-Walīd al-Murjiʾī 1:254, 2:211
Sabellians 4:328
Ṣābians 1:494, 500, 2:506, 629, 689, 3:167, 4:142, 386, 514, 611, 661n.
Ṣābūnī 4:742
Sābūr b. Sahl (physician) 3:537
Saʿd al-Khayyir 4:708n.
Saʿd b. ʿAbdallāh al-Qummī 1:456, 459, 462
Saʿd b. Abī Waqqāṣ, Companion of the Prophet 1:32, 175, 383–84, 2:502
Saʿd b. Bakr (tribe) 1:448
Saʿd b. Ibrāhīm 2:749
Saʿd b. Muḥammad al-ʿAwfī 3:496
Saʿd b. ʿUbāda al-Anṣārī, Companion of the Prophet 2:633, 4:779n., 788
Saʿd b. ʿUbayda al-Sulamī 1:474
Saʿd b. Zayd Manāt (of the Tamīm) 1:248, 251
Saʿd b. Zaydmanāt (tribe) 2:379
Ṣadaqa b. Yasār 2:**738**
Sadducees 3:430n.
Sadīd al-Dīn Maḥmūd b. ʿAlī al-Ḥimmaṣī al-Rāzī 4:288
Sadūs (tribe) 2:69, 158, 662
Saffāḥ 1:9, 16, 19, 100, 207, 298, 331, 524, 2:2, 3:3, 14
Ṣaffārids 2:636, 661
Ṣafwān b. Ṣafwān al-Anṣārī (poet) 1:120, 313, 2:9–13, 274, 290, 435–40, 448–49, 4:290
Ṣāḥib Ibn ʿAbbād 1:422n., 2:715, 4:105, 335
Sahl al-Tustarī 1:239n., 2:119, 4:307, 323–24, 432, 479, 714

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Sahl b. Abī l-Ṣalt al-Sarrāj al-ʿAyshī 2:**65**
Sahl b. Hārūn 2:22, 138, 3:235, 329, 553, 4:403, 576–77
Sahl b. Ṣakhr b. Wāqid Ibn Layth, Companion of the Prophet 2:173
Ṣaḥṣaḥ 1:59n., 2:449
Saʿīd (b.) al-ʿAllāf al-Qāriʿ (**Saʿīd al-Muqriʾ**) 2:252, 4:**201–2**
Saʿīd al-Biṭrīq 3:481
Saʿīd al-Ḥadaʾī 1:485
Saʿīd al-Jumaḥī 3:36
Saʿīd al-Muqriʾ see Saʿīd (b.) al-ʿAllāf al-Qāriʿ
Saʿīd al-Naḥwī 2:554–55
Saʿīd b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Tanūkhī 1:82, 103, 108, 119, 138
Saʿīd b. ʿAbdallāh cf. Kudamī 2:843
Saʿīd b. al-ʿĀṣ 1:88
Saʿīd b. al-Musayyab (jurist) 1:109, 2:157, 165, 744, 3:18, 4:794
Saʿīd b. ʿAmr b. Jaʿda al-Makhzūmī 2:1
Saʿīd b. Bahdal 2:525–26
Saʿīd b. Bashīr see Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Saʿīd b. Bashīr al-Azdī
Saʿīd b. Hārūn 4:202
Saʿīd b. Jubayr 1:177, 181, 227, 2:48, 73, 142, 575n., 3:184, 4:671
Saʿīd b. Jubayr al-Ḥimyarī 2:208
Saʿīd b. Muḥammad Ibn al-Ḥaddād 4:301–2
Saʿīd b. Sālim b. Abī l-Hayfāʾ al-Qaddāḥ 2:729, **742**
Saʿīd b. Sallām al-ʿAṭṭār al-Baṣrī 2:5
Saʿīd b. Salm 2:334
Saʿīda (wife of ʿAbdallāh b. al-Rabīʿ al-Ḥārithī) 2:233
Sakāsik (tribe) 1:95, 147n.
Sakkākiyya 1:461n.
Saladin 4:685
Salam b. Saʿd 2:735
Salama b. al-Faḍl al-Abrash 2:**711**
Ṣāliḥ al-Murrī 2:474
Ṣāliḥ al-Nājī 2:248
Ṣāliḥ al-Rashīdī 3:502n.
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbd al-Quddūs see Abū l-Faḍl Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbd al-Quddūs b. ʿAbdallāh
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbdallāh al-Tirmidhī 2:626
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbdallāh see Abū Bishr Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ
Ṣāliḥ b. Abī ʿUbaydallāh 2:18
Ṣāliḥ b. Abī'l-Aswad 1:307n.
Ṣāliḥ b. Aḥmad (son of Ibn Ḥanbal) 2:704, 706n., 3:487, 494, 499
Ṣāliḥ b. al-Aṣḥab 1:147
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAmr al-Uswārī 2:98, 369–70
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAmr b. Ṣāliḥ see Abū Bishr Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAmr b. Zayd 2:**370**
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAmr see Abū Bishr Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ
Ṣāliḥ b. Janāḥ al-Lakhmī 2:22, 138
Ṣāliḥ b. Kathīr 2:249
Ṣāliḥ b. Khalaf 2:490
Ṣāliḥ b. Musarriḥ 1:17, 2:520–21
Ṣāliḥ b. Nūḥ see Abū Nūḥ Ṣāliḥ b. Ibrāhīm al-Bāhilī al-Dahhān
Ṣāliḥ b. Qaysān 2:749
Ṣāliḥ b. Ṣubayḥ b. ʿAmr see Abū Bishr Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ
Ṣāliḥ b. Suwayd 1:83n., 84, 86, 97
Ṣāliḥ b. Ṭarīf 4:293
Ṣāliḥ Qubba see Abū Bishr Ṣāliḥ b. Abī Ṣāliḥ
Ṣāliḥ, prophet 4:783
Ṣāliḥiyya 1:286
Sālim Abū l-ʿAlāʾ (*kātib*) 2:138, 465–66, 4:476
Sālim b. ʿAjlān al-Afṭas see Abū ʿAmr Sālim b. ʿAjlān al-Afṭas
Sālim b. Dhakwān 1:196–99, 357, 476, 2:674, 697, 4:630
Sālim b. Maʿqil 2:73f.
Sālim b. Muslim al-Khashshāb al-Kātib 2:**743**
Sālimiyya 2:127, 4:62n., 93, 324, 483, 512, 682, 687
Sallām al-Abrash 3:175n., 338n.
Salm al-Khāsir 2:41
Salm b. Aḥwaz 2:556
Salm b. **Qutayba b. Muslim** 1:190, 2:169, 193, 400, 415f., 554, 572, 647
Salmaghānī (gnostic) 4:620
Salmān (demiurge) 4:430
Salmān al-Fārisī, Companion of the Prophet 1:300n., 418, 444, 3:6, 4:472
Salmān al-Ḥarrānī 1:415
Salmān b. Yerūḥīm 4:107
Ṣalt b. Abī l-Ṣalt 2:647

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

al-Ṣalt b. Mālik al-Kharūṣī 2:798
Ṣalt b. ʿUthmān 2:647
Samʿānī 1:163
Samanids 2:634–35, 4:284
Samaritans 4:624, 696, 708
Samawʾal al-Maghribī 4:342f.
Samaydaʿ al-Kindī 1:189
Samuel han-Nāgīd see Ibn al-Naghrīlla
Samura b. Jundab, Companion of the Prophet 2:73f., 347, 411, 616, 4:398
Ṣaqr b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān see Abū Shuʿayb al-Ṣūfī
Ṣaqr b. Dulaf 1:461n.
Ṣaqr b. Ḥabīb al-Murrī 1:107
'Saracens' 4:703
Sarbadārs 2:679
Ṣarīʿ al-ghawānī 2:15, 435
Sarī al-Saqaṭī 1:263, 2:119, 4:229n., 313
al-Sarrāj 4:315n.
Ṣaʿṣaʿa b. Khālid al-Baṣrī 3:218
Sasanids 2:91, 498, 530, 551, 615, 636, 686, 787, 3:5, 4:451–52
Satan (devil) 1:148, 231, 356–57, 395, 431–32, 438, 506–7, 2:14, 35, 52, 58, 60, 96, 128–29, 158, 210–11, 313–14, 459, 562, 630, 632, 747, 3:54, 138, 284–86, 412, 4:8–9, 120, 144–45, 352, 412, 430, 472, 559–61, 598–603, 770
Sawsan 1:82
Sawwār b. ʿAbdallāh b. Qudāma al-ʿAnbarī 2:86, 171, **178–79**, 234, 422, 433
Sayf b. Dhī Yazan 1:510
Sayf b. ʿUmar 1:489, 2:808, 3:61, 4:665n., 775
Sayyār b. Ḥātim al-ʿAnazī 2:833
al-Sayyid al-Ḥimyarī see Ismāʿīl b. Muḥammad b. Yazīd
Sayyida Nafīsa 2:805
Sergius the Stylite 1:76n., 145n.
Seveners 2:549, 3:104
Severus (Sawīrā) 1:75f.
Sextus Empiricus 4:738
Shaʿbī 1:46, 2:159, 415, 3:421n., 4:692
Shabīb al-Najrānī 1:155, 2:668
Shabīb b. ʿAṭiyya 1:260, 476, 2:674, 4:774
Shabīb b. Shayba 2:278–79, 281, 289, 332
Shabīb b. Yazīd al-Shaybānī 2:520–21
Shaʿbōya see Abū Ṣāliḥ Shuʿayb b. Sahl al-Rāzī
Shaddād al-Ḥārithī 3:329
Shādh b. Yaḥyā 2:495, 3:202
Shāfiʿī 2:89, 185, 189, 476–77, 816–21, 3:65, 192–93, 317, 418, 506–7, 4:221, 228, 238, 313, 481, 729–31, 735–37, 810
Shāfiʿites 1:218, 2:554, 635, 661–62, 681, 705, 709, 750, 3:192, 517, 535n., 4:238, 715
Shāh Waliyyullāh Dihlawī 4:435
al-Shaḥḥām see Abū Yaʿqūb Yūsuf b.ʿAbdallāh b. Isḥāq al-Baṣrī
Shahr b. Ḥawshab 2:410n., 579
Shahrastānī 1:245, 286, 407n.–8n., 510, 533, 2:116, 312, 507, 3:295, 388n., 452, 4:123, 693
Shammākh al-Yamāmī 2:838
Shams al-Dīn al-Dimashqī 4:474
Shams al-Dīn b. Ṭūlūn (historian) 1:274
Shāpūr I 1:491
Shaqīq al-Balkhī see Abū ʿAlī Shaqīq b. Ibrāhīm al-Azdī al-Balkhī
Shaqīq al-Ḍabbī 1:474
Sharawiyya 1:410
al-Sharīf al-Murtaḍā 1:73, 422, 444n., 521, 3:447, 4:258, 604, 669, 725
Sharīk b. ʿAbdallāh al-Nakhaʿī (*qāḍī*) 1:246, 262, 267, 3:197, 4:818
Shaṭawī see Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Shaṭawī
Shawdhab al-Yashkurī 1:187, 2:524–25
Shaybān b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Yashkurī 2:526
Shaybān b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Tamīmī 2:162
Shaybān b. Salama 2:652, **662–63**, 4:422
Shaybānī see Muḥammad b. al-Ḥasan al-Shaybānī
Shaykh al-Mufīd 3:423–24, 447, 4:112
Shayṭān al-Ṭāq see Abū Jaʿfar Muḥammad (b. ʿAlī) b. al-Nuʿmān b. Abī Ṭarīfa al-Aḥwal al-Bajalī
Shīʿa 1:9, 17f., 21, 22, 26, 41–42, 80–81, 172, 173, 183, 189, 194, 218, 231, 236, 246, 250, 254, 268–473 passim, 477, 515, 529–33, 3:18–20, 22, 30–32, 64, 89, 100–6, 162, 167, 212, 234, 419, 424, 452, 471, 484, 4:51, 111, 355, 403, 463, 468, 477, 492, 510, 592–93, 604, 606, 609, 617, 627, 661–62, 681, 719, 725, 729, 759, 765, 777, 781, 800
Shihāb b. ʿAbdrabbih 2:480n.
Shihāb b. al-Majnūn al-Jarmī 1:208n.
Shimmazī see Abū Ḥafṣ ʿUmar b. Abī ʿUthmān Ḥābis al-Shimmazī

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Shimon ben Yoḥay 1:36, 4:705–6
Shimrākhiyya 2:698
Shirshīr al-Jadalī 4:162
Shuʿayb al-Kirmānī 2:840
Shuʿayb b. Muḥammad 2:**649**, 840
Shuʿayb b. Sahl b. Kathīr (**Shaʿbōya**) 2:713
Shuʿayb b. Zurāra 3:**67**
Shuʿaybiyya 2:242
Shuʿba b. al-Ḥajjāj 1:123, 249, 279, 2:85, 88, 158, 397, 494, 640–41, 740, 769f.
Shuʿba b. Ẓāfir 2:704n.
Shubayl b. ʿAzra b. ʿUmayr al-Ḍubaʿī 2:250
Shubayr (of the Riyāḥ) 2:445
Shuhayd b. al-Ḥasan al-Balkhī 4:284n.
Shukkāk 1:259–60, 262
Shukūkiyya 4:305
Shumayṭiyya 3:162–64
Shurayḥ (*qāḍī*) 2:396
Shuʿūbiyya 3:59–60, 4:150, 676, 758
Sībawayh 2:430, 3:326, 355, 4:25, 114, 478, 819–20
Ṣifātiyya 4:211
Ṣila b. Ashyam 2:118
Simāk b. Makhrama al-Asadī, Companion of the Prophet 1:301
Simnānī 4:428
Simplicius n.2:504n., 3:47, 4:
Sin (moon god) 2:501
al-Sindī b. Shāhak 1:451, 2:275, 3:101–2, 117, 186n.
Sinpādh 2:28, 708
Sīrāfī (grammarian) 4:271
Ṣiyāmiyya 1:509
Solomon 1:75, 294n., 404, 2:132, 3:326, 446, 4:666
St John Chrysostom 4:681
St. Paul 1:5, 44n., 4:639, 694, 716
Stephan bar Ṣudaylē 4:611
Stoicism 1:430n., 466–73 passim, 502, 3:265, 357, 365, 388, 395–96, 4:24, 405, 544, 547, 739
Strato of Lampsacus 4:524
Sufi al-Bakrī al-Ṣiqillī 2:136
Sufis 1:51, 164, 262–64, 2:119, 127, 139, 169n., 337, 438, 571–72, 683, 698, 3:39, 110, 113, 156, 331, 476, 4:548, 714, 768, 795–96, 820
Ṣūfiyyat al-Muʿtazila 3:141–45, 187, 473, 4:66, 100–8, 130, 272, 331, 337, 557n., 769, 795, 818
Ṣufriyya 2:216–17, 233, 263, 303, 389, 523–24, 526, 735, 796, 3:6, 4:292–95
Sufyān al-Thawrī see Abū ʿAbdallāh Sufyān b. Saʿīd b. Masrūq al-Thawrī
Sufyān b. Ḥabīb al-Baṣrī 2:370
Sufyān b. Ḥayyān b. Mūsā al-ʿAmmī 2:380
Sufyān b. Muʿāwiya 2:27, 169
Sufyān b. Mujāshiʿ 2:5
Sufyān b. Sakhtān 3:**65**
Sufyān b. ʿUyayna 1:139, 175n., 265, 344f. , 2:71, 152, 170, 345–46, 351, 724, 743, 3:106–7, 111, 195, 4:479
Sufyān b. Ziyād al-ʿUṣfurī 4:436
Sufyānī 3:159, 163n., 490,
Ṣuḥār al-ʿAbdī 2:236, 674
Ṣuḥārī', son of Shabīb b. Yazīd al-Shaybānī 2:524
Ṣuhayb al-Rūmī 1:186
Ṣuhayb b. Sinān al-Rūmī, Companion of the Prophet 1:47n.
Suhayl b. Ziyād al-Wāsiṭī 1:395n.
Sulaym b. Qays al-Hilālī 4:606
Sulaymān (caliph) 2:159, 574f.
Sulaymān al-Aʿmā (poet) 2:15
Sulaymān al-Aqṭaʿ see Abū'l-Rabīʿ Sulaymān b. Khālid b. Dihqān b. Nāfila al-Hilālī
Sulaymān al-Marwazī 3:167
Sulaymān al-Raqqī see Sulaymān b. Jarīr al-Raqqī al-Jazarī
Sulaymān al-Sijzī 2:833
Sulaymān al-Taymī see Abū l-Muʿtamir Sulaymān b. Ṭarkhān al-Taymī
Sulaymān al-Yashkurī 2:161
Sulaymān b. ʿAbd al-Malik (caliph) 1:190, 2:182
Sulaymān b. Abī Muslim al-Aḥwal 2:722
Sulaymān b. ʿAlī (brother of ʿĪsā b. ʿAlī) 1:519, 2:27–28, 169, 177
Sulaymān b. al-Rabīʿ 2:587
Sulaymān b. Ayyūb ṣāḥib al-Baṣrī 2:392
Sulaymān b. Dāwūd al-Khawlānī 1:124, 139n., 2:358
Sulaymān b. Dāwūd al-Shādhakūnī 2:758
Sulaymān b. Dhakwān al-Qahdhamī 2:139n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Sulaymān b. Ḥabīb b. al-Muhallab 2:254–55, 334
Sulaymān b. Ḥafṣ b. Abī ʿUṣfūr al-Farrāʾ 1:407, 2:100f., 209–10, 304n., 3:171n., 4:301
Sulaymān b. Ḥarb al-Wāḥishī 2:89
Sulaymān b. Hishām b. ʿAbd al-Malik (son of caliph) 1:152, 2:15, 102
Sulaymān b. ʿĪsā b. Najīḥ al-Sijzī 2:140
Sulaymān b. Jābir 2:120n.
Sulaymān b. Jarīr **al-Raqqī** al-Jazarī 1:287, 328, 2:485, 497, **534–47**, 780, 3:67, 100, 4:64, 260, 785
Sulaymān b. Makhlad al-Mūriyānī (vizier) 2:79
Sulaymān b. Mujāhid 2:333
Sulaymān b. Mūsā al-Ashdaq 1:111–12, 115,
Sulaymān b. Qarm al-Ḍabbī 3:234
Sulaymān b. Ṣurad 1:21
Sulaymān b. ʿUbaydallāh 2:182–83
Sulaymān b. Wahb 3:531
Sulaymān b. Yasār 2:157
Sulaymāniyya 2:534n.
Sumaniyya 2:5, 23ff., 23–25, 453, 566–67, 3:97, 354
Surḥūb (devil) 1:294
Surḥūbiyya 1:294
al-Ṣūrī (ascetic) 4:643
Ṣurkhāb al-Ṭabarī 1:335
Suwayd b. Ghafala al-Juʿfī, Companion of the Prophet 2:510
Suyūṭī 1:73, 4:691, 741
Synaesius of Cyrene 4:507n.

al-Ṭabarānī 2:705
Ṭabarī (historian) 2:720–21, 3:262, 487, 491–96, 554, 4:110, 244, 593, 676
Taghlib (tribe) 1:14, 77, 95, 3:320, 4:675n.
Ṭaḥāwī 2:173–74, 812, 815, 844
Ṭāhir al-Maqdisī 4:287
Ṭāhir b. al-Ḥusayn 1:525n., 3:527n.
Ṭāhir b. Ḥusayn 2:623, 643, 3:173, 188
Ṭāhirids 3:492, 500, 4:249–50, 283n.
Ṭalḥa b. Hubayra al-Shaybānī 2:574n.
Ṭalḥa b. ʿUbaydallāh (caliph) 1:27, 175, 200, 275, 2:134, 186, 311, 3:64, 141, 452f., 4:68, 782
Ṭalḥa b. Yazīd 2:372
Ṭalḥa b. Zayd 2:372, 533
Ṭālib al-ḥaqq 2:225, 232, 736, 792, 809
Ṭālibids 1:288, 3:10
Ṭalq b. Ḥabīb al-ʿAnazī 1:19, **181–82**, 2:189
Tamīm b. Baḥr al-Muṭṭawwiʿī 1:492, 4:191n.
Tansar 2:29, 4:790f.
Taqī al-Dīn al-Harawī al-Mawṣilī 4:224
ṭarīqa Muḥammadiyya 4:672
Tatian 4:502
Tawaddud (slave) 3:323
Ṭāwūs b. Kaysān 2:159, 721, 739, 842, 4:587, 733n.
Ṭayālisī 3:287
Taym Allāh 1:276
Taym Allāh b. Thaʿlaba 1:213
Taym al-Ribāb (tribe) 1:182
Taym Quraysh 2:774
Taymiyya (Zurāriyya) 1:384, 400
Ṭayyiʾ (tribe) 2:751
Ṭayyits 1:134
Tertullian 4:390n., 402, 520, 754
Thaʿāliba 2:218
Thābit al-Bunānī 2:341
Thābit b. Hurmuz see Abū'l-Miqdām Thābit b. Hurmuz al-Fārisī al-Ḥaddād
Thābit b. Qurra 2:504–5, 3:69, 345, 4:514
Thābit b. Thawbān al-ʿAnsī al-Dimashqī **1:109–10**, 117
Thābit b. Yaʿqūb b. Qays b. Ibrāhīm b. ʿAbdallāh al-Tawwazī 2:586f.
Thābit Quṭna see Abū'l-ʿAlāʾ Thābit b. Kaʿb al-ʿAtakī
Thaʿlab (philologist) 2:18
Thaʿlaba (b. Mushkān or b. ʿāmir) 2:218, **647–49**
Thaʿlabiyya 2:648–49, 655, 664
Thaqīf (tribe) 1:180, 387, 2:611n., 721
Thawbāniyya 3:464
Thawr b. Yazīd see Abū Khālid Thawr b. Yazīd al-Kalāʿī al-Raḥabī
Thawr b. Zayd al-Dīlī / Duʾalī 2:**747f.**
Thawr Hamdān (tribe) 1:283
Theodore Abū Qurra 1:56n., 60, 63, 506, 2:440, 499–500, 514n., 3:30n., 148–49, 218, 398, 4:416, 455, 548, 550, 602, 620, 624, 697, 703
Theodore Bar Kōnī 1:18, 63, 509
Theodore of Mopsuestia 4:611

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Theophanes 1:97, 146n., 2:515, 3:10, 16
Theophrastus 3:348, 384
Theophylact Simocatta 4:552
Thomas Aquinas 4:156n., 641, 690, 716n.
Thumāma b. Ashras see Abū Maʿn Abū Bishr Thumāma b. Ashras al-Numayrī
Tibghūrīn 1:482, 484n.
Timothy, patriarch 1:61n., 2:4, 530n., 3:23–24, 29, 4:151, 214, 460, 580, 586
Tubbaʿ 2:770
Turks 2:553, 559, 616
Twelver Shīʿites 1:276, 415, 4:74, 729n.

ʿUbād / ʿUbāda (?) 1:524
ʿUbāda b. Nusayy al-Kindī (*qāḍī*) 1:128n., 140n., 158
ʿUbayd b. Bāb 2:321
ʿUbayd b. ʿIṣām (governor) 2:610
ʿUbayd b. Mihrān al-Muktib al-Kūfī **1:243–44**, 318n., 406, 2:196, 563, 597, 4:422
ʿUbayd b. Zurāra 1:375, 378n.34, 379n.55–57, 380, 384, 393
ʿUbayda al-Tamīmī 1:196
ʿUbaydallāh 2:1
ʿUbaydallāh b. ʿAbd al-Majīd 2:173
ʿUbaydallāh b. Abī Bakra 2:252
ʿUbaydallāh b. Aḥmad b. Ghālib 3:509
ʿUbaydallāh b. al-Ḥasan b. al-Ḥusayn b. Abī l-Ḥurr **al-ʿAnbarī** 1:58, 2:76, 86n., 141, **179–88**, 433, 444, 497, 737, 3:21, 4:728, 735, 763
ʿUbaydallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Karkhī 4:269
ʿUbaydallāh b. Ḥurr 1:99
ʿUbaydallāh b. Muḥammad b. Abī Burda al-Qaṣrī (*qāḍī*) 4:279
ʿUbaydallāh b. ʿUmar 2:252
ʿUbaydallāh b. Ziyād 1:336, 453, 2:1, 91, 693
Ubayy b. Kaʿb 1:326, 2:381
Uhbān b. Aws 4:48, 376n.
ʿUkāsa b. Ayyūb al-Fazārī al-Qaysī 4:298
ʿUlayya bt. Ḥassān 2:474
ʿUmar 1:11, 26, 217, 352, 2:467
ʿUmar al-Kalwādhī 3:22
ʿUmar al-Kindī 2:801, 810
ʿUmar al-Shimmazī 1:232–33
ʿUmar b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz see ʿUmar II
ʿUmar b. Abī l-Ṣalt b. Kannārā (sub-governor) 2:647
ʿUmar b. Abī Rabīʿa 2:745
ʿUmar b. Abī Zāʾida Maymūn b. Fērōz al-Hamdānī al-Kūfī **1:265**
ʿUmar b. Aḥmad Ibn Shāhīn 1:296, 473n.
ʿUmar b. al-Farrukhān al-Ṭabarī 2:838
ʿUmar b. al-Riyāḥ al-ʿAbdī 2:268
ʿUmar b. al-Riyāḥ b. Qays b. Sālim al-Qallāʾ 1:292, **328**, 2:482, 537f.
ʿUmar b. Dharr see Abū Dharr ʿUmar b. Dharr al-Murhibī al-Hamdānī
ʿUmar b. Faraj al-Rukhkhajī 3:531
ʿUmar b. Furāt 3:203
ʿUmar b. Ḥamza 1:187
ʿUmar b. Hubayra (governor) 2:46, 148, 554f.
ʿUmar b. Jumayʿ 2:213
ʿUmar b. Muḥammad b. Muṭarrif (imam) 2:799
ʿUmar b. Shabba 1:358, 2:484, 3:510, 512
ʿUmar b. Yazīd Bayyāʿ al-sābirī 1:245n., 410, 451n., 538
ʿUmar I 1:49, 2:745, 4:727, 785n.
ʿUmar II (caliph) 1:8n., 18, 43, 49, 82, 85f., 89n., 96, 109, 124, 143, 154–56, 178, 184–89, 193, 227, 2:142, 357, 554–55, 701, 737, 745, 749, 4:649, 727, 732–33
ʿUmāra b. Ḥamza (secretary) 1:524, 534, 2:18n., 332
ʿUmāra b. Ḥarbiyya 1:521, 523
ʿUmayr b. Ḥabīb 2:428
ʿUmayr b. Hāniʾ see Abū'l-Walīd ʿUmayr b. Hāniʾ al-ʿAnsī al-Dārānī
Umayya b. ʿAbdallāh (governor) 1:190
Umm al-Aswad 1:375n.
Umm al-Ḥakam 2:182
Umm al-Ḥakam bt. Abī Sufyān 3:26
Umm Ayman 1:320
Umm Ḥabīb (wife of ʿAlī al-Riḍā) 3:206
Umm Hāniʾ 1:347
Umm Kulthūm 1:359
Umm Shihāb 2:234
Umm Yūsuf (wife of Wāṣil b. ʿAṭā) 2:291
ʿUqba b. Nāfiʿ 4:291f.
ʿUqba b. Salm b. Nāfiʿ 2:416n.
Urbān b. Martīnih 4:301
ʿUrwa b. al-Zubayr 2:139, 321, 4:670
ʿUrwa b. Muḥammad al-Saʿdī 2:789
ʿUrwa b. Udayya 2:693, 834

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ustādhsīs 2:652–53
Uṣūlī 4:725
ʿUṭāridī (disciple of Yūnus b. Bukayr b. Wāṣil al-Jammāl) 1:251
ʿUtba b. Abī Sufyān 3:224
ʿUthmān (son of Walīd II) 1:146n.
ʿUthmān al-ʿArabī see Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Sulaymān b. Jurmūz al-Battī
ʿUthmān al-Battī see Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Sulaymān b. Jurmūz al-Battī
ʿUthmān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Umawī 2:**532**, 606
ʿUthmān b. Abī l-Ṣalt 2:**647**
ʿUthmān b. ʿAffān, third caliph 1:81, 200, 268, 352, 359–60, 443, 2:347, 3:61, 4:731, 755
ʿUthmān b. al-Aswad al-Jumaḥī 2:723
ʿUthmān b. al-Ḥakam al-Thaqafī 2:370
ʿUthmān b. Dāwūd al-Khawlānī 1:**124–25**
ʿUthmān b. Ghiyāth al-Rāsibī al-Zahrānī 2:**190**
ʿUthmān b. Ḥayyān al-Murrī (governor) 2:744
ʿUthmān b. ʿĪsā al-Ruwāsī 3:103
ʿUthmān b. Marzūq 4:643
ʿUthmān b. Muslim b. Hurmuz see Abū ʿAmr ʿUthmān b. Sulaymān b. Jurmūz al-Battī
ʿUthmān b. Nahīk 3:12, 14–15
Uways al-Qaranī 1:337, 2:621, 4:479
ʿUzayr (Ezra) 2:770, 791, 3:430n., 4:706

Vincent of Lérins 4:754, 761f.
Volga Bulgars (Burghar) 3:217, 4:621

Wahb al-Dallāl 3:**98**
Wahbiyya 2:218
Wakīʿ b. al-Jarrāḥ 1:250, 286, 301, 351, 599n., 741, 3:106–7
Wakīʿī see Aḥmad b. Jaʿfar al-Ḍarīr
Wāliba b. al-Ḥubāb 1:524, 2:32
Walīd b. Abān al-Iṣfahānī 4:281n.
Walīd b. Abān al-Karābīsī 1:271, 2:**496–97**, 820, 3:115, 4:18, 239, 775–76
al-Walīd b. ʿAlī 1:147n.
Walīd b. Muslim al-Umawī 1:6, 79, 2:4, 3:316, 4:594
Walīd b. ʿUqba 1:19, 4:68
Walīd I 1:30, 32, 128f., 132n. , 159
Walīd II 1:16, 25, 30, 34, 48, 80n, 94ff., 112, 120, 133, 145, 154, 535, 2:290, 325–26, 400, 525, 751, 4:620, 785
Wāqidī 1:363, 2:767, 769, 783
Wāqifites 3:103–4, 510n., 537n., 4:248–57
Warfajūma (tribe) 4:298n.
Waṣīf 3:536n.
Wāṣil al-shārī 2:308
Wāṣil b. ʿAṭāʾ 1:19, 41–42, 55, 58n., 120, 478, 2:1, 4, 269–319 passim, 567, 3:35, 233, 4:721, 803, 818
Wāṣiliyya 2:355, 389, 4:291–92, 494–95
Wāthila b. al-Asqaʿ, Companion of the Prophet 3:112
Wāthiq (caliph) 2:812, 3:172, 467, 486, 509–12, 532–36, 544–45, 4:79, 196, 795

Xenokrates 3:379

Yaʿfūriyya 1:370–71
Yaḥyā b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Urdunnī see Abū ʿAbdallāh Yaḥyā b. ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Urdunnī
Yaḥyā b. ʿAbdallāh (imam) 2:805
Yaḥyā b. ʿAbdallāh b. al-Ḥasan 1:266, 2:534, 782, 3:100–1
Yaḥyā b. ʿAbdallāh b. Bukayr 3:517
Yaḥyā b. Ādam 1:284, 2:627, 4:252
Yaḥyā b. ʿAdī (philosopher) 4:32, 45, 328–29, 525, 564, 620, 641, 725
Yaḥyā b. Aktham (*qāḍī*) 2:2, 172, 496, 3:171–72, 212, 488, 524–27, 538–39
Yaḥyā b. al-Ḍaḥḥāk al-Samarqandī 3:167
Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥārith al-Dhimārī 1:122, 132, 138
Yaḥyā b. ʿAlī al-Munajjim 2:23, 3:447n., 4:383
Yaḥyā b. al-Mubārak al-Yazīdī 3:215
Yaḥyā b. Aṣram 2:**697**
Yaḥyā b. ʿAwn 4:304
Yaḥyā b. Bishr al-Arrajānī 3:283, **314–15**, 4:149
Yaḥyā b. Bishr b. ʿUmayr al-Nihāwandī 3:315
Yaḥyā b. Bisṭām b. Ḥurayth al-Zahrānī al-Muṣaffar 2:**90**
Yaḥyā b. Ḥamza see Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān Yaḥyā b. Ḥamza b. Wāqid al-Ḥaḍramī al-Sulamī al-Batalhī
Yaḥyā b. Ḥusayn 1:524

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Yaḥyā b. Kāmil see Abū ʿAlī Yaḥyā b. Kāmil b. Ṭalḥa al-Jaḥdarī
Yaḥyā b. Khalīd 2:534, 3:100, 105
Yaḥyā b. Khālid al-Barmakī 1:411–12, 415, 454n., 477, 2:23n., 42, 208, 506, 3:25, 33, 173
Yaḥyā b. Maʿīn 1:70, 2:88, 138–39, 345, 430, 713, 758, 795, 3:493
Yaḥyā b. Muʿādh al-Rāzī 2:**715**
Yaḥyā b. Mubārak al-Yazīdī 2:427
Yaḥyā b. Muḥammad 4:304
Yaḥyā b. Saʿīd al-Madanī 2:170
Yaḥyā b. Saʿīd al-Qaṭṭān 2:73, 89, 159, 345, 433, 451, 725, 4:136, 205
Yaḥyā b. Sallām 4:304
Yaḥyā b. ʿUmar al-Kinānī 4:304–5
Yaḥyā b. ʿUmar b. Yaḥyā b. al-Ḥusayn 1:308f., 332
Yaḥyā b. ʿUthmān al-Sahmī 2:805
Yaḥyā b. Yaḥyā b. al-Samīna 2:340
Yaḥyā b. Ziyād al-Ḥārithī 1:523
Yaʿlā b. ʿUbayd 2:323
Yaman (tribe) 1:95n., 2:501, 532
Yamān b. Riʾāb 1:244, 2:249, 558, 671ff., 4:617
Yamāniyya 2:673
Yaqṭīn b. Mūsā 1:456n, 3:106
Yaʿqūb al-Qāriʾ 2:602n.
Yaʿqūb b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān b. Sulaym al-Kalbī 1:126n.
Yaʿqūb b. ʿAlī/ʿAdī al-Kūfī 1:309, 335
Yaʿqūb b. Dāwūd (vizier) 2:7–8, 3:22, 30
Yaʿqūb b. Ibrāhīm al-Madanī 2:152n.
Yaʿqūb b. Layth 2:659f.
Yaʿqūb b. Shayba 4:60, 4:249
Yaʿqūb b. Shuʿayb b. Mītham 1:454
Yaʿqūb b. ʿUmayr 1:108
Yaʿqūb b. ʿUtba b. al-Mughīra 1:91
Yaʿqūb b. Yazīd b. Ḥammād al-Anbārī 1:459
Yāsir (clan) 2:379
Yazdānbukht 1:493, 496, 4:237
Yazdānī/Yazwānī 1:509–10
Yazīd al-Bisṭāmī 4:316, 362, 440, 472
Yazīd al-Faqīr 1:**186**
Yazīd al-Raqāshī see Abū ʿAmr Yazīd b. Abān b. ʿAbdallāh al-Raqāshī
Yazīd b. Abān al-Raqāshī 2:192
Yazīd b. ʿAbd al-Malik 2:102
Yazīd b. Abī Ḥabīb 2:806, 823
Yazīd b. Abī Ziyād al-Kūfī 1:294, 2:533
Yazīd b. al-Fayḍ 1:522, 525
Yazīd b. al-Muhallab 1:86, 189–91, 194, 2:49, 109, 159f., 221, 381, 514, 574–75, 579, 664, 674
Yazīd b. Fandīn 1:482n., 229, 676
Yazīd b. Hārūn see Abū Khālid Yazīd b. Hārūn b. Zādhī
Yazīd b. Hāshim 2:205
Yazīd b. Manṣūr 3:34n.
Yazīd b. Marthad 1:94n., 95n., 140, 538
Yazīd b. Mufarrigh 2:3
Yazīd b. Unaysa 1:7, 2:260, 266, **688–693**
Yazīd b. Yazīd b. Jābir 1:122, 127
Yazīd b. Yazīd b. Jābir al-Azdī 1:87n., 109, **111–13**, 146
Yazīd b. Zurayʿ 2:368
Yazīd Ḥawrāʾ 3:177
Yazīd I (Yazīd b. Muʿāwiya) 1:30 , 2:807
Yazīd II 1:29, 30, 32, 189
Yazīd III 1:94–102, 114, 145, 133, 147, 150–52, 157f., 170, 535, 2:325, 400, 555, 750, 787
Yazīdiyya 2:689n.
Yūnus 2:**210–11**
Yūnus al-Qummī see Abū Muḥammad Yūnus b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qummī
Yūnus b. ʿAbd al-Aʿlā 2:714, 821
Yūnus b. Abī Farwa 1:525
Yūnus b. al-Yasaʿ 4:292
Yūnus b. Bashīr 2:68
Yūnus b. Bukayr b. Wāṣil al-Jammāl 1:**251**, 538, 3:107n.
Yūnus b. Ḥabīb (philologist) 2:95, 98–99, 278, 281
Yūnus b. Hārūn 1:525
Yūnus b. Rāshid al-Jazarī 2:**520**
Yūnus b. ʿUbayd see Abū ʿAbdallāh Yūnus b. ʿUbayd b. Dīnār al-ʿAbdī al-Qaʿnabī
Yūnus b. Ẓabyān 1:421n.
Yūsuf al-Baṣīr 4:32, 38
Yūsuf b. ʿAmr b. Yazīd al-Fārisī 2:820
Yūsuf b. Asbāṭ 1:120
Yūsuf b. Bilāl 1:347
Yūsuf b. Ibrāhīm al-Barm 2:441
Yūsuf b. Ismāʿīl al-Lamghānī 4:260n.
Yūsuf b. Muḥammad b. Yūsuf al-Istijjī 2:768
Yūsuf b. ʿUmar al-Thaqafī (governor) 1:313, 342, 497, 2:9, 173, 700, 789

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Yūsuf b. ʿUmar b. Hubayra 2:169
Yūsuf b. Yaḥyā al-Buwayṭī 3:517, 4:208, 699
Yūsuf Khulayf 1:521

Zacharias (prophet) 1:404
Zacharias of Mytilene 4:507n.
Zādhānbukht 3:238, 4:81
al-zāhid 1:262n.
Ẓāhiriyya 2:830, 3:318, 421, 423, 4:75–76, 109, 164, 269, 280, 309, 470, 474
Zahrān (sub-tribe of the Azd) 2:190
Zāʾida b. al-Murqil 2:381
Zajjāj 2:461
Zakariyyāʾ b. Isḥāq al-Makkī 2:**728**
Zamakhsharī 3:400, 4:287–88, 471
Zanāta (tribe) 4:292–94
Zanj 4:54
Zarathustra 4:507, 625–26
Zayd al-Nār 3:161
Zayd b. ʿAlī 1:51, 269, 299, 316, 359, 360, 370, 397, 464, 2:287–88
Zayd b. Aslam 2:761, 771
Zayd b. Sinān 4:292
Zayd b. Thābit 2:130
Zayd b. Wāqid see Abū ʿAmr Zayd b. Wāqid al-Qurashī
Zaydiyya 1:270, 274–313, 332–36 passim, 2:303–4, 533, 536, 542–43, 597, 686, 718, 795, 3:30, 100–1, 116–17, 139–41, 166, 447, 4:68, 89–90, 110, 699, 779
Zayn al-ʿĀbidīn 1:279, 293, 324, 352, 543, 2:536, 3:162
Zeno 3:252n., 340, 345, 4:518
Ziyād 1:31, 2:1, 91, 807, 3:5
Ziyād al-Aʿsam see Ziyād b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qushayrī
Ziyād al-Nahdī 1:294
Ziyād al-Qandī 3:106
Ziyād b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qushayrī 2:664, 840
Ziyād b. Abī Ziyād 2:745
Ziyād b. Abīh 2:347, 3:325
Ziyād b. Marwān al-Qandī 3:103
Ziyād b. Muḥammad b. Manṣūr b. Ziyād 3:324–25
Ziyād b. Ṣāliḥ al-Khuzāʿī 3:12
Ziyād b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Ḥārithī 1:178
Ziyādatallāh III 4:303
Ziyādiyyūn 3:324–25
Zoroastrianism 1:45, 142, 483–84, 491–92, 497–98, 511, 2:22n., 38, 60, 617f., 631, 642, 686–87, 696, 3:206, 218–19, 238, 292, 402, 4:81, 391, 507, 564, 599n., 613f., 625–26, 751
Zubayr b. Aḥmad 1:335
Zubayr b. al-ʿAwwām (caliph) 1:27, 175, 200, 275, 2:134, 186, 311, 3:64, 141, 452f., 4:68, 782
Zubayr b. Mushkān 1:179
Zufar b. al-Hudhayl 1:246, 2:172f., 608, 4:61
Zuhayr b. ʿAbdallāh al-Atharī 2:823–24, **826–30**, 4:256, 468, 501
Zuhayr b. Abī Sulmā 3:239
Zuhayr b. ʿAlqama 2:526
Zuhayr b. Ḥurqūṣ (clan) 3:487
Zuhayriyya 2:830
Zuhr (clan) 3:523
Zuhrī 1:96, 125, 127, 2:159–61, 358, 513, 769, 4:670, 789
al-Zunbūr see Muḥammad b. Yaʿlā al-Sulamī
Zurāra b. Awfā al-Jurashī 2:4
Zurāra b. Aʿyan see Abū'l-Ḥasan (Abū ʿAlī) Zurāra b. Aʿyan b. Sunsun
Zurāriyya (Taymiyya) 1:384, 400
Zurqān see Abū Yaʿlā Muḥammad b. Shaddād b. ʿĪsā al-Mismaʿī
Zurvanism 1:31, 498, 520
Zuṭṭ 2:120

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Index of Works

K. ʿabath al-ḥikma 4:355–56, 382
K. Abī Ṣufra 2:231
Abū l-Hudhayl al-ʿAllāf, awwal mutakallim islāmī taʾaththara bil-falsafa 3:240
K. al-abwāb 4:23, 31
Abwāb fī l-makhlūq 2:817
K. al-abwāb al-kabīr 4:23n.
K. al-abwāb al-ṣaghīr 4:23n.
Ādāb al-ʿibādāt 2:613
K. al-mudhākarāt 2:615
K. al-milal wal-duwal 2:615, 4:631
K. al-jihād 2:620n.
K. al-zuhd wal-raqāʾiq 2:621
K. adab al-jadal 4:345–46
K. adab al-mulūk 2:706n., 4:797
K. ādāb al-mutakallimūn 3:39
K. adab al-qāḍī 4:194
K. adab al-qāḍī wal-qaḍāʾ 4:250
K. ādāb al-Shāfiʿī wa-manāqibihī 2:714
K. al-adab waʾl-dalāla ʿalāʾlkhayr 1:458
K. ʿadhāb al-qabr 4:593
K. al-ʿadl wal-tawḥīd 2:349
K. al-aghānī 1:126, 189, 521
ʿAhd Ardashīr 3:60, 485
K. al-aḥdāth wal-ṣifāt 2:798
K. aḥkām al-Qurʾān 4:61
K. aḥkām al-tawba 4:656n.
K. aḥkām al-tawba 4:656n.
K. aḥkām al-waqf 4:194
K. aḥwāl al-rijāl 2:726
K. akhbār al-dawla 3:19
K. akhbār ṣāḥib Fakhkh 2:536
K. akhbār al-salaf 4:65
K. akhbār Abī l-ʿAynāʾ 3:522
K. akhbār Yaḥyā b. ʿAbdallāh b. Ḥasan 2:536
K. al-ʿaks 4:23
K. al uṣūl al-khamsa 4:804
K. ʿalā Ḍirār wa-Jahm wa-Abī Ḥanīfa wa-Ḥafṣ fī-makhlūq 2:817
K. ʿalā Ḥusayn (al-Najjār) fī l-istiṭāʿa 4:99
Aʿlām al-nubuwwa 4:363, 374
K. aʿlām al-rasūl 3:217
K. ʿalāmāt ṣidq al-rasūl 3:307
K. al-ʿālim waʾl-mutaʿallim 1:221, 229–34, 237–38, 473, 2:629–30, 302, 603, 4:631, 765
K. alsawād al-aʿẓam 2:634
K. alwaʿīd 3:58
K. al-amad ʿalā l-abad 4:580
Amālī (Aḥmad b. ʿĪsā) 1:296
K. al-amānāt wal-iʿtiqādāt 2:816, 4:341
al-Aʿmash 1:274
K. al-amr bil-maʿrūf wal-nahy ʿan al-munkar 4:753
K. al-amṣār wa-ʿajāʾib al-buldān 1:71, 110, 121
ʿAqīdat al-uṣūl 2:634
K. al-ʿaql 2:138f., 140n., 4:234
Aqsām al-akhbār 4:347
Aqwāl Qatāda 2:165, 220, 231
K. al-ārāʾ waʾl-diyānāt 1:502
K. al-arbaʿīn fī dalāʾil al-tawḥīd 4:417n.
K. al-ʿarsh wa-mā ruwiya fīh 2:565n.
al-ʿAskariyyāt 4:276
aṣl
Hishām b. Sālim 1:404
Abūʾl-Jārūd 1:296
Ḥasan b. Ḥayy 1:284
Abū Saʿīd Abān b. Taghlib b. Rabāḥ al-Bakrī 1:392
Jamīl b. Darrāj 1:394n
Jābir b. Yazīd al-Juʿfī 1:343
ʿAlī b. Riʾāb 1:448
Hishām al-Jawālīqī 1:451
K. al-asmāʾ wal-aḥkām 4:344
K. al-asmāʾ wal-ṣifāt 4:251, 283
Āthār al-Rabīʿ 2:231
K. al-awāʾil 2:705n.
Al-ʿawāṣim wal-qawāṣim fī l-dhabb ʿan sunnat Abī l-Qāsim 4:464
K. al-awsaṭ
al-Nāshiʾ 3:481, 4:342
K. al-ʿayn
Abū ʿAbdallāh al-Qāsim b. Maʿn b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Hudhalī 1:248
Khalīl b. Aḥmad al-Farāhīdī al-Yaḥmadī 2:256

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

K. al-ʿaẓama
Abū l-Shaykh 2:705
Muḥāsibī 4:235–36

K. badʾ al-khalq 2:810
K. badʾ al-khalq wa-qiṣaṣ al-anbiyāʾ 2:72
Badʾ man anāba ilā llāh 4:223n.
K. al-badʾ wal-taʾrīkh 2:673
Al-badʾ wal-taʾrīkh 4:287
K. al-badāʾ 1:452
K. al-badal 4:97, 99, 176
K. al-balāgh al-akbar 4:374, 767
K. al-baṣīra 4:340, 356
K. al-bayān 3:122
Bayān ʿan al-farq bayna l-muʿgizāt wal-karāmāt 4:715
Bayān al-sharʿ 4:716
K. al-bayān wal-burhān 2:798
K. al-bayān wal-tabyīn 1:313, 3:505, 4:133
K. bilawhar wa-būdhāsaf 2:41
K. al-birr wal-ṣila 2:622
Book of the Myrobalan see K. al-Ihlīlaja
K. al-burhān
Ibn al-Munajjim 2:477, 3:223n., 4:364n., 677, 692
Ammār 3:297
K. al-bustān 4:333n.
Bustān al-ʿārifīn 4:643

Chach-Nāma 2:24
Corpus Iuris [Juris] 1:302–6
Corpus Jābirianum 2:518, 3:46

K. al-dalāʾil wal-iʿtibār 4:235
K. dalālat al-aʿrāḍ 4:56
K. al-dalīl (al-kabīr) 4:236
K. al-dāmigh 4:339, 355–57, 378–81
Dār al-kutub 2:39n.
Ḍawʾ al-sārī ilā maʿrifat ruʾyat al-bārī 4:464
K. dawāʾ dāʾ al-qulūb 1:168
K. dhamm al-baghy 4:782
K. al-dīn wal-dawla 4:129, 370, 391n., 702
Al diwān al-maʿrūḍ ʿalā ʿulamāʾ al-Ibāḍiyya 2:231
Dīwān Jābir 2:221, 231
K. al-diyāna 3:151, 4:80n.
K. al-diyāt 1:448n
K. al-ḍuʿafāʾ 1:217

K. faḍāʾiḥ al-bāṭiniyya 4:768n.
K. al-faḍāʾil 1:392
Faḍāʾil ʿAlī 4:90–91
K. faḍāʾil amīr al-muʾminīn 4:321
K. faḍāʾil Miṣr 2:801
Faḍāʾil al-Qurʾān 4:61
K. faḍāʾil al-Shāfiʿī 3:549
K. faḍīḥat al-Muʿtazila 4:338–39, 354
K. faḍīlat al-Muʿtazila 4:111–12, 123, 338
K. faḍl al-iʿtizāl 1:72, 3:453, 4:287
K. faḍl al-Qurʾān 1:458
K. fahm al-Qurʾān 4:230
K. fahm al-sunan 4:232
K. al-farāʾiḍ 1:271
Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq 4:328n.
K. al-farīd 4:356, 383–84
Fayṣal al-tafriqa 4:752
Fī dhamm al-Warrāq/al-warrāqīn 4:332n.
K. fī l-daʿwa 2:306
Fī l-falsafa al-ūlām 3:531
K. fī l-ḥujja 4:61
Fī l-istiṭāʿa 4:548
K. fī ithbāt al-waṣiyya 1:398
K. fī l-tawba 2:301
Fī madḥ al-Warrāq/al-warrāqīn 4:332n.
K. fīhi aḥādīth fī l-sunna wal-nahy ʿan al-bidʿa 4:304
K. fīhi maʿrifat Allāh min al-ʿadl wal-tawḥīd wa-taṣdīq al-waʿd wal-waʿīd wa-ithbāt al-nubuwwa wal-imāma fī l-nabī wa-ālihī 4:804
K. al-fikr wal-iʿtibār fī l-dalāʾil ʿalā l-khāliq 4:235–36
K. fīmā saʾala ʿanhu l-mulḥidūn min āy al-Qurʾān 4:379
K. al-fiqh al-absaṭ 1:221, 230–33, 236–40, 538, 2:603, 630–31, 3:403n., 4:396–97, 400, 468, 636, 761, 783
Fiqh akbar I 1:237–40, 4:732
Fiqh akbar II, III 1:238, 4:244
Fiqh al-Riḍā 3:489
Firaq al-Shīʿa 1:462
K. al-fitan 2:811
K. al-funūn
Ibn ʿAqīl 3:326, 4:346
K. al-furūq 4:630
K. al-fuṣūl 4:378n.
K. al-futyā 3:454, 505, 521

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Ghānimiyyāt 2:676
K. al-ghārāt 1:277, 2:703
K. al-gharīb fī'l-Qur'ān 1:392
K. al-gharīb al-mashriqī 3:326, 357–58, 382
K. al-ghayba lil-ḥujja 3:102

K. al-ḥadath 4:329
K. al-haft wa'l-aẓilla 1:383, 389
K. al-ḥajar al-aḥmar 4:356
K. al-ḥajar al-aswad 4:356
K. al-ḥajj
Abū ʿAbdallāh Makḥūl b. Abī Muslim 1:89
Abū Muḥammad Hishām b. Sālim al-Jawālīqī al-Juʿfī 1:404
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz Ibn al Mājashūn 2:776
K. al-ḥaqā'iq 4:322
K. al-ḥāṣil 1:325
K. al-ḥaththʿalā l-baḥth 4:810
K. al-ḥayawān 1:521, 2:144, 3:327, 454, 4:127
K. al-ḥayda 2:743n., 3:546–50, 4:692, 720n.
K. al-ḥikma
Abū ʿAbdallāh Wahb b. Munabbih b. Kāmil 2:789
K. al-ḥudūd 4:566
Ḥudūd al-ʿālam 2:629
Ḥudūd al-manṭīq 3:216
K. ḥujaj al-nubuwwa 4:722n.
K. al-ḥujja 3:240, 4:304
K. al-ḥujja ʿalā l-mulḥidīn 3:238
K. al-ḥujja ʿalā l-Qadariyya 4:304
K. (or Risālat) al-Ḥusayniyya 3:323

K. al-ʿibāra 2:811n.
K. ibn Sallām 2:676
K. al-īḍāḥ 2:679
K. al-īḍāḥ fī l-khayr al-maḥḍ 4:509, 815
K. al-idrāk 4:350
K. Ifʿal wa lā tafʿal 1:398
K. iḥālat al-qudra ʿalā l-ẓulm 4:128
K. al-Ihlīlaja 2:23, 550, 3:28, 404
Mufaḍḍal b. ʿUmar 1:531
Dāwūd b. Kathīr 2:550
K. al-ihlīlaja fī l-iʿtibār 3:28, 4:405
Iḥṣā' al-ʿulūm 4:362
K. al-Iḥtijāj fī imāmat amīr al-mu'minīn 1:398, 452
Iḥyā' 4:753

K. iʿjāz al-Qur'ān 4:275
K. al-ikhlāṣ 2:51
K. al-ikhtilāf fī l-lafẓ 4:246
K. ikhtilāf al-ḥadīth 1:452, 4:737
K. ikhtilāf al-nās 1:442
K. al-ikhtiṣāṣ 1:315
K. al-iktisāb fī l-rizq al-mustaṭāb 2:560, 3:145
K. al-ʿilal 1:334
Sufyān b. Sakhtān 3:65
K. ʿilal Hishām (b. al-Ḥakam) 4:351
Iʿlām bi-manāqib al-Islām 4:399n.
K. al-ilhām 4:122
K. al-ʿilla 4:61
K. al-imāma
Shayṭān al-Ṭāq 1:398, 542
Ibn al-Rēwandī 1:443, 4:338, 352, 354–55
Abū Muḥammad Yūnus b. ʿAbd al-Raḥmān al-Qummī 1:458, 543
Aṣamm 2:467
Bishr b. al-Muʿtamir 3:139–40
Abū l-Hudhayl 3:313
Karābīsī 4:240
Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq 4:330, 354
K. imāmat Abī Bakr 4:266
K. al-īmān 4:396, 634
Muḥammad b. Isḥāq Ibn Manda 4:399
Abū ʿUbayd 1:259
ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Shayba 3:537
Ibn Taymiyya 4:470
K. al-īmān wal-radd ʿalā ahl al-shirk 4:304
K. inqiṭāʿ ilā llāh 4:317
K. al-inṣāf 4:669
K. al-insān 4:349, 576
K. al-intiṣār 1:500, 2:298, 3:98, 4:336, 373
K. iqtiṣāṣ madhāhib aṣḥāb al-ithnayn 1:502
K. al-irjā' 1:16, 174, 199–204, 222, 326, 330, 358, 2:219, 4:612, 660–61, 665n., 753, 772
K. al-ishāra ilā l-maḥāsin al-tijāra 4:820
ʿIshrūn maqāla 4:141, 386, 815
Isrā'īliyyāt 2:430, 788
K. al-istiqāma fī l-sunna 2:815
K. al-istiṭāʿa
Hishām b. al-Ḥakam 1:434
Abū l-Hudhayl 3:267
Najjār 4:176
Burghūth 4:187
Ibn al-Rēwandī 4:347

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

K. al-istiṭāʿa ʿalā madhhab Hishām 1:462
K. al-istiṭāʿa wa'l-af ʿāl 1:452
K. istiṭāʿa wa'l-jabr 1:373
K. ithbāt imāmat Abī Bakr 2:673
K. ithbāt nubuwwat al-nabī 2:39n.–40
K. al-iʿtiqādāt 4:399n.
K. ʿiẓat Hārūn al-Rashīd 3:100n.

K. al-jamal 4:131
Jamhara fī nasab Quraysh 4:248
Jāmiʿ 1:451
K. al-jāmiʿ 2:794
Jāmiʿ fī'l-fiqh 1:284
K. al-jarḥ wa'l-taʿdīl 1:70
K. al-jārūf 4:358
Abū Ḥafṣ al-Ḥaddād 4:106
Abū Saʿīd al-Miṣrī 2:801
Jawābāt al-Khurāsāniyyīn 4:284n.
Jawābāt masā'il Abī l-Faḍl 4:286n.
Jawābāt al-Rāmhurmuziyyīn 4:278
K. jawābāt al-Tustariyyīn 4:277
K. jumal uṣūl al-dīn 2:633
K. al-juz' 3:339

K. al-kabā'ir 4:651
Kāfī 1:374, 435
K. al-kāfī fī maqālāt al-Muṭṭalibī 4:253
K. kalāmihī ʿalā'l-Khawārij 1:398
Kāmil 4:336
K. al-kāmil fī l-imāma 4:276
Kāmil fī l-istiqṣā' fīmā balaghanā min kalām al-qudamā' 4:288
K. kāna wa-yakūn 4:56
K. al-kashf wal-bayān 1:351, 4:714
K. khabar al-wāḥid 3:65n., 4:723n.
K. khalq al-afʿāl
ʿAṭawī 4:188
Aḥmad b. Salama al-Kūshānī 4:192
Ibn Kullāb 4:205
Bukhārī 4:245
K. khalq al-Qur'ān
Hishām al-Fuwaṭī 4:5
Sulaymān b. Ḥafṣ b. Abī ʿUṣfūr al-Farrā' 4:301
Ibn al-Rēwandī 4:339
K. al-khalwa 4:226n.
K. al-khalwa wa'l-tanaqqul fī'l-ʿibāda wa-darajāt al-ʿābidīn 1:168
K. al-kharāj
Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq 4:328n.
Abū Yūsuf 2:724, 3:29
Jaʿfar b. Mubashshir 4:74
Yaḥyā b. Ādam 1:284
K. al-khāṣṣ wal-ʿāmm 4:344
K. al-khāṭir 4:352
"Khvatāynāmak/Khudāynāmeh" 2:29
Khwārazmiyyāt 4:288n.
K. kufr al-mushabbiha 3:195–200
K. al-kufr wa'l-īmān 1:452

K. lā shay' illā mawjūd 4:351
K. al-lu'lu'a 4:356
Luzūmiyyāt 4:511

K. mā jarā baynahū wa-bayna ʿAmr b. ʿUbayd 2:294–96
K. maʿānī al-Qur'ān
Zajjāj 2:461
Farrā 2:100f., 209f.
K. maʿānī'l-Qur'ān see K. al-Gharīb fī'l-Qur'ān
K. al-maʿārif
Ibn Qutayba 1:70
Ibn Abī ʿUmayr 1:452
K. madḥ al-nabīdh 3:219
Mafātīḥ al-ʿulūm 1:335, 4:395
K. al-maghāzī
Abū ʿAbdallāh Muḥammad b. ʿĀ'idh al-Qurashī 1:141
Ibn Abī ʿUmayr 1:452
Abū Mujāhid ʿAlī b. Mujāhid b. Muslim al-Rāzī 2:710
[Maghāzī] Salama b. al-Faḍl al-Abrash 2:711
Wahb b. Munabbih 4:701
K. mā'iyyat al-ʿaql 4:233
Majālis
Abū l-Sarī Manṣūr b. ʿAmmār b. Kathīr al-Sulamī 3:112
Mu'ayyad fī l-dīn al-Shīrāzī 4:359
K. majālis Hishām b. al-Ḥakam 2:484
K. majālisihī maʿa Abī Ḥanīfa wa'l-Murji'a 1:398
K. majāz al-Qur'ān 4:229
K. makhārīq al-anbiyā' 4:374–75

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

K. al-makhlūq ʿalā Abī l-Hudhayl 2:817
K. al-makhlūq ʿalā Burghūth 4:149
K. al-makhlūq ʿalā Ḥafṣ al-Fard 2:817, 3:298
K. al-makhlūq, Aṣamm 2:455
Ḍirār b. ʿAmr 3:52
Hishām al-Fuwaṭī 4:5
Najjār 4:176
Yamān b. Riʾāʾ 2:672
Zurqān 4:137
K. al-malāḥim 1:452
K. man qāla bil-ʿadl min al-muḥaddithīn 4:255
K. manāqib amīr al-muʾminīn wa-mathālib al-munāfiqīn 2:710
Manāqib al-Imām ibn Ḥanbal 3:494
K. al-manāsik 2:72, 84, 165
K. al-manāsik Ibn ʿUlayya 2:475
Manāzil al-sāʾirīn 2:706
K. al-manthūr wal-manẓūm 3:25
K. al-maqālāt 4:395
Abū ʿAlī Yaḥyā b. Kāmil b. Ṭalḥa al-Jaḥdarī 4:197
Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq 1:502, 327, 330
Abū l-ʿAbbās al-Qalānisī 2:715
Burghūth 4:185–86
Karābīsī 4:240
Nāshiʾ al-akbar 4:80
Saʿd b. ʿAbdallāh 1:459
Yamān b. Riʾāb 2:672
Zurqān 4:137
Maqālāt al-Islāmiyyīn 4:141, 517, 764
K. al-Maqālāt waʾl-firaq 1:456
Maqāma māristāniyya 4:277
K. al-maqāmāt 4:90
K. al-maqāmāt fī tafḍīl ʿAlī 4:90
K. maqāmāt al-qulūb 4:315, 318
K. al-maqāmāt walshawāhid 4:91
K. maqtal Ḥusayn 1:341
K. maqtal Ghaylān 1:153
K. al-maʿrifa
Ibrāhīm b. Muḥammad al-Thaqafī 2:703
Ibn al-Rēwandī 4:352
Jāḥiẓ 4:127
Muḥammad b. ʿAbd al-Karīm 4:149
Shayṭān al-Ṭāq 1:400
K. al-maʿrifa waʾl-taʾrīkh 1:70
K. maʿrifat al-majrūḥīn 2:635
K. al-marjān 4:356, 384
K. al-maṣābīḥ 1:72, 2:319n., 4:5
K. al-masāʾil 1:451
Al-masāʾil al-ʿashr al-ʿIyāḍiyya 4:286
Masāʾil fī l-naʿīm 3:281
K. al-masāʾil fīʾl-fiqh 1:89
Al-masāʾil al-jalīla 4:78
K. al-masāʾil waʾl-ajwiba 1:63, 3:297
Masāʾil wal-jawābāt fī l-maʿrifa 4:122
Mashyakha 2:638
K. al-mathālib 1:348, 541
K. mathālib Hishām wa-Yūnus 1:459
Mathnawī 4:683
K. al-maʿūna fī l-khidhlān 3:514:561n.
K. al-mawāʿiẓ 4:319
Al-mawāqif fī ʿilm al-kalām 4:401
K. mazdak 2:29, 41
Mazdaknāmak see Kitāb Mazdak
K. al-miḥan 3:494
K. mīlās 3:293
Minhāj fī shuʿab al-īmān 4:399
Minhāj al-karāma 1:348
Minhāj al-sunna 1:348
K. al-miʿrāj 1:405, 4:433
K. al-miʿyār wal-muwāzana fī l-imāma or fī tafḍīl ʿAlī ʿalā Abū Bakr 4:91
K. al-mīzān 1:443
K. al-muʿāraḍa 4:324
Muʿāraḍat al-Qurʾān 2:39–40
K. al-mubtadaʾ 2:711
K. al-muḍāhāt 4:187
K. al-mudallisīn 4:240
Mudawwana 2:675–76, 3:194
Mufaḍḍaliyyāt 1:20
Mughnī 4:804
K. al-muḥāraba 2:798
Muʿjam
Abū Yaʿlā Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Tamīmī 2:530
Ṭabarānī 4:328n.
K. al-mūjaz
Abū Ammār 2:239
Ashʿarī 4:213
Mukhtaṣar
Ibn Abī Zamanīn 4:304
ʿUbaydallāh b. al-Ḥusayn al-Karkhī 4:269
Munqidh min al-taqlīd 4:288
Muqtaḍab 4:336

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Muṣannaf 1:92, 2:72–73, 121, 589
ʿAbd al-Razzāq al-Ṣanʿānī 2:54
ʿAbd al-Razzāq b. Hammām al-Ṣanʿānī 2:794f.
ʿAbdallāh b. Abī Shayba 1:193n., 218, 3:537
Abū Salama Ḥammād b. Salama b. Dīnār al-Rabaʿī al-Baṭāʾinī 2:429–30
Saʿīd b. Abī ʿArūba 2:533
muṣḥaf Fāṭima 1:325, 445, 701
K. mushkil al-ḥadīth wa-bayānih 4:251
K. mushkil al-Qurʾān
Ibn Qutayba 2:591
Sulaymān b. Ḥafṣ b. Abī ʿUṣfūr al-Farrāʾ 4:301
Musnad 1:251–2
Abī Ḥanīfa 1:213
Abū Bakr al-Ḥumaydī 2:810
Abū Yaʿlā Aḥmad b. ʿAlī al-Tamīmī 2:530
Rabīʿ b. Ḥabīb 2:230–31, 3:198
Mustaẓhirī 4:769
K. mutashābih al-Qurʾān 4:78
Muwaṭṭaʾ 2:769n.
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz Ibn al-Mājashūn 1:62,
Ibn Abī Dhiʾb 2:768
Ibn Abī Yaḥyā 2:783
Mālik b. Anas 1:16, 2:717, 734, 768, 771

K. nahj al-khāṣṣ 2:706
K. naʿīm ahl al-janna 3:182
K. al-namir wal-thaʿlab 4:403, 576
K. naqḍ al-abwāb 4:23n.
K. al-naqḍ ʿalā l-aṣḥāb al-ṭabāʾiʿ 4:525
K. naqḍ ḥujaj al-qāʾilīn bi-anna l-afʿāl khalq Allāh wa-ktisāb lil-ʿabd 4:564
Naqḍ kitāb Ibn Shabīb fī l-irjāʾ 4:142
Naqḍ kitāb Ibn Shabīb fī l-waʿīd 4:142
Naqḍ al-maʿrifa 4:122
Naqḍ al-ʿUthmāniyya 4:90
Naqḍ al-zumurrud 4:362
K. nasab Quraysh 3:537
K. al-naṣāʾiḥ 4:226n.
Nashwat al-ṭarab 1:510
K. al-nāsikh waʾl-mansūkh 1:41
K. naʿt al-ḥikma see K. ʿabath al-ḥikma
Nawādir 1:452
K. al-nawādir
Abū ʿAbdallāh Aḥmad b. al-Ḥasan b. Ismāʿīl b. Shuʿayb b. Mītham al-Mīthamī (Ibn) al-Tammār 1:453
Abū Jaʿfar Aḥmad b. Muḥammad b. ʿAmr b. Abī Naṣr Zayd al-Bazanṭī 1:451
Nawāzil fī l-furūʿ 4:250
K. naẓm al-Qurʾān 4:284
K. nikāḥ al-shighār 2:240
K. al-nimr wal-thaʿlab 2:138
nusakh (Ghaylān) 1:92

K. qabūl al-akhbār 1:72, 4:240
K. al-qadar 3:52
K. qaḍīb al-dhahab 4:356, 382–83
Qaṣīda
Abū Dulaf 2:100, 206–7, 438n.
Abū l-Qāsim al-Zaʿfarānī 2:336
Bashshār b. Burd 2:11–12
Ibn ʿAyshūn 2:507
Maʿdān al-Shumayṭī 2:274
Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbd al-Quddūs 2:20
Ṣafwān al-Anṣārī 2:274, 356, 435
Shubayl b. ʿAzra b. ʿUmayr al-Ḍubaʿī 2:250
Yaḥyā b. Mubārak al-Yazīdī 2:427
"Qaṣīda Sāsāniyya" 1:324, 4:754
K. al-qawālib 3:277
"Qiṣṣat Ṣāliḥ b. ʿAbd al-Quddūs maʿa rāhib al-Ṣīn" 2:21
K. al-qudra ʿalā l-ẓulm 3:153

K. al-radd ʿalā Abī Ḥanīfa 1:218
K. al-radd ʿalā ahl al-bidaʿ 4:304
Radd ʿalā ahl al-istiṭāʿa 1:462
Radd ʿalā ahl al-qadar waʾl-jabr 1:452
K. al-radd ʿalā aṣḥāb al-ilhām 4:122
Al-radd ʿalā Ibn al-Naghrīlla 4:370, 381
K. al-radd ʿalā l-Bakriyya 2:126
Al-radd ʿalā l-Ḥurqūṣiyya 3:487
Radd ʿalā l-Ibāḥiyya 4:768n.
Radd ʿalā l-Ismāʿīliyya 4:282
Al-radd ʿalā l-Jahmiyya
Abd al-Raḥmān 2:705
ʿAbd al-ʿAzīz al-Kinānī 3:549
Ibn Abī Ḥātim 2:714
Ibn Manda 4:447

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Al-radd ʿalā l-Jahmiyya (cont.)
Dārimī 3:195–200
Kināna b. Jabala b. al-Muʿallā al-Sulamī al-Harawī 2:641
Muḥammad b. Isḥāq Ibn Manda 2:705
Radd ʿalā l-manṭqiyyīn 4:741
Al-radd ʿalā l-Marīsī al-ʿanīd 2:641, 3:195–200, 4:255
Radd ʿalā l-mulḥidīn 2:46
Al-radd ʿalā l-Murjiʾa 2:672n.
Radd ʿalā l-Mushabbiha 3:504, 4:416
K. al-radd ʿalāʾl-Muʿtazila 1:437
K. al-radd ʿalā l-Muʿtazila fī l-waʿīd wasl manzila bayna l-manzilatay 4:343
K. al-radd ʿalāʾl-Muʿtazila fī imāmat al-mafḍūl 1:398
Radd ʿalā l-Naṣārā
Abū ʿĪsā al-Warrāq 4:328
Aḥmad b. Muḥammad al-Qaḥṭabī 3:481
Ḥafṣ al-Fard 2:821
Yazdānbukht 4:237
K. al-radd ʿalā l-Qadariyya 1:63, 2:349
K. al-radd ʿalā l-ʿUthmāniyya 4:90
Radd ʿalā l-zanādiqa wal-Jahmiyya 4:766
Radd ʿalā man qāla bil-makhlūq 4:192
Radd ʿalāʾl-ghulāt 1:456
Radd ʿalāʾl-Shukkāk waʾl-Murjiʾa 1:260, 476
Radd ʿalāʾl-zanādiqa 1:416–17, 3:33
Radd k. al-imāma li-baʿḍ al-Rawāfiḍ 4:353n.
K. rafʿ al-yadayn 2:635
Riʿāya 4:505
K. al-riʿāya li-ḥuqūq Allāh 4:223n., 224–25, 243, 248
K. al-Risāla 4:61
Risāla
al-iʿtibār 4:307
al-khāmis 3:217n., 4:789
between ʿAbd al-Malik and Ḥasan al-Baṣrī 1:16, 2:52–56, 271
between Ḥasan al-Baṣrī and Ḥasan b. ʿAlī 2:56
Dhahabiyya 3:167
Faḍāʾil Makka was-sakan fīhā 2:51–52
fī l-adab wal-muruwwa 2:22
fī aʿlām al-nubuwwa 3:217
fīʾl-ʿaqāʾid 1:236
fī buṭlān qawl man zaʿama anna juzʾ lāyatajazzaʾ 4:533
fī faḍl al-ʿilm 3:505
fī l-Ḥakamayn 4:777n.
fī ḥudūth al-ʿālam 4:236
fī l-imāma 2:288
fī l-īmān juzʾ min al-ʿamal am lā? wa-murakkab am-lā? 2:634, 506
fī ithbāt imāmat Amīr al-muʾminīn ʿAlī b. Abī Ṭālib 4:131
fī māʾiyyat al-ʿaql 4:234
fī maʿnā Hishām wa-Yūnus 459
fī nafy al-tashbīh 3:504
fī l-radd ʿalā man qāla inna l-insān talāshā wa faniya baʿda mawti 4:580
fīʾl-ṣaḥāba 1:57, 100, 2:27, 138, 153, 155, 274, 3:14, 4:790
fī l-sunna 2:815
fī tafḍīl al-nuṭq ʿalāʾl-ṣamt 1:62
fī tashīl subul al-faḍāʾil 3:531
from ʿAbd al-Ḥamīd b. Yaḥyā 16n, 18, 44, 85, 117, 156, 244, 4:772
from ʿAbdallāh b. Ibāḍ to ʿAbd al-Malik 2:216–17
from Abu Hanifa to ʿUthmān al-Battī first 16, 221–34 passim, 2:172, 739, 4:629, 753
from Hārūn to Constantine VI 3:25, 4:236, 417
from Mālik b. Anas to the Egyptian Layth b. Saʿd 1:19
from Maʾmūn to Isḥāq b. Ibrāhīm b. Muṣʿab (decree) 3:484, 490–97, 513
from Marwān to Ghumr b. Yazīd 1:101
from Sufyān al-Thawrī 1:19, 539
from ʿUbaydallāh al-ʿAnbarī to al-Mahdī 4:667
from ʿUmāra b. Ḥamza 1:524
from Walid II to Hishām 1:96 f.
from Wāthiq to his governors 3:510, 512, 518–19
Ghaylān (rasāʾil) 1:153
istiḥsān al-khawḍ fī ʿilm al-kalām 4:810
Kāmiliyya 3:440
khawāṣṣ al-ḥurūf 4:307, 324
letter addressed to Amr b. ʿUbayd 2:296
Muḥammad al-Bāqir 2:480
Rasāʾil al-aʾimma fī l-ʿadl 2:455
Risālat al-rajūf 2:219f.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Shāfiʿī 2:89, 189n., 316n., 4:221f., 731, 735
ʿUmar II to ʿAdī b. Arṭāt 2:154–55
ʿUmar II to the Qadarite Khārijites 1:155, 240n., 2:642, 778, 4:553n.
ʿUmar to Abū Mūsā al-Ashʿarī 2:152–54, 165, 4:630
Riyāḍ al-nufūs 4:135
K. al-rudūd 1:479
K. rūḥāniyyat al-ḥaqq 1:500
K. al-ruʾya 4:461, 464
K. ruʾyat Allāh 4:464

K. al-sabīl ilā maʿrifat al-ḥaqq 2:306
K. saʿd al-suʿūd 1:351
al-ṣaḥīfa al-kāmila 1:316
Ṣaḥīḥ 2:682, 4:396–97
K. al-ṣalāt
Ibn ʿUlayya 2:475
Abū Ḥamza al-Sukkarī 2:619, 625
K. al-saqīfa 4:330–31
K. Shabīb al-Ḥarūrī wa-Ṣāliḥ b. Musarriḥ 2:522
Shāfī 1:73
Shakwā l-gharīb 4:401
K. sharḥ al-ḥadīth 4:149
K. sharḥ al-sunna 4:318, 321, 761
Sharḥ uṣūl iʿtiqād ahl al-sunna 2:714
Sharḥ al-uṣūl al-khamsa 4:183
Sharḥ al-ʿuyūn 1:72
K. shuʿab al-īmān 4:399, 564
K. al-shurūṭ 1:284
K. al-ṣifāt 4:211
K. ṣiffīn 1:341
K. ṣināʿat al-kalām 4:114, 123
K. al-ṣināʿatayn 4:347
Sīra
Ibn Isḥāq 1:64, 347, 2:756
Sālim b. Dhakwān 1:40, 2:674
Ḥārith b. Surayj 2:555
Abū Ayyūb Wāʾil b. Ayyūb al-Ḥaḍramī 2:797
Sīrat Sālim b. Dhakwān 1:196, 200
K. al-sirr 4:389
Sirr al-faṣāḥa 3:389
K. sirr al-khalīqa 1:501, 2:453, 801n. 3:303, 384–85, 4:480n., 501, 506, 509, 580
K. al-siyar
Abū Isḥāq al-Fazārī 1:146
Al-Nafs al-zakiyya 2:217
K. al-sunan
Ibn Qudāma 4:686n.
Thumāma b. Ashras 3:182
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak b. Wāḍiḥ al-Ḥanẓalī 2:622
Abū Saʿīd Ibrāhīm b. Ṭahmān b. Saʿīd (?) 2:638
Ibn Abī Dhiʾb 2:768
Abū Saʿīd Yaḥyā b. Zakariyyāʾ b. Abī Zāʾda Khālid b. Maymūn 3:7
K. al-sunan (fī l-ḥadīth) 2:72
K. al-ṭalāq 2:72
K. al-nāsikh wal-mansūkh 1:40n. , 2:86, 164
K. al-Ṣiyām 2:86
K. al-sunan fīʾl-fiqh
Makḥūl 1:89
Abū Naṣr ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAṭāʾ b. Muslim al-Khaffāf al-ʿIjlī 2:85
K. al-sunna
Ibn Ḥanbal 2:777
Abū Dāwūd 2:638
al-Khallāl 3:523
K. al-sunna wal-jamāʿa 4:270

Taʾrīkh
Abū Naṣr ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAṭāʾ b. Muslim al-Khaffāf al-ʿIjlī 2:85f.
Ibn Abī Khaythama 2:94, 98
Taʾrīkh Ṣanʿāʾ 2:03
Taʾrīkh al-thiqāt 4:761
Taʾrīkh Wāsiṭ 2:160, 487
Taʾwīl mushkil al-Qurʾān 4:380, 469
K. taʾwīl al-Qurʾān 3:39
Taʾwīlāt ahl al-sunna 4:719
K. al-ṭabāʾiʿ 4:350
K. al-ṭabākh 3:245
Ṭabaqāt al-Muʿtazila 1:73
Ṭabaqāt al-shuʿarāʾ 2:99
Ṭabaqāt ʿulamāʾ Ifrīqiya 4:299
K. al-tadbīr 1:454
K. taḍʿīf al-rijāl 2:708

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

K. al-taʿdīl wal-tajwīr 4:355
see also K. ʿabath al-ḥikma
Tadrīb al-rāwī 1:73
K. al-tafahhum wa-ḥarakāt al-janna 3:277
K. al-tafakkur wal-iʿtibār 4:236
K. tafḍīl al-ʿaql 2:140
K. al-ṭafr (Abū l-Hudhayl) 3:342
K. al-ṭafra 3:339
Tafsīr
Abū Naṣr ʿAbd al-Wahhāb b. ʿAṭāʾ b. Muslim al-Khaffāf al-ʿIjlī 2:85f
Muḥammad b. ʿUmar al-Bāhilī 4:679n.
Qāsim b. Khalīl al-Dimashqī 4:266
Hūd b. Muḥkim al-Hawwārī 2:799
Abū ʿAbdallāh Wahb b. Munabbih b. Kāmil 2:790
Ibn Dāya 2:727
Ibn Abī Ḥātim 2:714
Abū l-Naḍr Muḥammad b. Masʿūd b. Muḥammad al-Sulamī al-ʿAyyāshī 2:636
Mujāhid 1:53, 261, 279, 303, 2:77, 719, 3:7
Ḥasan al-Baṣrī 1:53, 2:339–40, 758
Qatāda 1:53, 137–38
Kalbī 1:53–54, 345–48, 350
Jubbāʾī 1:54n
Muqātil b. Sulaymān 1:303, 347–48
Sufyān al-Thawrī 1:260–62
Saʿīd b. Jubayr 1:282
Abūʾl-Jārūd 1:296–7, 308 , 350n
Tafsīr gharīb al-Qurān 1:306–7, 539
Abū l-Layth al-Samarqandī 2:635
Abū Khālid al-Wāsiṭī 1:306–7, 308
ʿAlī b. Ibrāhīm al-Qummī 1:342, 452, 4:614–15
ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak al-Dīnawarī 1:350
Tafsīr ahl al-bayt 1:351
Jaʿfar al-Ṣādiq 1:351, 2:437
"of Warqāʾ" 3:8
Sulamī 1:352
Hishām b. Sālim 1:404
Abū ʿAlī ʿAmr b. Fāʾid al-Uswārī 25
al-Tamīmī al-Anṣārī 2:95, 340
Aṣamm 2:457–60
Ḍaḥḥāk b. Muzāḥim al-Hilālī 2:573
Muqātil b. Ḥayyān 2:579, 680
Muqātil b. Sulaymān 2:583, 624–25
Abū ʿAbd al-Raḥmān ʿAbdallāh b. al-Mubārak b. Wāḍiḥ al-Ḥanẓalī 2:622
Tafsīr khamsmiʾat āya 2:583, 799, 4:379
K. tafsīr al-Qurʾān 3:39
Tafsīr al-wāḍiḥ 1:350
Tahāfut al-falāsifa 4:509, 769
K. al-ṭahāra 2:475
Tahdhīb 1:73
Tahdhīb al-akhlāq 4:641
K. al-taḥrīsh wal-ighrāʾ 3:56
K. al-tāj 4:355–57, 377–78
K. al-taklīf 3:489
K. al-taʿlīm 4:80n.
Tamhīd 4:329
K. al-ṭaʿn ʿalā Yūnus 1:459
Tanbīh al-ghāfilīn 2:634
K. tanzīh al-anbiyāʾ 4:669
K. tanzīl al-Qurʾān 2:164
K. al-tarbīʿ wal-tadwīr 4:110–11
Taʾrīkh 1:73
Taʾrīkh Dimashq 1:74, 120
al-Taʾrīkh al-kabīr 1:70
K. al-tark 4:176
K. tark al-ikfār 4:752
Tartīb 2:230
K. al-taṣārīf 4:304f.
K. al-taṣdīq 4:634
K. taṣḥīḥ al-āthār 4:250
K. al-taṣrīf 3:46
K. tathbīt alaʿrāḍ 2:456
K. tathbīt dalāʾil al-nubuwwa 4:359, 384
K. al-tawahhum 4:461
K. al-tawba 2:633
K. al-tawbīkh Abī l-Hudhayl 3:281
(K. al-)tawḥīd 3:291
ʿAbdallāh b. Yazīd 1:478, 2:238, 4:421n.
Aṣamm 2:454
Bishr al-Marīsī 3:195–200
Ḥafṣ al-Fard 2:822
Ḥasan b. Ṣāliḥ 1:288
Hishām al-Fuwaṭī 4:5
Hishām b. al-Ḥakam 1:425, 4:416
Ibn Abī ʿUmayr 1:452
Ibn al-Rēwandī 4:339
Ibn Rāhōya 2:684
ʿĪsā b. ʿAlqama al-Miṣrī 2:808

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Jāḥiẓ 3:182
Khalīl b. Aḥmad 2:205
Khuzayma 4:251
Māturīdī 4:359, 805
Mufaḍḍal b. ʿUmar 1:531, 4:235
Muḥammad b. Shabīb 4:141, 145, 702, 805
Naẓẓām 3:282
Yamān b. Riʾāb 2:673
K. al-tawḥīd wa-ithbāt ṣifāt al-Rabb 2:683, 4:417n.
K. al-tawḥīd wal-radd ʿalā l-ghulāt wa-ṭawāʾif al-shiyaʿ 4:197
K. al-tawlīd 3:269n.
K. tawlīdāt Banī Umayya fī l-ḥadīth 4:330n.
K. al-tawwābīn 3:546
K. Taʾyīd al-nubuwwa wa-tashdīd al-imāma 1:543

K. al-ulūf 1:35
K. al-umm 2:141n.
Umm al-kitāb 1:342, 343, 4:430, 472
ʿUqalāʾ al-majānīn 2:625
al-Urjūza al-mukhtāra 1:312
Usrūshaniyyāt 4:285
K. al-uṣūl 4:696n., 804n.
K. uṣūl al-ʿadl wal-tawḥīd 4:745, 804
Uṣūl al-daynūna al-ṣāfiya 2:217
K. uṣūl al-dīn 3:151, 4:804
K. al-uṣūl al-khams 4:6
K. al-uṣūl al-khamsa
Abū l-Hudhayl 3:240
Abū ʿUmar Muḥammad b. ʿUmar b. Saʿīd al-Bāhilī 4:275
K. al-ʿUthmāniyya 4:111–12, 131, 330
ʿUyūn al-munāẓarāt 4:5, 152

K. al-wāḍiḥ 4:346
K. waqʿat Ṣiffīn 1:333
K. waṣf al-īmān 1:335
Waṣiyya 1:415–6
K. al-waṣiyya wa'l-imāma 1:448n
K. al-wujūh and similar
K. al-burhān fī wujūh al-bayān 4:357
K. naqd al-nathr 4:357n.
K. al-wujūh 590, 624, 4:305
K. wujūh al-Qurʾān 2:583, 624
K. wujūh al-Qurʾān (al-sharīf) 2:590
Wujūh ḥarf al-Qurʾān 2:590
K. al-naẓāʾir 2:590, 624
K. iṣlāḥ al-wujūh walnaẓāʾir 2:591

al-Zahr al-anʿash fī nawādir
K. al-zahra 3:482, 4:164n., 254
K. al-zanj 3:483
K. al-zīna 1:543, 4:765
Ziyādat sharḥ al-uṣūl 4:383
K. al-zuhd
ʿAbbād b. Kathīr 2:732
Ḥusayn b. Saʿīd al-Ahwāzī 1:453
Abū Bakr al-Shaybānī 2:705
Ibn Abī Ḥātim, Faḍl b. Ghānim al-Khuzāʿī, Hishām b. ʿUbaydallāh al-Rāzī 2:714
Abū Ibrāhīm Asad b. Mūsā b. Ibrāhīm al-Umawī 2:813
K. al-zumurrud 4:355–56, 358, 359–77

Other Sources

1001 Nights 4:391

Avesta 1:489

Barlaam and Josaphat 2:41
Bible 4:502, 719
New Testament 2:60, 103, 3:26, 402, 4:482, 673, 708
Old Testament 1:39, 104, 144–45, 470, 2:721, 3:25–26, 428, 4:209, 390, 595, 611, 624, 666, 694
Septuagint 4:706
Talmud 4:595, 614, 720n., 727
Targum 4:706
Torah 1:144, 322, 2:109, 163, 691n., 4:207, 209, 340–41, 369, 696
Book of Giants 1:495, 497
Book of Holy Hierotheos 4:611
Book of Light and Darkness 1:500
Book of Mysteries 1:499
Book of the Mobile and the Inanimate 1:500
Book of Treasures see Kethābhā dhe-sīmāthā
Book on God's Spirituality 1:500
Bundahishn 1:499

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

Chronicle of Pseudo-Dionysius of Tellmaḥrē 1:101

De haeresibus 4:703
De natura hominis 3:395, 4:580,
Dēnkart 1:490, 2:60, 138, 3:219, 289, 353, 4:548

Fihrist 1:495 and passim references

Garshāpnāme 4:506n.

Kalīla wa-Dimna 2:22, 32–33, 138, 3:120, 206, 365, 4:638
Kephalaia 1:497
Kethābhā dhe-sīmāthā (Book of Treasures) 3:324, 360, 4:611

Letter of Tansar 2:29, 4:790f., 817n.
Liber de causis 4:509, 580, 815
Liber Scalae Machometi 4:437–38

munājāt ʿĪsā 1:145n.
munājāt Mūsā 1:145n.

Nistārōt 4:705–6

Oresteia 4:562n.
Organon (translation into Arabic) 1:172, 2:30

Phaidon 4:580f.
Physics 3:221, 338, 340, 395, 4:518, 525–26, 725
Placita philosophorum 1:430, 4:520, 525, 580
Praecepta 1:495
Pragmateia 1:495

Shābuhragān 1:493–94, 544
Shīʿūr Qōmā 1:469
Shkand gumānīk vichār 1:514, 2:36, 3:292, 426n., 4:458
Song of Songs 1:469, 4:449

Theology 4:575, 580
Turba philosophorum 1:514n.

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

General Index

abʿāḍ, see atomism
abath 3:302, 4:187, 382
abdāl 2:104, 429, 627
ability to act, see capacity to act
abiogenesis 2:203, 517–18
abnāʾ Fārs 2:787, 4:262
abrogation (*naskh*) 1:39–42, 261, 327, 347, 2:131, 163, 317, 460, 593–94, 3:25, 287, 299, 428, 499, 4:77, 230–32, 340–42, 695–96, 718
accident(s) 1:420, 417–20, 478–79, 512, 519, 3:40–49, 73–80, 126, 241, 245, 248, 259, 275, 304, 362–63, 392, 462, 503, 4:48–49, 146, 171, 189, 515, 521, 527
  bundle 3:41, 47, 242n., 369n., 4:515
  coincidence 4:516–17, 519
  combination and separation (state of being) 3:246, 249, 254, 4:99
  ijtimāʿ 3:75, 242, 254, 394, 4:515
  jawhar, jawāhir 4:520–21, 525, 581, 597
  life 3:48, 77, 297, 409, 4:536, 574n., 589
  permanence 3:251
  qualities 3:47, 263–64, 375, 383, 392, 4:35, 515
  rest and motion 3:246, 248–49, 252, 254–56, 352, 391–92, 4:8, 35–36, 146, 528
  taʾlīf 3:43–44, 75, 242, 248, 399, 4:7, 35, 128, 156, 515, 522, 527
  time 3:260–62, 344, 351, 4:146, 497, 507, 509, 514, 516, 530–31
  weight 3:355–56, 375, 4:35
action 1:419–20, 433–36, 439n., 480–81, 2:21, 128, 315, 426, 453, 455, 546, 560, 635, 649, 3:43, 59, 132–33, 178, 261–62, 309, 4:33, 57, 98, 170, 573 see also movement
  act of will 4:41, 99, 101, 119, 121, 123–24
  divine 1:461, 468, 829, 3:48–50, 4:27–28
  of man 1:409, 2:21, 817–18, 3:48–50, 253, 267–68, 298, 409–12, 436, 4:158
ʿāda 3:461, 4:373, 532
ʿadāla (integrity) 1:147, 229, 2:171, 275, 311, 322, 350, 522, 767, 3:288, 416, 492, 4:723, 725, 774, 817
ʿadhāb al-qabr, see punishment of the grave
ʿadl (*justice*) 1:99, 228–30, 2:202, 349, 375, 388, 4:565–67
adoptionism 3:431–32, 477
āfa (detraction) 3:407–8, 409, 426, 438, 4:350, 574
afterlife, see otherworld
ageing 3:382–83
āḥād 1:216, 2:319, 476, 4:725
aḥkām al-khamsa, see permitted vs. prohibited
ahl al-ʿadl 1:228–30, 461n., 2:99, 4:44, 568, 760
ahl al-ʿĀliya 2:145, 191n.
ahl al-bayt 1:297, 300, 318, 351, 2:539, 4:778
ahl al-dhimma 1:385, 486, 2:412n., 506, 696, 809, 3:29, 180–81, 218
ahl al-janna ("chosen") 1:25–26, 226, 230–31, 320, 2:303, 4:488, 585, 605, 628, 703, 722, 760, 773, 775
ahl al-nār ("damned") 1:25–26, 226, 230–31, 4:488, 628
air 1:426, 428, 430–31, 3:76, 216, 245, 256, 259, 356, 366, 368, 376–81, 387, 4:526 see also elements
ajal, see death
akhmās 2:2
ʿaks 4:23, 36
alchemy 1:325, 467, 498, 502, 2:448, 518, 3:34n., 72, 396–97
ʿālim 4:497
allegoresis 4:719
alphabet 1:325, 352, 383, 471, 4:232, 429
  Hebrew 1:544, 4:390n., 431, 683
  letters 4:431, 442n., 503–4, 522, 535
amāna 2:313, 3:308, 474, 480, 4:670
amputation 3:403–4
ʿāmm and *khāṣṣ* 3:209, 286, 422–23, 548, 4:143, 720
amr 1:201, 506, 2:95, 317–18, 4:492n., 495, 501
amr bil-maʿrūf 2: 326, 334, 440–43, 744, 763, 767, 3:186–87, 485, 510, 526, 547, 4:18–19, 66, 262, 749, 781, 783, 794

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

anarchism 1:143, 2:386, 439–41, 465, 3:187, 451, 4:792–94
angels 1:129n., 165, 229n., 455, 472, 495, 510, 2:35, 51–52, 96, 459, 559, 3:302, 476n., 4:375n., 412, 428, 448–49, 560, 590, 593, 597–604, 608, 622, 659, 710
of death 4:582, 590, 594–95, 647n.
humans as 3:10–11
panj-tan /shash-tan 4:454
animals 2:59–60, 132–33, 144, 819, 3:94–95, 121, 163, 300, 333, 440–42, 466, 469–71, 4:38, 87, 364, 564–65, 597, 640
camels, donkeys 4:705–6
dogs 2:75
fish 4:503
frogs 2:60, 767
hedgehogs 2:642
horses 2:201, 4:453–54, 705
monkeys 3:465
pigs 3:465
sheep 2:59, 814
snakes, scorpions 2:59–60, 516–17, 642, 4:361, 564
vermin 2:59f., 200, 516, 4:200
winged insects 2:59, 81, 90, 518, 711–12, 3:112, 470, 4:200, 514, 564
antinomianism 1:165, 367, 449, 4:768–70
antiquity, influence 2:24, 801, 3:9, 39–40, 45–48, 53, 69, 130, 215, 222f., 256, 265, 302, 338, 357, 367, 377, 385–86, 4:106, 236, 307, 387, 401–2, 467, 493, 495, 498, 516–17, 520, 543, 619, 814
anthropomorphism 1:33, 242–43, 274, 306–7, 316, 393, 401, 405–7, 409, 422, 450, 462, 470–73, 2:34, 36, 238, 244, 454, 467n., 490–91, 514, 594–96, 673, 683, 780, 830, 3:40, 53–54, 150, 195, 291–92, 434, 475, 486, 505, 4:251, 286, 416–76 passim, 748 see also God, appearance
mental / emotional 3:155–56, 4: 417–19, 449–50
metaphorical attributes 2:238
Antichrist 1:5, 307, 2:692, 3:57, 4:425n.
apocatastasis 3:284
ʿaql 1:416, 433, 2:59, 137–39, 3:271, 475, 4:233–34, 321, 504, 577, 716
see also *ʿilla*; reason
aqwāl 4:25, 484
Arabic, see language
Aramaic, see language
araḍ see accident(s)
aʿrāḍ, see accident(s)
argument (*ḥujja*) 1:56, 234, 483–87, 2:454, 470, 4:405, 646
arkān 2:428, 3:369, 4:398
ascension see *miʿrāj*
asceticism (*nusk*) 1:29, 162ff., 264, 306, 508, 527, 2:613, 630, 3:140, 4:639, 656, 819
aṣḥāb al-maʿārif 3:182n., 185, 451n., 457, 4:125, 350, 406, 799
aṣḥāb al-ṭabāʾiʿ (Naturalists) 1:428, 2:44–45, 3:41, 96, 178, 332, 391, 4:123, 125, 526
aṣḥāb al-yamīn 3:468
al-ʿashara al-mubashshara 1:26–27, 275, 2:542, 4:68, 776
see also Companions of the Prophet
ʿashiqanī wa-ʿashiqtuhū (divine love) 2:113–14
aṣlaḥ 3:299–300, 439–40, 4:37, 266, 377, 568
asmāʾ (nouns) 1:486, 2:299, 302, 305, 3:200, 4:26, 366
al-asmāʾ wal-aḥkām 2:299, 4:634
astrology, astronomy 1:31, 467, 515, 2:504, 3:3–4, 215–16, 225–26, 332, 4:368
atomism 1:419, 481n., 502, 518–19, 3:41, 73–80, 125, 241–47, 461–62, 479, 4:7–8, 33–36, 156–57, 188, 514–534, 687
acceleration 3:255, 336, 4:84, 146, 529
agglomeration 3:241, 247, :75, 242, 254, 394, 4:515, 528
cohesion 3:43–44, 75, 242, 248, 399, 462, 4:7, 35, 156, 515, 623
'human' atom 3:90, 456, 4:159, 575–76, 623
iftirāq 3:254, 4:520
infinite divisibility 3:125, 131, 334–39, 348–49, 4:34–35, 171, 517n.
'leap' (*ṭafra*) 1:433, 461, 3:335–36, 341–51, 359, 374, 387, 529
minima 3:338, 339, 4:518, 525
separation 4:515, 527
touching 3:245, 341–42, 4:520, 523
atonement 4:645, 773
aṭrāf 2:411, 724
attribute(s) 1:244, 419–20, 434–35, 439n., 513, 2:45, 138, 195, 202, 452, 454, 456, 543, 564, 819, 3:91, 200, 4:211–13, 215–16, 488
of act 1:439–40, 2:195, 545, 3:132, 153, 437, 4:27, 101, 489–90, 497

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

of essence 2:651, 3:200, 432, 4:30, 94, 180–81, 489, 497
of God 1:424, 437–40, 478, 3:52n., 293–98, 4:93–94, 100, 213, 227, 497–98, 614
opposites 2:45, 545, 3:42, 74, 359, 373, 375–76, 389, 4:487–88, 496
āya 4:710–11
ʿayyārūn 3:115, 158
ʿawāshir 2:164
awliyāʾ Allāh (friends of God) 2:103, 111, 114–15, 651, 699, 3:155, 4:323, 714, 723
ʿawn 1:482

baʿḍ 3:42, 45, 209, 4:83
badāʾ 1:42, 322n., 365ff., 386, 439, 458, 462, 2:537–38, 4:342, 492
badal 3:253, 4:97, 174, 180–81, 206, 541
badīha 3:290, 4:740
baghy 2:260, 464, 632, 4:781–83
baptism 2:449, 645, 4:79–80
barāʾa 2:225
baṣīr 4:497
baṣīra 4:234
al-bāriʾ 4:24, 27, 44
basmala 1:325, 372, 2:34, 632, 762n., 4:229
baʿth, see resurrection
bayʿa 4:789, 794
bayt al-ḥikma 1:415, 2:22, 3:169, 174n., 215, 221–23, 235, 4:814
battle
of Badr 1:441, 2:124, 760–61, 778, 4:775
of Dayr al-Jamājim 1:107
of the Camel 1:226, 275, 305, 476n., 516, 2:124, 134, 350–51, 497, 3:62–64, 4:18, 773, 775–76, 782
of Qudayd 2:746, 753
at Ṣiffīn 1:226, 275, 305, 337, 3:159, 4:773, 778, 782, 785
of Yarmūk 3:61
belief, see faith
believer (*muʾmin*) 1:21, 163, 188, 223–25, 228, 230, 233–34, 259, 329, 373, 483, 531, 2:97, 108, 128, 260–63, 302, 605, 659, 690, 826, 3:58, 179, 4:46, 643
see also unbelief, unbeliever
bidʿa 1:226, 2:122, 599, 4:225, 238, 4:753, 761, 810
bilā kayf 2:604, 827, 3:111, 497, 507, 4:468–69, 474n., 498, 686
birr (piety) 4:395–96
black banners 2:533, 555, 616, 712, 3:165
body 1:220, 391, 408, 418–19, 428, 432–33, 467, 469, 478, 513, 519, 2:452–55, 570, 819, 3:40–48, 73–74, 125, 242, 361–64, 389–90, 406–9, 475, 4:33–36, 55, 99, 156, 523–24, 529 see also atomism; ontology; *shakhṣ*
properties of 1:417 see also accident(s)
breast, opening of 1:129, 4:433, 436, 439, 644, 658, 667
breath 3:379–80, 575, 579, 583
breath of air, see soul
bridge 4:624–25
breach of faith (*nakth*) 3:425

canonization 1:39–40, 272
caliphate 1:5, 30, 34, 152, 170, 2:154, 290, 309, 466, 678, 3:491, 4:130–31, 668, 768, 771, 774–75, 777, 785–86, 792
ʿAlī
vs. Abū Bakr and ʿUmar 1:80–1, 183, 207, 268, 269, 272, 275, 280, 285, 297, 357f., 444, 542, 711, 2:350, 539–40, 653, 711, 3:18, 62, 452
arbitration court 2:542, 3:141, 4:51, 781, 785
descendants of 1:287–88, 297–99, 312, 343, 355, 359, 446, 3:212
opponents of 1:305, 340, 2:124, 467–68, 485, 542, 806
first four caliphs 1:10, 193–94, 258, 271, 275, 314, 334, 352, 357–62, 444, 2:287–88, 494, 497, 703, 3:19, 64, 204–5, 313–14, 489, 4:51, 67, 131, 239, 775, 779–80
legitimacy 1:41, 2:497, 540, 711, 3:18, 139–41, 212, 451
ʿUthmān
hostility against 1:172, 287, 307, 310
murder of 1:141, 175, 2:415, 418–19, 632, 807, 3:154, 4:731, 773, 775
vs. ʿAlī 1:183, 193–95, 240, 258, 268–75, 334, 2:259, 309–11, 2:806, 3:141, 451
capacity to act 1:236, 384, 387, 390, 409, 462, 480–81, 2:196, 236–37, 546n., 605, 780, 3:48–49, 92, 315, 125, 200, 267–68, 410, 438, 463, 4:39–41, 84, 97–99, 119, 172, 206, 306, 328, 347–49, 538–43, 546, 563
castration 2:505

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

causality 3:126
challenge (*taḥaddī*) 4:128, 677–79
change 1:418, 2:452, 456, 828, 3:15, 80–82, 88, 125, 130, 392–93 see also *badāʾ*
celestial religion 2:501–3, 802, 507–8, 802, 3:373
chess 2:255, 3:217n., 4:803
children 1:23–24, 320, 389, 438, 2:13n., 122n., 133–34, 348, 645–49, 3:135, 441, 4:38, 178, 657, 750
  murder of 2:505
  salvation of 1:29, 438, 481, 646, 3:300, 441, 4:17
chiliasm 1:8–9, 330, 356, 363, 2:616, 3:10, 163, 4:398, 611
chosen, see *ahl al-janna*
circumcision 2:438, 701–2, 3:25, 529, 4:639
cistern 2:348, 3:313, 4:605–6, 624
civil war 1:115, 133, 2:124, 310, 400, 711, 4:774 see also battle
  first 1:8f., 21, 25–27, 29, 117–18, 175, 179, 194, 225–26, 229, 243, 259, 271, 318, 329, 330, 356, 476n., 2:124, 386, 468, 687, 4:765, 772, 782
  second 1:11, 21, 30, 80, 173, 203, 490, 2:92, 441, 643, 692, 4:759
  fourth 2:812, 3:109, 158ff.
clients (*mawālī*) 1:45, 2:141–42, 146–47, 487, 576, 688, 730–31, 3:507, 4:757–58, 817, and passim
cloud 3:11–12, 4:456, 503
cognition 1:399, 436, 488
coins 1:11–12, 33, 35, 2:1, 563, 643f., 688, 693, 700–1, 709, 795, 3:17, 65n., 139, 165, 4:287, 411n., 669, 759, 785
colour 1:425, 429, 502–3, 517, 527, 2:452, 3:41–42, 75–76, 126, 245, 254–55, 368, 383–86, 4:157, 430, 455–56, 463, 526–27, 601
  black 2:48, 729n., 3:165
  green 3:165–66, 212, 4:435, 585n.
  opposites 3:385–86
  red 2:773–74, 4:442n.
  white 3:384–85
combustion 3:371–76
community 1:11, 21–27, 79, 87, 99–100, 179, 241, 297, 310, 320, 371, 443, 2:225–26, 258–59, 298–99, 301, 319, 387–88, 440–43, 465–70, 540–41, 668–70, 3:19, 62, 102, 141, 143, 205, 418–18, 491, 4:19, 51, 67, 130, 365, 605–7, 627–29, 648–49, 658–59, 675, 717, 727–32, 748, 755–58, 761–62, 771–72, 785, 794
  first/early community 1:27, 201, 2:485, 695, 3:205, 4:629, 725, 761–62, 766, 771, 773–76
  jamāʿa 1:21, 175, 241, 509, 2:224n., 443, 491, 4:628, 729, 731, 759, 762
  jamāʿat al-muslimīn 2:223–24, 4:727, 794
  schism 1:9–10, 195, 200–1, 269, 271–72, 286, 358, 759, 762, 766
  umma 1:21, 87, 100, 2:387, 3:211, 419, 472, 4:132, 606, 730–32, 759n., 762
Companions of the Prophet 1:26–27, 47n., 51n., 82, 121, 175, 208n., 216, 222, 226–28, 240, 264n., 272, 293, 299–300, 301n., 315, 336n., 339, 349, 360, 444, 2:310–12, 350, 497, 540, 632–33, 739, 3:62, 140, 212, 423–24, 4:76, 318, 725, 731–32, 762–64, 775–76, 780
conclusion by analogy 2:150, 153–55, 171, 470–71, 3:154, 202, 290, 419–23, 4:75, 734–37
consensus (*ijmāʿ*) 1:236, 507, 2:186, 469–70, 3:55, 66, 94, 183. 288, 417–19, 4:25, 47, 76, 345, 376, 717, 727–30, 736, 761, 778, 780, 786, 794
contingency 4:509, 529
Coptic, see language
corporealism 1:401–2, 408, 421, 425n., 433, 502
cosmogony 1:368, 495, 497
cosmology 1:368, 502, 512ff., 529, 2:43, 45, 801, 3:246, 4:235–36, 560
covenant 2:198, 428, 549, 684, 3:300, 468, 428, 4:314, 322–23, 404, 515n., 589, 659, 676
createdness of the Qurʾān (*khalq al-Qurʾān*) 1:515, 215, 219–20, 513, 518, 2:115n., 433, 441, 454, 470, 475–76, 488f., 571, 713, 780, 798, 812, 828, 3:78, 148–49, 158–59, 191. 201, 483–86, 490–92, 497–99, 503, 506–15, 518–20, 545–50, 4:128, 181, 241–43, 253, 303, 643, 696–700

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

creation
by God 2:518, 531, 565, 568f., 631, 812, 818, 828–29, 3:51, 87–88, 132–33, 246–47, 248–49, 302–5, 397–99, 435, 440, 4:28, 499–514, 563
by man 2:516–17, 818
meaning of 1:533, 2:133, 3:135–36, 299–300, 302, 429, 4:37, 87, 145, 439–42, 468, 510–11, 568, 733
see also *aṣlaḥ*
second creation 4:9, 622–23
creatio ex nihilo 2:285, 3:398, 4:502–7
cremation 1:331–32
crucifixion 1:6, 331, 416, 489, 512, 516, 595f.

dahr (destiny) 1:30–31, 3:260, 4:506
dahrī 1:490–91, 534n., 3:273
dāʿiya (propagandist) 1:70, 90, 209, 251, 2:58, 345, 748, 4:110
ḍalāl/*ḍalāla* (error, heterodoxy) 4:765
damned, see *ahl al-nār*
darkness, see light (vs. darkness)
ḍarūrī 4:740–43
daʿwā 2:678, 3:11, 165
dawāʿī 4:119–21, 123, 352, 559
dawla 3:15
abnāʾ al-dawla 2:814n., 3:15
death 1:319, 432, 506, 2:54, 63, 92, 96, 129, 455, 499, 522, 741, 3:42, 76–79, 127, 266, 268–69, 300–1, 326, 380–81, 401, 403, 405, 407–8, 439, 463, 4:350–51, 373, 552–54, 574, 579, 614, 623
debate, see *kalām*
debt 2:111, 650
decentralisation 2:464–65, 4:792–97
see also anarchism
devil(s) 1:94n., 137, 231, 294, 356–57, 395, 431–32, 506–7, 2:14, 35, 51, 96, 158, 210, 313–14, 562, 630, 632, 3:138, 284–86, 412, 446, 469, 4:8–9, 144–45, 352, 412, 430, 472, 559, 597–99 see also Index of Names, Satan
deliberation 3:181
dervish 3:113, 4:714
determinism 2:561–62, 568, 657, 741, 799, 3:229, 4:252, 748
demiurge 4:19, 429–30
dhāt 1:440, 462, 2:827, 3:294, 299, 4:26, 212, 216, 218, 246, 445, 488–91
dhikr 1:162, 178n., 188, 2:121, 410, 4:11, 209, 249, 323
dīn 1:224, 232, 239, 2:138, 294, 328, 4:629–30
dīn (religion) 1:224, 231–32
divorce 2:48, 158, 171–72, 414, 472, 547, 560, 3:421–22, 510, 4:750
dirham, dīnār 2:180, 415, 429 see also coins
ḍiyāʾ (brilliance) 3:384–85
doubt 1:259, 3:382, 414, 4:120–21, 655, 745, 751
shukkāk (doubters) 1:175, 259–60, 4:760
dreams 1:111, 165, 264, 323, 431, 2:114–15, 127, 341, 345, 412, 568, 627–28, 648n., 747, 811n., 3:23, 76, 110, 215, 404, 458–60, 4:433, 436, 464–65, 588, 664
dream of adolescence (*ḥulm*) 2:747, 4:667
dress 2:436–39, 608, 770, 3:29, 108, 4:224, 253
dyeing (hair, beard) 2:394, 401, 437
garment, shirt, robe 1:106, 234, 2:412, 438, 502, 612–13, 683, 763, 3:165, 212, 309, 420, 4:447
hair 1:103, 2:502
hair-shirt 2:102, 732
headdress
kūfiyya 2:437
qalansuwa 1:106, 2:393, 412, 437, 683, 3:279, 517
ṭaylasān 2:692, 3:517
turban 1:159, 2:48, 353f., 437
ḥubwa 2:204, 207, 754
moustache 2:44, 176, 393, 413, 438–39, 3:114
sandals 2:123–24, 126, 412, 438
sīmā 2:439
shaving (hair, beard) 1:124, 438, 2:9, 521, 547, 751, 744
sleeves 2:438
wool (wearing) 1:167, 257, 262, 2:102, 108–9, 123, 373, 394, 436, 581, 745, 3:186
al-ḍuʿafāʾ 1:290
dualism 1:420, 495, 505ff., 512, 526, 2:16, 31–32, 39, 45, 3:292, 365, 398, 425–27, 4:31–32, 142, 144, 326–27, 528

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

duʿāt, dāʿī 1:52n., 57, 2:353–60 passim, 389, 3:12, 4:690

earth 3:376 see also elements
falling down 1:428, 2:24,3:257, 354
for prayer 2:700
ecstasy 4:322
elements 1:502, 509–10, 2:13–16, 45, 448–49, 3:366–70, 376–81, 394, 396–97, 4:624
see also air; earth; fire; water
employment (forbidden) 1:162, 526, 528, 2:614, 634, 684, 3:144–45, 4:223, 337–39, 557, 795, 818–20
empyrean 3:372–74, 425, 4:574f.
enemy, enmity 1:318, 136–37, 2:35, 60, 226, 462, 653, 667, 4:173f., 765
eternity, eternal 1:4, 244, 427, 439–40, 530, 2:36, 44, 46, 285, 314, 531, 543, 545, 562, 569–70, 631, 651, 3:58, 88–90, 132, 151, 200, 273, 276, 277, 294–95, 398, 436–37, 438–40, 475, 497–98, 4:12–13, 16, 24–25, 27–28, 30, 92–94, 135–36, 147, 155, 159–60, 180–81, 205–6, 209–10, 212, 215–16, 219, 229–30, 253–54, 377–78, 383, 486, 499, 506–7, 613–15, 684
ethics 4:638–39
evidence
false 3:290
*takāfuʾ al-adilla*ʾ (equal value of all evidence) 4:106
evil eye 3:384
extremism 1:270, 466, 3:13, 20, 67, 4:749, 765
eye(s), see senses, sensory organs

fables 2:22
fahm 4:234
faith (*īmān*) 1:9–10, 21, 25ff., 34, 45ff., 53ff., 149, 159, 194, 201, 223–24, 230–35, 242, 252–53, 261, 318, 320, 354, 419n., 480, 482, 485, 531, 2:129, 151, 210, 262, 426–27, 484, 523, 558–63, 566, 596–97, 653, 818, 820, 825, 3:59, 137, 305, 448–49, 4:17, 45–47, 85–86, 154, 177, 305, 395–97, 627–37, 642–44
concept of faith 4: 17, 22, 632, 644, 647
fanāʾ 4:314–15
farāʾiḍ 1:201, 232–33
farḍ ayn, farḍ kifāya 2:440
fāsiq 1:225, 304, 2:132, 202, 294, 298, 348, 462, 484, 597, 825–27, 3:58, 311, 4:46, 66, 73, 142, 628, 654, 752
fasting 1:122, 162, 493n., 2:258, 267, 407n., 419, 514, 770, 4:756
fear (of God) 1:18–19, 29, 132, 364, 2:285, 464, 522, 715, 4:396n.1:428, 509–10, 2:13–15, 45n., 448–49, 569, 3:67, 364, 367–68, 371–76, 389, 395–96, 4:294, 531, 626
fiat 3:200, 248, 251, 259, 302–4, 4:9, 206, 208, 500–1, 684n., 699
fiʿl 3:90, 127, 130
fiqh (jurisprudence) 1:51, 53, 143, 170, 219, 227, 239–40, 299, 466, 2:141, 4:734, 736, 739, 814
fire 1:367, 428, 509–10, 2:13–15, 45n., 448–49, 569, 3:67, 364, 367–68, 371–76, 389, 395–96, 4:294, 531, 626
see also elements
fisq see *fāsiq*
fitna, see civil war
fiṭra 1:300n., 2:198, 428, 671, 4:403, 760n.
food 1:493, 511, 3:67, 4:412
aubergine 2:202, 3:68
beans, lentils 2:42–44, 202–3, 505, 3:68
bull, goat, ram 2:266
camel 1:372n.
carrion, pork 1:233, 2:669, 673, 700, 3:185
coffee, tobacco 4:763
eel 1:276, 286, 367, 449, 2:135, 547, 3:470
eggs 2:761n.
fish 2:547, 695, 698, 4:361
garlic, onions 2:43, 129–30, 203, 408
hare 2:547
horse 2:167
lizard 2:344, 3:470
olives 3:44, 68
plants 1:162n.
sheep 2:267
water melons 2:694
wine, date wine (*nabīdh*) 1:25, 132–33, 251, 257, 276, 306, 351, 364, 2:134f., 167, 267–68, 343, 626, 669–70, 673, 677, 3:193, 203, 517, 526
fornication 1:23, 42, 234, 389, 435, 487, 2:245, 428, 431f., 619, 4:75, 651
freedom, free will 1:149, 228, 234–35, 409, 434, 458, 467, 484, 501, 2:21, 195, 351–52,

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

443, 455, 649–50, 656, 658, 664f., 670, 830, 3:49, 90–91, 409–10, 426, 435, 4:42, 99, 119, 175, 349, 512, 539, 541–42, 546–50, 558–60, 669
friendship, see *awliyāʾ Allāh* (friends of God); God, as friend
furqa, see community, schism
furūʿ 2:184, 188, 3:202, 4:74, 250

generic and specific verses, see *ʿāmm* and *khāṣṣ*
Ghadīr Khumm tradition 4:321
ghāʾib 4:738
gharīza 4:233–34
ghayba 1:355, 4:104, 725, 736, 780 see also *rajʿa*
ghilmān 4:799
ghulāt 1:269–70, 388–89, 463, 2:10, 548, 711–12, 3:203, 472, 4:104, 440, 600, 765
ghulūw, see extremism
gleaning 1:162
gnosticism 1:173, 313, 322, 341–43, 359, 367–69, 391, 405, 469–72, 532–34, 2:137–38, 701, 3:104, 284, 4:432, 504
God
age of 2:595–96, 3:14, 17, 4:425–26
acting unjustly, lying, forgetting 3:439, 4:87, 170, 175, 192, 266, 452, 565, 569–70, 586
appearance of 1:367, 405–6, 422–23, 461, 470, 478, 2:127, 564, 594, 3:155, 4:421–32
beard 1:473, 4:426
calf 2:238, 4:447
chest 2:492, 4:413
eyes 1:405–7, 461, 2:238, 4:216–17, 429, 444, 452–53
face 2:544, 580, 595, 673, 294–95, 433, 4:33, 216, 424, 429, 443
foot 4:446
form 1:408, 471, 473, 2:491–92, 4:42123
hair 1:406–7, 4:425
hand(s) 2:238, 490, 595, 3:295, 434, 4:216f., 437, 440, 445–46
length 4:424–25
mouth 2:492, 515
side 4:445
as friend 2:226, 513, 515, 826, 3:136–37, 430–32; 4:173f., 440 see also *awliyāʾ Allāh; walāya*
attributes of 1:421, 439, 2:454, 543–45, 564, 651, 785, 828, 3:41, 155, 200, 433, 4:24–33, 94, 216, 227, 308, 492, 495, 570, 643 see also attributes(s)
body of 1:368, 402, 417, 421–25, 469, 471
crown of 1:471, 4:455
definition of 2:454, 562
essence of 1:433, 462, 2:127, 244, 257, 545, 651, 684, 811, 830, 3:53, 65, 153, 4:487–88 see also *dhāt*
existence of 1:530–31, 2:35, 201, 559, 3:52, 85, 94, 247, 250, 277, 4:10, 115–16, 377, 403, 513, 634–35, 710
feeling tired 3:155–56, 4:449–50
footprint of 4:441–42
heart of 1:471, 2:492, 4:412–13
image of 1:440n., 462, 470, 530, 2:618, 631
individuality of (*māhiyya*) 1:242, 425–26,433, 538n., 2: 3:52–55, 4:22, 170, 179–80, 476, 491
knowledge of 1:439, 2:543–44, 562, 664, 3:86f., 275, 294, 296–97, 433, 498–99, 4:12–14, 29–30, 156, 383, 457, 492, 495, 511
masculinity 2:432, 491, 4:427, 442–43
movement 1:401, 468, 4:448
name(s) of 1:473, 533, 2:213, 451, 454, 514, 571, 671, 3:199, 433n., 4:11–12, 24–32, 93, 163, 227–28, 478–94, 496–98, 565, 569–70
on earth 2:115
people similar to 1:368, 2:432, 4:421–22
rejection of 2:46
solid body of 4:323, 409–13
spirit of 1:367, 2:568
sweat of 1:368, 533, 3:196, 4:251, 431, 453–54, 504
throne of 1:468–73, 533, 2:105, 209, 579, 595–96, 603n., 680, 714, 720–21, 811, 827, 4:218–19, 252, 448–51, 455–59, 607
transcendent 2:514, 564–66, 665, 680, 4:456, 472
vision of (*ruʾya*) 1:165, 242, 262, 307, 425, 2:115, 117, 123, 127, 209, 239, 431, 478, 490, 515, 565, 593, 601n., 785, 811, 827, 3:52, 65, 198, 277, 475–76, 513, 4:181, 217, 322f., 429, 434–35–36, 460–65, 605, 694
voice of see also speech 4:686, 690, 697

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

grace (divine) 1:30–31, 348, 482, 2:285, 543, 560, 665, 715, 3:59, 134ff., 4:562, 670
lutf 3:131–36, 439n., 4:72, 85, 173, 568
Greek, see language

ḥadd punishment 2:245, 266, 347n., 669–70, 770, 3:139, 311, 4:652
ḥajj (pilgrimage) 1:143, 233, 373, 444, 481, 529, 2:8, 102, 183, 233n., 314, 337n., 547, 651f., 695, 718, 735, 3:21, 4:756–57
ḥakam 2:143, 4:735, 785 see also *qāḍī*
ḥakīm 2:572, 634n.
handshake 1:319, 2:117, 267–68
ḥanīf 2:196, 502–3
ḥaqīqa 4:469–70, 512
ḥarf 4:687
harj 3:160
hawā 4:765
heart 3:456, 4:159, 348, 436, 438, 560, 575–76, 645
hell 1:26, 209, 226, 318, 368, 382, 526–27, 531, 2:60, 70, 104, 129–32, 166, 186, 263, 301–2, 425, 462, 568–69, 3:57, 285, 4:617–18
on earth 4:583n., 613–15
heresy, heretic (*zandaqa, zindīq*) 1:57, 84, 97, 157ff., 215, 236, 250, 390, 488–490, 497–99, 511–535 passim, 2:4–46 passim, 16, 17, 19, 23, 32, 433, 443, 512, 566, 593, 701, 745, 772, 802, 3:21–22, 37, 107, 4:306, 473, 639, 700, 752, 765–70
persecution of 2:6, 3:22, 4:767
hijra 2:645, 4:662–63, 771, 783
second 1:9, 337, 474, 4:748–49
ḥikāya 3:306–7, 4:70, 94–95, 206–7, 266, 684
ḥilf al-fuḍūl 2:440
Holy War, see *jihād*
homosexuality 1:133, 3:183–84, 329–30, 4:336n.
houris, see paradise, maidens
humility 1:259, 2:197–98, 200, 206, 210
ḥurriya 4:548
hypocrite (*munāfiq*) 2:50, 108, 128–29, 134, 136, 264, 294–95, 298, 300–1, 383, 462, 740, 3:505, 4:754, 756
hypostasis 2:562–63, 3:259ff., 302–3, 4:82, 351, 490, 500, 504, 530, 698–99

ibāḥa aṣliyya, see permitted vs. prohibited
ʿibāra 4:207–8, 685
ibtidāʿ 2:285
ibtidāʾī 3:128, 4:740
idolatry 1:194 see also shirk
idrāk 4:93
ignorance (of common people) 1:59f., 224, 304, 485, 2:115, 138, 291, 461, 529, 559, 654, 3:118–19, 142, 151, 154, 176, 180, 274, 287, 437–38, 490–91, 505, 4:120, 130–31, 190, 466, 648, 749–50, 790, 792, 812
iḥbāṭ 3:312, 4:73, 656–57
ihlīlaj 2:550
iḥsān, istiḥsān 3:202, 4:396, 398
iʿjāz 3:80, 151, 308, 445–47, 4:10, 50, 128, 232, 370–71, 381, 674, 676–81, 692, 710, 724
ʿijliyya 1:292
ijmā, see consensus
ijtihād 1:242, 322, 2:497, 3:65n., 182, 202, 4:19, 74, 642, 734–38, 776
ikhlāṣ 2:112, 128–29, 825, 3:272, 4:408
ikhtalaṭa 2:67
ikhtilāf 1:320f., 4:133, 221, 380–81, 731–33, 762, 773
ikhtiyār 3:92, 4:174, 220n., 542, 547, 740
iktisāb, see kasb
ilḥād 1:490, 4:767
ilhām 1:30, 324, 329n., 333, 457, 4:123, 365–66, 690–91
ʿilla 1:416, 2:137–38, 151, 171, 343, 471, 565, 3:69, 82, 88, 290, 4:210, 545, 735, 739 see also *ʿaql*; *reason*
illiteracy 1:36–37, 188n., 265, 2:459f., 3:27, 322, 4:128, 369–71, 680–81, 688, 817
ʿilm 1:53, 239, 2:137, 3:127, 296–97 see also knowledge
ḥamalat al-ʿilm 1:50, 2:223–25, 387, 2:797, 4:801
ṭalab al-ʿilm 1:50, 2:620, 683
ʿilm al-kalām 1:55, 240 see also *kalām*
ʿilm wa-ʿamal 3:139
image, prohibition of 1:32–33, 4:467

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

imām 1:276n., 319–22, 2:246–47, 537, 657, 670, 3:143, 419, 4:354, 463, 661–62, 667–68, 786, 792–93, 800
identity of 1:371, 466, 4:778
as light 1:533, 2:15, 4:431, 662
as shadow 4:424
imāma 2:286, 537, 796, 4:792–97
imāmat 1:150–51, 310, 398, 2:243, 309, 464, 497, 485, 541n., 3:61, 166, 313, 4:51, 67–68, 131, 148, 302, 779
imāmat al-fāḍil, doctrine 2:350
imāmat al-mafḍūl, doctrine 2:309
īmān, see faith
immanence 2:564–71, 4:457
impetus 3:357
in shāʾa'llāh 1:163
increase (*ziyāda*) 1:232, 252, 261, 2:427, 431, 634–35, 820
Indian influence 2:3, 5, 23–25, 108, 120, 256, 567–70, 580, 615, 643, 3:84, 257, 395–96, 402, 4:4, 278f., 522–23, 741
individualism 2:656, 3:406
individuality 4:536, 573–74, 623
see also *shakhṣ*
infidels, see unbelief, unbeliever
inheritance 1:446, 2:49, 182, 299, 347, 3:19, 4:80, 354, 750–51, 787–88
innovations 1:103, 222, 226, 2:82, 87, 170, 172, 289, 296, 322, 344, 345, 403, 488, 665, 779, 814, 3:61, 143, 351, 489, 4:481, 719n., 763, 810 see also *bidʿa*
innovator (*mubdiʿ*) 1:508, 2:598, 604, 613, 622n., 688, 697, 4:70, 103, 255, 320, 752, 770
inqilāb 2:452, 454, 819, 3:68, 81, 394
inscriptions (Dome of the Rock) 1:12, 15, 38, 134, 3:212, 4:397n., 407, 441, 479, 607, 66
insignia (of the Prophet) 1:291–92, 316, 323, 445–46, 534
intercession 1:13, 86, 182, 319, 467, 2:83, 640, 720, 3:58, 4:144, 400, 606–9, 658, 660–61
intermediate status, see *manzila bayna l-manzilatayn*
iʿrāb 2:180n., 458n., 618
irāda 2:95, 604, 649, 3:132, 168n., 200, 4:121, 123–24, 499–500
irjāʾ 1:195, 197, 199, 201, 210, 229, 230, 272, 317, 321, 2:596, 638, 679, 704, 714, 741, 4:141–42, 731
ʿishq, see *ʿashiqanī wa-ʿashiqtuhū*
ism 1:223, 2:301, 4:26, 227–28, 482, 698 see also *musammā*
ʿiṣma, see sin, free from sin
isrāʾ 3:6, 4:433–35, 588, 663
iṣrār, see obduracy
istiḥqāq 4:638
iṣṭikāk 3:270, 356n., 387
istilḥāq 2:1
istiqāma 2:95
istiʿrāḍ 2:260, 667, 687
istiṭāʿa, see capacity to act
istithnāʾ 1:259–260, 2:640, 3:168, 4:499
ithbāt 4:167, 169, 170, 178, 198, 495, 563
iʿtibār 3:28
iʿtimād 3:69, 351–58, 391, 4:146
iʿtizāl, iʿtazala 2:295, 382–87

jabr 1:236, 400, 2:70, 236
jadal 1:55, 2:255, 778, 3:31, 39, 4:299, 811
jafr 1:324
jahannam 4:623–24, 628
jannat al-khuld 2:313–14, 3:58–59, 4:508, 616–17 see also paradise
al-jarḥ wa'l-taʿdīl 1:69, 73
jihād 1:79, 89, 118, 129, 2:443, 620, 658, 3:112, 116, 4:398, 460, 471–72, 748, 759f., 771, 782
as internal struggle 1:164, 168, 2:106
jinn 1:438, 2:75, 96, 425, 3:412, 447, 451, 4:597–98, 601–3
jumla 2:264, 291, 4:83, 522, 536, 575
justice (divine) 1:481, 2:58, 82, 197, 201, 384, 545, 826, 3:58–59, 147, 152–53, 208–9, 228–29, 429, 437–38, 479, 4:16, 87, 96, 144, 163, 391, 565–68, 642, 657

kadhib, kadhdhaba (lie) 4:112, 632
kafūr 1:318
kalām 1:55–56, 59–65, 161, 196, 219, 396, 411–12, 416, 503, 2:4, 256–57, 294, 297, 496–97, 715, 821, 3:32, 140, 192, 235, 503, 546–48, 4:132, 226, 276, 739, 802, 805, 809, 814, 817, 820

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

kāmin , kumūn (latency) 1:418, 3:44–45, 363–65, 371–72, 395, 4:100, 513, 526n.
karāma 4:714–15
karīm 4:94, 100, 489
kasb 1:434, 2:799, 3:49–51, 128, 201, 4:43, 57, 94, 170–71, 186, 205, 220, 499, 561–62, 740–42
kawn 3:81n., 253–54, 353, 4:56, 82, 329n.
khabar 2:317–18, 4:721, 730
al-wāḥid 1:43n., 2:476, 4:110, 345, 723–24
khāl al-muʾminīn 1:27, 2:533
khalaqa 1:480, 3:548, 4:42–44
khalīfat Allāh 1:30, 3:59, 4:627
khāliq (creator) 3:14, 4:42, 498, 563
khalq 3:259–60, 304, 468, 4:500–1, 623n. see also creation
al-afʿāl 4:167, 642–43
khāṣṣ, see *ʿāmm* and *khāṣṣ*
khātam al-nabiyyīn, see Seal of the Prophets
khaṭīb 1:54, 59, 445, 2:277
khāṭirān, khawāṭir 3:138, 412, 4:559–60
khidhlān 4:172, 206, 540, 561
khilqa 1:436–37, 3:370, 390, 411, 4:123
khuḍūʿ 2:198
khuṭba 2:76, 180, 246–47, 285
knowledge 1:330, 399, 400, 416, 461, 503, 2:128, 137, 197, 201–2, 454, 531, 559, 566–67, 667f., 671, 3:54, 93–94, 129–130, 181, 200, 273–74, 412–14, 4:156, 710, 716, 740–46
in isolation 4:743–44
of Imām 1:322–324, 2:538, 3:498, 4:111, 681
kufr, see unbelief
kun, see *fiat*

language 1:322n., 401, 3:124, 4:25–26, 30–31, 160, 364–66, 495–96, 539, 631, 710, 812
Arabic 1:11, 36–37, 45, 63, 170, 216–17, 325, 496, 2:4, 69, 446, 499, 506, 553, 3:24, 336, 4:674–75
Aramaic 1:170, 368n., 2:24, 563, 3:9, 4:334, 440, 455n., 567, 718n.
Coptic 2:823
Greek 2:24, 501–2, 504, 530, 563, 3:24, 242, 4:520, 677
Middle Persian 2:498, 3:222–23, 4:150, 520, 548, 555
of the Quran 2:40, 4:10–11, 207, 371, 498, 674–75, 684, 695, 817
Old South Arabian 3:160n., 173
Pahlavī 1:11, 501, 3:219
Persian 1:170, 322, 2:3, 69, 2:93, 405n., 455, 553–54, 634, 3:109, 147, 4:439
Sanskrit 2:23–24
Sogdian 2:24
Syriac 1:61–63, 322, 2:498, 501–3, 3:24, 4:490, 567, 718n., 807n.
light (vs. darkness) 1:503, 508, 517, 519, 527, 2:38–39, 3:23, 259, 292, 365–66, 374, 386, 398, 425–26
light (divine) 1:19, 367, 369, 383, 391, 405, 416, 424, 427, 498, 515, 533, 527, 2:16, 163, 431, 684, 4:180, 323, 429–32, 437
Last Judgement 1:13, 26, 50, 87, 103, 115, 118, 195, 318–19, 330, 348, 354, 356, 449, 531, 2:82, 87, 104, 306, 596–97, 813, 3:57, 88, 4:223–24, 405, 450, 536, 566, 572, 578, 605–10, 612–13, 616, 623, 645, 660, 690
lexicography 2:591–93, 3:395, 4:603–4
liʿān 2:311, 3:62–63, 4:774
love
of God 1:90, 129, 252, 363, 2:104, 112, 114, 198–99, 543, 613, 698–99, 828, 3:235n., 4:319–20, 418, 633
profane 1:409, 2:8, 3:33–34, 76, 404, 4:164n., 573
laughter 3:406f.
logos 1:471, 2:631, 3:149, 474–76, 4:213, 439–40, 697
lafẓ 4:241, 244–45, 247
literacy, see illiteracy
letters, see *risāla*
letters of the alphabet, see alphabet
lamam 2:259, 261, 4:651–52
lutf, see grace

maʿād 4:622
mahdī (rightly guided) 1:4–5, 10, 30, 197, 226, 263, 268, 271, 330, 332, 345, 353, 361, 386, 465, 472n., 702, 707, 712, 3:17–21, 160, 4:611–12
muʾmin ḍāll 1:222, 225, 230, 2:303
māhiyya see God, individuality
maḥkī 3:307, 4:206f.
majāz 2:560, 4:469–70

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

makhārīq 4:373
makhlūq 2:817–18, 828n., 829–30, 3:52, 303n., 497, 498, 518n., 4:5n., 249, 252, 256, 501 see also createdness of the Qurʾān
malāḥim 4:611
maʿnā 1:408, 419, 2:45n., 458n., 544, 3:80–90, 4:40, 69, 352, 480, 497, 529
manzila bayna l-manzilatayn 1:225, 230, 2:187, 202, 206, 210, 262f., 294, 298, 300, 462, 826, 3:37, 125, 462, 4:121
  doctrine 2:298f., 303, 384
maqdūrāt 3:279, 4:16, 513
marriage 1:79n., 332n., 382, 410n., 507–8, 2:50, 83, 167, 171, 246, 277, 484, 496, 526, 541n., 646, 648, 652, 654, 661f., 666, 677, 698–99, 3:181, 526, 4:74–75, 757
martyrdom (*shahīd*) 1:26, 154, 332, 2:687, 3:16, 30, 116, 494, 4:472, 585–86, 592f., 757
maʿrūf 2:440
masḥ ʿalā'l-khuffayn, see shoe-rubbing (substitute)
mashīʾa 1:226n., 235, 394, 2:95, 604, 649, 3:132, 200, 4:492n., 495n., 500
maʿṣiya 4:646 see also obedience
maskh 1:367, 419n., 2:75, 819, 3:416, 465
maṣlaḥa 3:211
maʿṣūm 1:467, 3:288, 316, 483, 4:49, 376n., 667
mawālī, see clients
mawjūd 1:419, 2:544n.562n., 4:485
maẓālim 2:182
medicine 3:381–82, 4:88f
merkabā-literature 1:468–72
metempsychosis 1:314, 2:15, 3:465–66, 471 see also gnosticism
meteor, see stars
miḥna 1:71, 135, 220, 2:115n., 214, 390, 448, 477, 488–89, 713, 810, 812–13, 815, 3:149, 188, 191, 317, 485–89, 4:3ff., 203, 207–8, 300–1, 616, 699, 750–51, 768, 815
miracle(s) 2:460, 3:26–29, 80, 110, 237, 446, 450–51, 459, 4:48–50, 129–30, 326, 372–75, 663, 677–78, 701–715, 724–25
Middle Persian, see language
miʿrāj 1:36, 320, 367–68, 405–6, 468, 533, 568, 2:515, 4:433–35, 587, 589, 616, 659, 663, 790
Mirror for Princes 2:29, 4:476n., 567, 790
mīthāq, see covenant
mixture 1:498, 501–6, 517–19, 527, 2:33–34, 44–45, 448, 3:46–47, 364–70, 372, 377, 392, 407, 4:100, 135–36
moon 1:506, 2:104, 501, 579, 802, 3:450, 4:130n., 456, 461, 463
mosque 1:4, 8, 12, 15, 22, 32, 2:123, 408, 503, 524, 629, 3:508, 515, 4:755
  pulpit (*minbar*) 1:33, 2:643, 695, 3:21
  visiting 1:118
  maqṣūra 3:489
  miḥrāb 2:408, 488, 837
movement 1:401, 408–9, 419, 421, 424, 427–28, 432–34, 439, 461, 468, 503, 513, 519, 2:39, 44–45, 453, 456, 570, 828, 3:43, 81, 85, 130, 246, 253–54, 258, 276, 341, 352, 391–93, 427, 4:57, 329, 508 see also action; accident(s)
mubāhala 1:297, 533, 2:539, 610, 3:445, 4:367–68
mubdiʿ, see innovator
mudākhala 1:418–20, 425, 428–29
mudrik 4:93, 497
mufāriqāt 4:597
muftī 2:145, 167–69, 724, 729
muḥaddath 1:4, 5, 324, 274, 286, 323, 3:32
muḥādhāt 3:341–42
muḥal 1:514n., 3:97, 152, 299, 4:16, 87, 114
muḥāl 1:514n., 3:97, 152, 299, 4:16, 87, 114, 336, 346–47
muḥdath 4:208–9, 249, 252, 256
muḥkam 2:316–17, 460–61
mujassima, see corporealism
muʿjiz 4:381, 677–79, 712
muʿjizāt, see miracle(s)
mujtahid 2:590
mulḥid 1:490
mumāssa (touching) 3:245, 341–42, 4:523
munāẓara 1:55, 2:294, 298, 4:299, 805, 807–8 see also *kalām*
muqallid 3:180–81, 4:745
muqaṭṭaʿ 1:441, 3:443, 4:522, 686–86

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

murder 1:86, 133, 4:350–51, 553–54 see also caliphate, ʿUthmān; children; sin
musammā 4:227–28, 482, 554, 698 see also *ism*
muṣannaf 1:92, 2:72f., 121, 589
mushabbiha 4:429, 472, 760
muslimūn 1:483–85, 2:217, 238, 260–63, 461, 690, 3:179
muṣmat 4:409–11
mustadrika 4:184
mutakallimūn 1:53, 57–64, 501, 2:17, 291–92, 451, 571, 754n., 3:21, 24, 32, 33, 70, 97, 191, 222–23, 4:736, 802, 810, 814, 821
mutashābih 2:593
mutashābihāt (unclear verses) 1:44, 2:46, 460–61, 593, 4:378, 718
doctrine 2:403
mutawallidāt 3:49, 79, 178, 411, 458–60, 544
muwāfāt 4:14–16, 22, 220
muwaḥḥidūn 1:230, 2:211, 261–62, 303, 691, 4:650
see also profession of faith
muwāzanat al-aʿmāl 3:140
mysticism 1:162–69, 364, 468, 471–72, 2:113f., 127, 568, 611–15, 630, 706, 714, 825, 3:14n., 4:222–26, 313–24, 405n., 409, 432, 471–72, 477, 488, 510, 548, 559–60, 589, 633, 650, 656, 672
mythology 1:495–96, 532, 2:38–39

'natural' religion 1:235, 3:274, 410, 414, 429, 437, 439, 442, 448–49, 468, 479, 4:71–72, 116, 119–20, 177, 218–19, 360, 637–41
nābita / nawābit 3:506–7, 4:760
nadam, see remorse
nakth, see breach of faith
names of God, see God, name(s) of
naṣṣ 1:278, 297–99, 442ff., 445–47, 2:541, 3:452, 4:779
naṣṣ jalī 1:445, 4:321, 353
naẓā'ir 2:592
naẓarī 4:740–41
naẓm 4:128, 677, 679
negative theology 1:478, 2:514, 3:53, 294, 436, 449, 4:147, 179, 189–90, 486, 491, 495–96
nifāq 1:193, 357, 2:128–29, 264, 4:645
niyya 1:236–37, 261, 4:563
nouns, see *asmā'*
nudamā', see round table
numbers, see round numbers
nusk, see asceticism

obduracy (*iṣrār*) 4:647, 655
obedience 1:19, 79, 93, 99–100, 235, 298, 2:132, 186, 258, 307n., 3:273, 304–5, 309, 311, 4:15, 22, 45, 47, 172–74, 347–48, 540, 632–33, 652
occasionalism 1:437, 4:531, 713
oceans (sweet and salty) 1:368, 532, 4:431, 453–54
Old South Arabian, see language
omnipotence 1:400, 439–40, 2:544–45, 3:136, 200, 279, 294, 297–301, 462–63, 4:16, 87, 145, 180, 498, 511, 532, 622
ontology 1:417ff., 478, 513, 2:452ff., 3:40–48, 359–64
orthodoxy 1;47, 60, 69–71, 271, 488–89, 4:759–64
otherworld 1:382, 2:112, 302, 522, 591, 648, 669, 3:53–54, 57–58, 88, 94, 180, 276, 278, 284, 4:10, 125, 147, 178, 181, 222, 314, 343, 460–65, 594, 596, 612, 617–18, 619–26, 649, 770, 773

Pahlavī, see language
pain, see suffering
paraclete 1:497, 3:26, 478, 4:703–4
paradise 1:26, 29, 165, 226, 230, 304, 318, 320, 368, 382, 470, 527, 2:122, 196, 302, 313–14, 426, 462, 499, 568, 3:57–58, 163, 165, 276–77, 409, 472, 4:17, 435, 508, 594, 606–7, 619–22
maidens 1:165, 2:114–15, 596, 806, 4:17, 472, 601, 619–20
on earth 4:583n., 613–16
two paradises 3:57, 468, 472, 476–80, 4:617
parousia 1:9, 448, 2:11, 691
penitence 4:645–47, 653–55
permitted vs. prohibited 1:300, 516, 2:343–44, 351, 538, 668, 806, 3:60, 183, 442, 449, 4:555–56, 638
Persian, see language
philosophy 2:504, 802, 3:72, 235, 324, 332, 4:580, 591, 597, 619, 638, 746, 812–13, 814

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

pilgrimage, see *ḥajj*
pillars of Islam 4:395, 398, 400
see also: fasting; *ḥajj*; prayer; *shahāda; zakāt*
plants, man as 1:534, 3:265
poetry 2:423–25, 3:119–121, 4:471, 678, 812
poison 3:223, 365, 382, 4:11, 104, 200, 362–63
polygamy 1:166n., 330, 510, 2:547, 652, 698–99
polytheism (*shirk*) 1:119, 194, 496, 2:130, 262–65, 420, 514, 691, 3:28, 4:404, 408, 649–50, 654, 766
mushrik 2:238, 264–65, 303, 4:627–28, 731
potentia absoluta / ordinata 4:532
potentiality 4:33, 37, 52, 159, 509
prayer 1:22–23, 32–33, 41, 70n., 133, 237, 306, 363, 383–84, 458, 2:307, 342, 347, 407–8, 477, 566–67, 695–96, 699, 4:478, 755–56
Friday prayer 2:246–47, 387, 407, 4:755
language of 2:553, 4:269, 636, 675n.
nocturnal 2:116, 695, 4:293
omission of 4:651
petitionary 4:558
raising hands in 2:247, 599, 4:218, 755
silence in 2:347
unfinished 1:383, 4:15, 22, 541
with/without sandals on 2:123–24, 126, 343, 4:78
without trousers on 2:247, 700
see also *raj'a*
predestination 1:23, 31–32, 69, 154, 241, 304, 320, 481, 498, 2:54, 62, 63, 176, 236, 347, 351, 416, 499, 561, 638, 650, 652, 697–98, 770–71, 778–79, 790, 810, 3:200, 301, 4:404, 488, 547, 550, 733
pre-existence 1:434, 436, 498, 3:300, 398, 468, 479, 4:314, 351, 589, 636, 696
price (of goods) 4:557
primordial covenant, see covenant
profession of faith 1: 17–19, 210, 2:197, 201–2, 244, 260, 285, 384, 462, 559, 635, 645, 668, 684, 820, 3:8, 4:407, 455, 635–36, 770
see also *tawḥīd*
promise (of God) 2:423–24
properties (of things), see accident(s)
prophet(s) 1:4–5, 269, 466, 533, 2:313, 459, 559, 689–91, 720, 3:12, 14–16, 26, 143, 308, 449–50, 478, 4:72–73, 101, 129, 362–66, 367–70, 434, 436–37, 607–8, 658–72, 690–91, 771
apostles of 1:26, 4:681
criticism of 4:379, 701
guilt of 1:441–42, 4:666
in pre-existence 1:341, 533, 2:163, 549, 4:323–24, 510, 589, 604, 660, 672
knowledge of 1:367, 4:362–63, 367–70, 631, 702, 709
light-being as 1:351, 533–34, 4:323–24, 432
name of 1:3n., 268n., 3:478f., 4:704
opponents of 1:473, 494, 2:41, 4:371, 383, 632, 677–78
prophethood 1:13, 34ff., 233, 529, 3:182, 3:445, 480, 4:46, 104, 130, 342, 360, 670–72, 674–75, 703, 710–11
revelation of 1:223, 232, 406, 441, 4:116, 164, 370, 438, 667, 676, 682, 691
ritual purity of 2:747, 4:667
succession of 1:269, 444, 4:239, 354, 439, 662, 787, 790
prostitution 1:23, 2:246
punishment of the grave 1:18, 3:56–57, 312–13, 4:349, 589–96, 607
purgatory 4:610–11, 615

qadar 1:149, 209, 235, 394, 2:54, 61, 73, 233ff., 395, 416, 757, 777–79, 810, 4:169, 397, 546
qādhif 2:299
qāḍī 1:116n., 58, 159, 163n., 167, 246, 2:47n., 48, 76, 141–43, 146n., 167–68, 178, 184, 186–87, 472, 635, 3:59n.
qadīm 4:156, 323, 614
qādir 4:498
qalb, see heart
qāsa, qiyās 1:62, 218, 304, 398n., 399, 487, 512n., 2:150, 154, 171, 239, 254, 316, 471–72, 3:420–21, 4:734–35x
qāṣṣ, quṣṣās 1:15f., 47, 53, 60, 2:430, 521–22, 810, 4:802–3, 815
qirā'a see Quran, recitation
qiṣaṣ al-anbiyā' 1:404f., 2:107, 109, 163
qisṭ 4:566–67

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

qiyāma 4:612, 622
qudra 3:48, 4:499, 546
qunūt 2:226, 342
Quran
"preserved tablet" 2:342, 3:51, 305–6, 444, 4:70–71, 323, 695
qirāʾa biʾl-alḥān 1:188n.,375, 2:252
qirāʾa bil-maʿnā 2:285
qul 4:693
recitation 1:15, 53, 122, 129, 132, 143, 165n., 188, 441, 2:76, 93, 251–52, 3:51, 305–6, 443–44, 484, 4:95, 181, 202, 207–8, 229, 241, 245–46, 253f., 266, 674–75, 685, 688
scripture 1:17, 39–40, 42, 44, 326, 443, 2:162, 185, 342, 689, 3:422–23, 428, 443–45, 4:12, 254, 367–70, 381, 673–81, 683, 688, 692, 695, 759, 793
umm al-kitāb 4:696
qurrāʾ 1:53, 473
quwwa 1:235–37
see also capacity to act

rāʾ 2:281
raʾy 2:155, 165, 170–71, 175, 322, 397, 410, 620, 4:76, 723, 734, 736n.
rabbāniyyūn (men of God) 2:254
rafʿ al-yadayn 2:247, 3:489
rafd 1:360–63
rāhib 3:146
rajāʾ (hope) 2:715
rajʿa (return) 1:9n., 330–356 passim, 382, 448, 534,2:11, 13, 66, 803, 3:466, 472, 4:592, 612, 615
rasm 4:208, 314, 683
rationalist theory 2:470, 3:202
rāziq 3:14
reason 3:118–19, 121, 419, 423, 4:48, 119, 177–78, 326, 360, 504, 716, 724
see also *ʿaql*; *ʿilla*
reflection (of dream or mirror) 1:430, 3:460–61, 4:157–58, 424
regress (infinite) 3:85–88, 263
remorse (*nadam*) 4:646, 648
rent 2:325, 407, 408n., 472, 718, 770
resurrection (*baʿth*) 1:17n., 318, 330, 331, 2:176, 570, 3:275, 405, 4:9, 582, 587, 612, 622
return, see *rajʿa*
revelation 1:11, 34, 37, 306, 323, 345–46, 367, 441, 480, 483, 485, 488, 2:426, 449, 454, 561–63, 671, 689, 825, 3:27, 55, 429, 448–49, 571, 635, 717, 745
reward (in the otherworld) 1:235, 2:112, 187, 3:439, 4:72, 170, 178, 343, 572, 610, 738
reward (of seeing God) 2:112, 4:462
al-riḍā 1:288, 2:334n., 3:161, 166, 4:785
rightly guided, see *mahdī*
risāla 4:805, 817
see also Index of Works
rizq 1:84, 86, 481, 486, 614, 4:550, 555–57, 733n.
round numbers 2:28f., 94, 657, 747n., 3:102n., 159, 326, 4:400, 479
round table (*nudamāʾ*) 3:9, 194, 215, 219n.
rukn 2:648
ruʾya, see God, vision of

sabb al-shaykhayn 1:360n., 3:30
Sabbath 3:429, 4:341, 343, 512, 693
ṣābiʾa, ṣābiʾūn 2:507–8
sabīl Allāh 3:144n.
safīr 3:104
ṣaḥāba, see Companions of the Prophet
ṣāḥib 1:93, 2:160n., 694, 728, 3:7, 4:799
salary 1:22, 98, 162, 2:47, 147, 179n., 180, 488, 637, 765, 3:327, 4:80, 800–2, 815n., 817–18
Salmān, legend 2:573
salvation 1:10, 50, 135, 193, 198, 201, 243, 319, 481, 2:558, 632, 655, 669, 3:5, 136, 302, 4:15, 361, 611, 748
samʿ 2:561, 4:694, 734
see also revelation
ṣamad 4:409–11, 599, 601
samīʿ 4:497
Sanskrit, see language
ṣarfa 3:446–47, 4:128, 677
Satanic Verses 4:608, 665–66
scales 1:50, 2:82, 176, 348, 813, 4:73, 566, 568, 624
science 1:411, 428–29, 2:205, 3:69, 71–72, 75, 216, 225–26
Seal of the Prophets 1:6, 34–36, 157, 2:627, 4:660
secrecy, secrets 2:460, 790, 4:233
see also *taqiyya*
secret writings 1:324–26

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

sects 2:622, 640, 646–47, 3:32, 97, 4:328, 397n., 820x
self-awareness 3:93–94, 137, 271–72, 414
of God 3:281
senses 1:429–33, 502–3, 517, 530, 2:453, 565–66, 3:41, 92–93, 366, 383, 403, 408, 4:40, 217–18, 349, 430
sensory organs
ḥissiyyāt 4:730, 740n.
perception 1:429, 431, 3:50, 54, 65, 93–94, 127–28, 269–70, 403, 406, 410, 458–60, 4:93, 544, 716n., 741 see also *tawallud*
sensus communis 1:431, 517–18, 3:402–3, 4:349
sight 3:128–29, 383–84, 4:217
sixth sense 1:517, 567, 3:53–54, 391, 4:40
smell 3:389
sound 3:76, 79, 252, 306, 377, 387–89, 443, 4:217, 694
taste 3:389
touch 3:389, 4:437–41
sensuality (in the otherworld) 4:621
shabr 2:291
shadow 3:11–12, 347–48, 4:429, 504
shafāʿa, see intercession
shahāda 1:11, 108, 144, 224, 2:70, 197, 559, 668, 691n., 826n., 4:47, 397–99, 627, 634–35, 768, 770
shāhid 4:738
shakhṣ 3:265, 297n., 4:572–73
sharāʾiʿ 2:653
sharāʾiʿ al-islām 1:232, 529, 2:653, 826, 4:396–97
shayʾ 2:257, 288, 544, 561–64, 570, 3:434, 4:12–13, 52, 159, 163, 484–86
shayʾ lā kaʾl-ashyāʾ 1:351, 391, 393, 422, 4:155–56, 484, 486
shirk, see polytheism
shoe-rubbing (substitute) 1:276, 306, 364, 2:186, 547, 579, 598, 4:755
shuhra 2:394, 396, 540
shukr 2:262, 291
shūrā 1:298, 340, 2:540–41, 556, 577, 4:727, 785–87
ṣifāt al-dhāt/ ṣifāt al-fiʿl, see attribute(s)
silsila 3:112
sin 1:21, 25, 29, 103, 228, 235, 304, 389, 419, 486–87, 527, 2:54, 128–30, 158, 202, 206, 300–1, 462, 545, 669–71, 790, 826, 3:51, 132, 138–39, 151, 309–313, 411–12, 448–49, 4:45–47, 170, 173–74, 266, 500, 565, 609–10, 645–651, 765, 770, 773–74
apostasy 1:490, 2:399, 501, 632, 777, 4:18, 46, 71, 195, 473, 648–49, 766
free from sin (*ʿiṣma*) 1:276n., 442–45, 482f., 2:539, 605, 697, 3:419, 450, 4:51, 322, 330, 353–54, 384, 389, 587, 604, 664–70, 725
kabīra/ kabāʾir 4:651
lustful glance 2:316
lying 2:316, 3:310, 411, 4:641
murder 1:159, 261, 2:130–31, 301, 316, 348, 826, 3:301, 178, 4:554, 655, 773
theft 3:139, 4:555–57, 652
to sin unwittingly 2:669, 3:449–50, 4:72, 115
slaughter 1:372, 2:632, 701, 4:326–27, 360–61, 390, 640, 744
slaves, slavery 1:22, 23, 36, 45, 133, 187–88, 382, 486–87, 2:13, 149–50, 167, 171, 188, 248, 261, 322, 429, 519, 535, 547, 618, 644, 655–56, 667, 3:420, 4:67
Sogdian, see language
sophists 3:44, 460, 4:48, 106, 142, 507, 810
soteriology 1:10, 16, 502
soul 1:432–33, 481, 2:44, 455, 570, 3:5, 48, 95, 380–81, 401–5, 406–9f, 4:69, 572–81, 582–89, 595, 622 see also *shakhṣ*
as bird 4:584–86
nafs 1:518, 2:455, 3:91, 266, 380, 401, 4:82, 84, 120, 216, 476, 559–60, 572, 574–75, 579–80, 598, 619
rūḥ 1:368n., 432, 534, 2:114, 127–28, 455, 567, 3:125, 265–66, 380, 384, 401, 460, 4:84, 349, 574–75, 577–80, 582
(trans)migration of 1:359, 367, 449, 515, 533, 702, 3:6, 381, 464–66, 468, 4:575, 620
spatiality 3:73–74, 244–45, 255, 292, 427, 4:171
speech (divine) 1:165n., 2:515, 829, 3:302, 305–8, 443–44, 497–98, 4:25, 27, 94–95, 181, 187, 206–11, 229, 253, 481, 499, 684–86, 694–95, 698–700
speed 3:255, 342, 344, 346–47
spitting in the mouth 1:346, 3:110–11

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

stars 1:117, 2:37, 3:18, 27–28, 216, 258, 357, 379, 445–46, 4:508, 702
stoning 1:42–44, 2:652
substance 3:361–63, 373, 377, 401,462, 4:33–35, 157, 491, 520–21, 527, 597
see also accident(s), body
suffering 1:504, 2:133–34, 269, 3:43, 80, 95, 126–27, 251, 269, 390–91, 403, 442, 4:39, 147, 349, 569–70
sukhra 3:179–80
sun 1:506, 2:104, 132, 508, 579, 802, 3:348, 373, 378–79, 386, 4:430, 456, 613n.
ṣūra 1:406–7, 422, 4:421–22
see also God, as human, form
sword of Muḥammad, see insignia
Syriac, see language

ṭāʿa, see obedience
taʾalluh 2:194
tāba 4:645–46
ṭabaʿa 2:597
ṭabāʾiʿ 2:44, 4:512
see also *aṣḥāb al-ṭabāʾiʿ*
tabdīʿ 4:752, 765
ṭafra 1:433, 461
tafriqa 4:45–46
tafsīr 1:53–54, 2:304, 4:718
see also Index of Works
tafwīḍ 1:235, 400, 480, 4:546–47
taḥnik 3:111
taḥrīf 1:326, 3:424, 4:708
taḥrīm al-makāsib, see employment (forbidden)
takāfuʾ al-adilla, see evidence
takbīr 2:471, 599, 3:229f., 489, 4:756
takfīr 3:151, 153, 4:73, 473, 748, 750, 752, 765
takhlīq 3:201, 500
taʾkīd 3:199
takhliya 1:235, 4:547
taklīf 2:112, 128, 3:228, 4:116, 382, 550–51, 741, 814–15
takwīn 3:201, 4:351
taʾlīf 3:43–44, 75, 242, 399, 4:7, 128, 515–16, 520, 522, 527, 572, 679, 692
tamānuʿ 3:293
tamthīl 3:92, 411, 4:739
tamyīz 3:271–72
tanāsukh, see metempsychosis
aṣḥāb al-tanāsukh 3:481–82
tanzīh 4:416, 471n., 483
see also transcendentalism
taqashshuf 2:102–3, 437, 630
taqiyya 1:362–65, 2:537–38, 651, 3:424
taqlīd 3:118, 4:634, 745, 747
taqwā, taqwāʾllāh, see fear (of God)
ṭarkhān 2:418n.
taṣdīq 1:223–25, 231, 2:201, 3:416, 4:161, 632–35, 730
tashayyuʿ 1:271, 274, 286–87, 741, 804
tashbīh, see anthropomorphism
taʿṭīl 2:512–13, 517, 4:482–83
tawakkul 1:164, 2:111, 613–14, 705, 4:557
tawallā 2:310, 312, 4:646
tawallud 2:133, 516, 3:50, 125–131, 268–69, 390, 4:42, 69, 98, 118, 123, 350, 542–44, 741, 815
tawātur 3:287–89, 417, 4:49, 345, 376, 721–22, 725, 730
tawba 2:305, 4:645, 656
tawfīq 2:236, 3:200, 4:172, 322
tawḥīd 1:230–33, 243, 404, 409, 424, 486, 488, 495, 507, 2:197, 201, 213, 225, 244, 256, 260–65, 285, 303, 443, 462, 596, 613, 671, 691, 808, 826, 3:148n., 128, 192, 491, 505, 4:13, 44, 47, 123, 339, 399, 400, 408–9, 416–17, 477
see also profession of faith
taʾwīl 2:238, 4:718–19, 765–66
tawqīf 4:365–66
teeth (baby) 2:761–62
terrorism 1:313, 466, 657, 660
test 1:437, 439, 2:35, 3:285, 412, 430, 441, 469, 479–80, 484, 486, 490, 492, 4:8, 127, 808
testament (will) 2:413, 3:11, 18
testimony 2:149–50, 153, 171, 179, 184–85, 311, 350, 433, 607, 689, 3:190, 508, 4:376, 722–23, 774
statements 2:318–19
thawrān ʿaqīrān 2:104–5
thoughts 2:515f., 4:559–61
time, see accident(s), time
tradition 3:415–17, 4:383, 728, 763, 771–72, 814
transcendentalism 1:243, 470n., 2:257–58, 514, 564–66, 568, 680, 3:486, 4:416, 431, 457, 467–68, 486, 503
transgression 2:55, 132–33, 343, 427, 470, 561, 669, 778–79, 814, 826–27, 3:107, 189,

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

193, 310–11, 317, 4:72, 173–74, 595, 610, 622, 633, 645–46, 654
tribes (in general) 1:21–22, 127, 2:809, 3:540, 4:630, 788–89
see also Index of Names
trinity 1:63, 505f., 2:631, 3:24, 26, 28–29, 83, 374, 430, 4:32, 213–14, 697
truth 2:470, 656, 3:55, 183, 287–89, 413, 4:24, 106, 163, 493, 737, 742, 745, 762, 768
criterion 3:288–89, 308, 316, 4:49, 112–13, 118, 722
discovering 4:117

ʿudūl 2:153
ʿulamāʾ 2:470
ummī, see illiteracy
unbelief (*kufr*) 1:9, 21, 145, 223, 304–5, 318, 320, 329, 363, 371, 382, 479–80, 483, 485, 2:55, 129, 172, 176, 260, 262, 302, 423, 457, 461, 561, 669–70, 826, 3:59, 130, 310–11, 4:39, 86, 174–75, 344, 627, 649, 770
children of 1:24, 29, 320, 2:306, 517, 646, 650, 657, 4:569
kuffār niʿma 1:282, 304, 2:262, 303, 631, 690, 4:628
kufr nifāq 2:129, 262
kufr shirk 2:262
unbeliever (*kāfir*) 1:230, 282, 2:261–63, 295, 462, 485, 646, 3:149, 179–81, 273, 4:46, 96, 114–16, 344
understanding 2:315
universalism 4:674–75
uprising 1:275, 308, 3:508–9, 4:51, 354, 781–83
uprising of
Abū Yazīd 1:34, 4:295, 303
Abū'l-Khaṭṭāb 1:329, 366, 391, 464
Abū'l-Sarāyā 1:296, 3:161–64
Aḥmad b. Naṣr al-Khuzāʿī 3:510–12
al-Nafs al-zakiyya 1:29n, 284, 308, 316 , 2:12, 285f., 328, 335, 366, 372–73, 434, 712, 759ff., 804, 4:291
Bābak 2:708, 529, 4:769
Copts 3:528, 535
Ibn al-Ashʿath 1:83, 106, 173, 176, 179, 187, 312, 339, 2:1, 48, 554, 666, 718, 744, 750, 4:627
Ḥārith b. Surayj 1:85
Māzyār 3:530
Ṣufrites 4:293, 298
Ṭālib al-ḥaqq / Mukhtār b. ʿAwf 2: 528, 736, 796, 4:262
Yazīd III 1:94–97, 120, 170,535, 2:1, 280, 326
Yazīd b. al-Muhallab 1:86f.
Zanj 4:54, 275
Zayd b. ʿAlī 1:269, 370
ʿurf, ʿarīf 2:143
uṣūl 2:188, 316, 780
uṣūl al-khamsa 2:240, 302, 425, 443, 3:240, 4:400, 803

vacuum 1:426, 3:245, 256, 343–44, 379, 4:524–26, 533
vices 1:416, 486–87, 507, 2:420
of Walīd II 1:30, 95, 133
volition, will
divine 1:149, 401, 463, 2:195–97, 649–50, 828–29, 3:89, 132, 151, 200, 303–4, 435–37, 4:9, 178–79, 492–93, 499, 515–16, 540
human 3:92–93, 4:121, 179

waʿd, waʿīd, waʿada 2:425–26, 3:181, 4:344–45
waḥy, see revelation
wajh 4:444
wakīl 4:11, 27
walāya 2:225, 258–59, 798, 3:136, 4:398
see also *awliyāʾ Allāh* (friends of God)
wāqifa 4:248
waraʿ 2:409, 3:114, 137, 193, 4:796
waṣī 1:357, 398, 446
water 1:428, 509, 2:14, 449, 579–80, 3:366–68, 376–78, 503–4, 526
see also elements
waẓāʾif 2:653, 4:398
weavers 1:173, 2:274–76, 322, 325, 4:168, 273,
whisperings (*waswās*) 3:54, 285, 4:561, 599
wiṣālāt 1:493
witness, see testimony
women 1:26n., 162, 219, 224n., 297n., 320, 466, 2:220, 225, 227, 521, 661, 698–99, 746, 3:19, 236, 420, 508n., 4:317–18, 671, 787–88, 803

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access

wool, see dress, wool (wearing)
wrath 3:41
wujūh 2:590–91, 595–96
wuqūf 2:259, 310

zakāt 1:22, 455, 463, 2:400, 406, 409, 655, 699, 3:114, 312, 421, 4:18, 66–67, 800
zandaqa, zindīq see heresy, heretic
ziyāda, see increase
zodiac 1:31
zuhd 1:29, 526–28, 2:129, 290, 292, 613, 813, 4:223
zuhdiyyāt 3:108

Josef van Ess - 978-90-04-40284-3
Downloaded from Brill.com01/17/2022 12:59:51PM
via free access